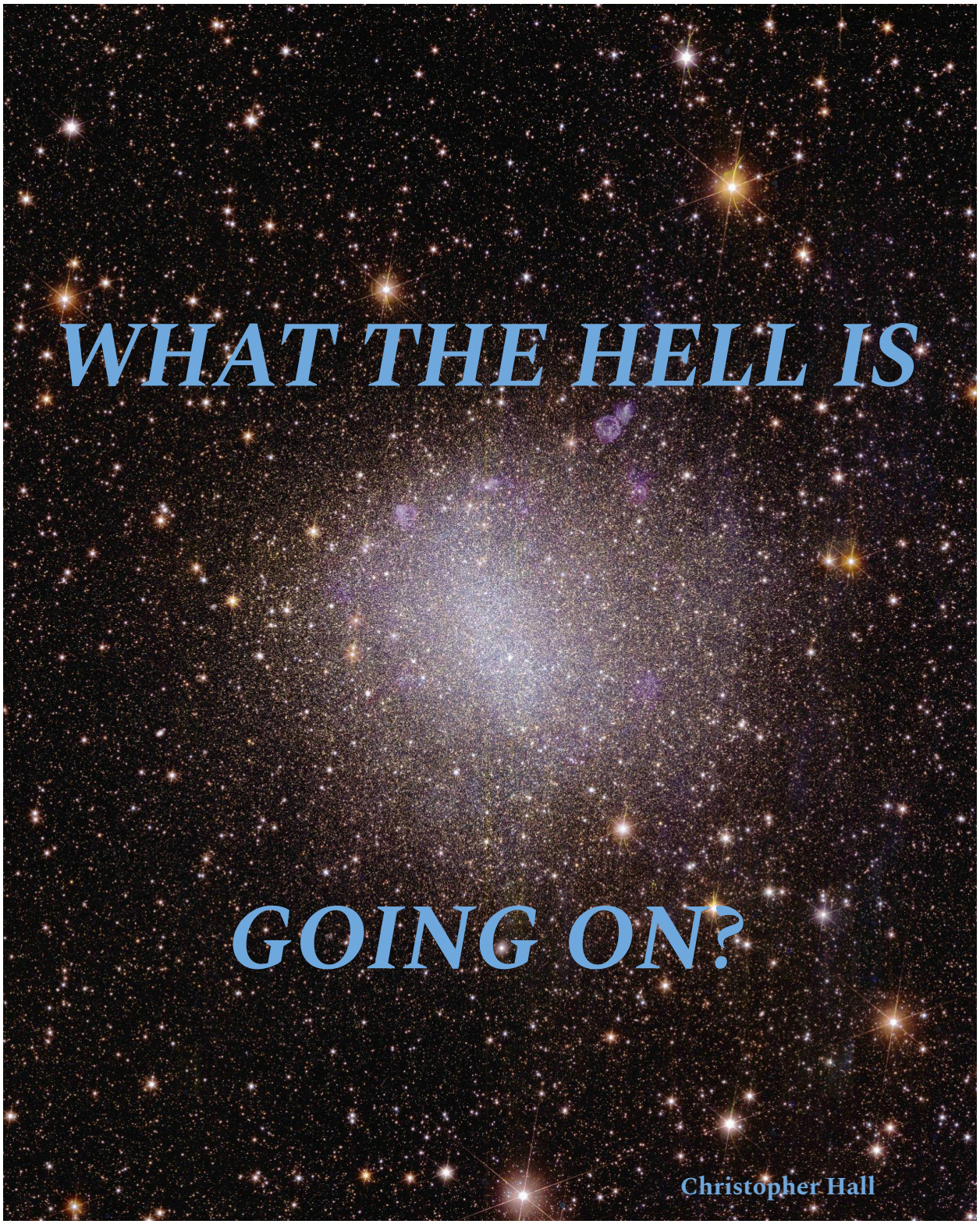

WHAT THE HELL IS
GOING ON?
Christopher Hall

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter 1 - Where Do We Start, Where Do We Begin 4 - 6
Chapter 2 - The Nature of Reality 7 - 11
Chapter 3 - The Scientific Method 12 - 16
Chapter 4 - The Universe 17 - 20
Chapter 5 - Life, As We Know It 21 - 28
Chapter 6 - The Environment 29 - 36
Chapter 7 - Freedom and Equality 37 - 43
Chapter 8 - Who is God? 44 - 71
Chapter 9 - The Royal Lineage 72 - 75
Chapter 10 - Money, Power and Gold 76 - 92
Chapter 11 - Governments and Politics 93 - 106
Chapter 12 - Secret Societies 107 - 122
Chapter 13 - Symbols and Iconography 123 - 147
Chapter 14 - Underwater Cities 148 - 155
Chapter 15 - Out of Place Artifacts 156 - 169
Chapter 16 - Mysterious Ancient Sites 170 - 200
Chapter 17 - Sound, Frequency, Resonance and Magnetism 201 - 211
Chapter 18 - Sacred Geometry and the Shape of Sound 212 - 221
Chapter 19 - What A Revelation! 222 - 227
Chapter 20 - Energy 228 - 233
Chapter 21 - Drugs 234 - 243
Chapter 22 - U.F.O.s and Aliens, Then and Now 244 - 265

Chapter 23 - Spiritual Planes, Higher Dimensions and Reincarnation **266 - 277**
Chapter 24 - Conspiracies and Cover-ups **278 - 302**
Chapter 25 - Misconceptions and Lies **303 - 313**
Chapter 26 - Aggressive Influence and the Media **314 - 323**
Chapter 27 - Distractions Embedded in Society and Culture **324 - 333**
Chapter 28 - What the Hell is Going On? **334 - 350**
Chapter 29 - Now What? **351 - 358**
Chapter 30 - Ubuntu **359 - 366**
Chapter 31 - Let's Talk Specifics **367 - 379**
Chapter 32 - Words of Wisdom **380 - 390**
Chapter 33 - The Future is Here **391 - 393**

Cover Art from the

European Space Agency Euclid Mission

CHAPTER 1:
WHERE DO WE START, WHERE DO WE BEGIN?

When the facts are clear our choices become obvious. We are being asked to make extremely difficult decisions and we're being told how to think, what to think, and how we should feel about it. When the facts are clear, then of course we are going to recognize how we should do things and why; without being told or pressured, it's obvious! When those facts become murky or ambiguous, even misleading, reaching a consensus becomes much more difficult. What follows is influence and power, with various factions wrestling for control of our thoughts, our beliefs, and our humanity. If there are powerful factions in the world who are attempting to influence us to believe something without giving us all of the facts, or being based on unscientific or misleading information, we have to ask ourselves why? What do they stand to gain? How does this affect the world we all live in? Is it the right thing to do? How do we determine what the facts and truth actually are? 'What the Hell is Going On?'

Ask yourself a few simple questions. Are you happy with the state of the world now? Do you believe that we are moving forward on a positive path that benefits all of humankind? Are you being given all the information or do you feel that you are being misled in some way? Do you believe we can do better as a civilization, and if so, why are we not doing it? There are so many things in this world that seem out of control, beyond our comprehension, or beyond our ability to affect in any sort of meaningful way, but why is that? Do you feel that there are powerful forces at work that wish to divide us? Do you have any clue as to 'What the Hell is Going on?' Or are you, like many others, just going along with the program, not trying to cause any waves? Are you just trying to get through this life with as little resistance and as much happiness as possible? Are you willing to make difficult decisions about Life, the Universe, Everything? Have you sought to make a spiritual connection but find that it is more difficult than you actually know how to do?

We would argue that most of the people on the planet today have either asked these questions, or now that we have presented them, you are considering them. If we built this world into the state we currently see, then we indeed have the power to change it. But how? How can you affect any kind of meaningful change over such a large scale when you don't even know 'What the Hell is Going on?' That is the purpose, our mission with gathering this compendium and writing this book. To help clear up some of the misconceptions, lies, history, and beliefs that have led us to this pivotal point in history. Indeed, we do have the power to change this world for the better and leave a more prosperous civilization behind as our gift to future generations, so that they won't have to struggle with the colossal number of obstacles and hindrances which now poses an existential threat to life on this planet. This is not something that has happened overnight, and indeed has been building since the beginning of our recorded history, therefore it will not be something that we will be able to remedy overnight. Rome wasn't built in a day, and we cannot fix the ills of this world with a snap of our fingers. There is a paradigm shift happening in the world now, and we are blessed that it is happening during our time, for a shift in our awareness and consciousness only comes about during the

most pivotal moments in history. That time is now! Will you be part of the solution? Can you put aside countless generations of tradition and history, to think in a logical and critical manner, forgoing the authoritative dominion over what is true and factual, in order to use your own senses, instincts, intellect, and perception of the world to see through the illusions that have been cast over you? If you can, then you will be part of the solution!

This treatise is not for the faint of heart, nor is it one that will overload you with technical or historical facts that lead you nowhere, but one that will ask you to challenge your most fundamental and even sacred beliefs, in order to bring you to a point that you can ask yourself, what do you truly believe and why? What should we do with this information? How can we change the way we live our lives in order to benefit not only humanity, but our planet and all the life that also calls this beautiful blue sphere hurtling through spacetime, home? Since this is such a complex topic, it cannot be addressed in a simple blog, or social media post. Nor can it possibly be fully addressed in one book alone. Only through a constructive discussion amongst ourselves as a part of this cycle of life and consciousness can we fully grasp the enormous task of figuring out, 'What the Hell is Going on?' Once we have a firm handle on it, we can decide how to use this information in a practical way for the benefit of all. This is our goal, to spark a worldwide conversation, to democratize this information for all to use, to challenge the sensibility and validity of our path, and hopefully inspire enough people to turn this discussion into a ubiquitous and all-inclusive movement that spreads across the planet and infects our consciousness with an appetite and ambition to change the world.

In the chapters that follow we will lay out, in as simple a fashion as possible, some very complex and controversial topics, separating facts and science, from speculation and machinations, as it is critical to do so to get an accurate picture of 'What the Hell is Going on?' We will take a deep dive into religion, money, reality, governments, aliens, ancient history, conspiracies, the environment, drugs, consciousness, and even the very existence of life itself. Tackling these subjects is by no means an easy or small task, and indeed it has taken lifetimes of study by many of the most intrepid personalities in history, traveling across the planet attempting to unlock some of the deepest mysteries of our very existence. Drawing on the work of countless visionaries, along with our own first-hand experiences in dealing with many of these topics, we have put this composition together so that we can bring forth this information to the world, for the benefit of all. It is our hope that this will only be the first step, or catalyst, that sparks you to undertake the exploration into the true nature of our shared reality for yourself, for only you can change your perspective and thus the world.

One of the most important issues we must face is, just because something is a longstanding belief, a family or institutional tradition, does not actually make it so, and as we hope to prove, many, if not most of these deeply held, even spiritual beliefs are a distortion of the facts and reality. We can say this with a degree of certainty usually saved for the most devoutly religious believers, as the evidence is practically incontrovertible. These are not assumptions, but facts, and when there is a degree of uncertainty, vague information, or conjecture on which we may be basing a hypothesis, we will clearly point it out so that you have the clearest picture and can use your own analytical mind and critical thinking skills to come to

your own reasonable and logical conclusions, based on the most current and peer reviewed information we have.

We are One species, One planet, One universal consciousness, and only together can we make the hard choices that will affect the course of our civilization for generations to come. To do so, we have to be able to see through the illusions that have manifested themselves into our culture and even our very concept of civilization. Before we can begin though, it is crucial for us to be able to come together and agree on a few important requisites, one of which is the very nature of reality. So strap in, as you have just signed up to take a journey where few have dared to venture. Thank you for wanting to be part of the solution!

CHAPTER 2:
THE NATURE OF REALITY

What really is, well, reality? Questioning the fabric and nature of reality can lead you to either madness or to truth, and you may not know which. We may think we have a different reality than that of others, but in truth, we all experience the same reality, but we have different perspectives because we are all in different situations. However, our reality is the same. This is something we must all agree on before we can begin to figure out, 'What the Hell is Going On?' Many people like to make up their own science, facts, and truth, which they believe gives them their own unique reality, when in fact this is not the case. Yes, you can have our own opinions, sure, but you can't dictate the nature of reality as it is the same for all of us. We will enter into some mind-bending realms which may seem ludicrous at first, but we assure you, it is all entirely real. We will break down our investigation into three main parts; the material, the mental, and the spiritual.

When we speak about 'The Nature of Reality', we must start with that of the material world, or that in which our five senses gather information. This encompasses everything that we can see with our eyes, smell with our noses, hear with our ears, taste with our tongue, and touch with our skin. The material Universe we all live in is only one realm, and as vast as it is; from atoms and microscopic organisms, all the way up to that of planets, stars and galaxies; it does not encompass everything in our reality. The matter that makes up our material Universe and indeed each and every one of us, is such a complex and wondrous realm in and of itself. All we have to do is to look at our human bodies for confirmation of this, as we are composed of 102 different minerals, 11 elements, 42 liters of water, all spread out across 38 trillion cells that come together to form a human being. These elements were first created in the center of exploding stars that went supernova billions of years ago, and over the course of countless ages of spacetime, have found their way into each and every one of us. We are all made up of the same space dust, and while we may differ slightly in our hair color, skin color, eye color, body shape, and even blood type, only due to slight variations in our environment, we are all essentially the same.

How we interpret reality varies slightly as well, and does change over time. You may find a particular food sweeter than your friend, find a sound more pleasing to the ear than your parents, enjoy a hotter climate than your colleague, or find something more beautiful to look at than your neighbor. This is because we have different opinions of the reality which we all share, and that is okay; but your opinion doesn't change reality itself. Reality means the state of actuality, true, enduring, valid, fixed, permanent, tangible, or present in the 'real' world. This does not, and cannot change ever, otherwise it wouldn't be real. If it could change, then reality wouldn't be real. Reality is all there is, all there ever was, and all that will ever be. Now while many things inside of the sphere of reality can change, and will always do so, reality itself must forever be immutable, otherwise it is not reality. How do we then experience things differently from others if we all share the same reality? This is because of the fact that everything in

existence has two poles, or opposites, which are in fact the same. Are you still with us? Maybe? Let's simplify it, with light and dark, which are two opposite ends of the same thing.

"Wait a minute! How can light and dark be the same? I know what is dark and what is light, and they are not the same," you might be saying to yourself.

Do you really? Do you know where dark ends and light begins? Do you know where heat ends and cold begins? Light and dark, heat and cold, high and low, are just two terms describing the same thing with varying degrees between them. Can you say where good ends and evil begins? How about love and hate? We can break down love and hate into smaller degrees of, like and dislike, but eventually these varying degrees merge together, thus they are the same. There is no absolute light or absolute dark, only varying degrees of the same thing manifest as two opposites of itself. Where does large end and small begin? Do you see our point? So, in effect, they are all part of the same thing, or reality. That reality is unchanging, but varies in degrees between its two opposing poles, or what is known as the Principle of Polarity. Thus, where you experience something as tasting sweet, sounding pleasant, or a temperature being comfortable, this is only your opinion of the same reality that exists for everyone; and not everyone experiences reality in the same way. Reality never changed, only your opinion of the varying degrees in the polarity of reality from that of someone else. Got it? Good!

But here is the tricky part. Matter, or all that we observe in the physical Universe does not actually exist. As one writer put it, "Matter has melted into mystery." Even our modern material scientists admit that matter does not in fact exist.

To quote one of the foremost mathematicians and physicists of all-time, Albert Einstein, "Concerning matter, we have been all wrong. What we have called matter is energy, whose vibration has been so lowered as to be perceptible to the senses. Matter is spirit reduced to a point of visibility. There is no matter."

All matter is just energy vibrating at a low rate. Everything in existence vibrates or moves, with some things moving so fast that they seem to be standing still; while others vibrate at a low rate and appear to us in the material Universe as matter. It's kind of mind-boggling to think about, and that's ok. It is the same for you, as it is for us, as it was for all of the greatest thinkers in history. Nobody actually gets it, can visualize it, or even explain it fully, as it is beyond our understanding. Such is the nature of reality. It is in fact unknowable.

"Wait. If reality is unknowable, then how do we figure out, 'What the Hell is Going On?'" you are probably asking yourself?

Reality is undefinable as it is everything or all that there is. Since we will never know everything, or all that there is, we can only describe it as that, unknowable. With that being said, we can make a few inflections as to what we know to be true of reality, and thus help us to conduct our lives inside of that which is unexplainable. Stay with us now, as you will see the truth of it here in a moment. Everything in reality is but energy; and energy vibrates (Principle of

Vibration), has two poles (Principle of Polarity), has a rhythm (Principle of Rhythm), corresponds to everything else (Principle of Correspondence), has a cause and effect (Principle of Cause and Effect), and has both masculine and feminine traits (Principle of Gender). Everything vibrates at a certain speed. From the atoms in an apple, to the Earth orbiting around the Sun. Everything has two poles, positive and negative, which are in fact the same. Everything has a natural rhythm of ebb and flow, rising and falling, and that which swings left will always swing back to the right; all in a steady pace or rhythm. Everything corresponds to everything else. As above, so below. As with the biggest, so with the smallest. This is also what is known as the fractal nature of reality, more simply put, patterns of nature that repeat at varying scales of size. From tree branches, to leaves, to seeds, to pinecones. From the spiral growth of a snail's shell to the shape of galaxies. Everything in our reality obeys these laws. Everything has a cause and effect, and indeed you cannot have an effect without a cause, nor can you have a cause without an effect. Nothing in reality just happens. There is no such thing as chance, or random occurrences, because every effect has its cause. All things in reality have both male and female attributes. While this may be manifest in the material Universe as sex, it has higher purposes beyond that in the higher realms of reality, that of the mental and spiritual planes.

Okay, so if everything in reality is energy, then we can say that reality is energy, right? No, it isn't. Where did the energy come from? It did not create itself. It was created at the beginning of our Universe, and since this is the case, it is not reality because reality is eternal, everlasting, without beginning or end. It cannot change or be changed by anything. Since it was created, or caused, then there must be an effect. "So, what then created energy," you are probably asking? The mind and life, or the living mental state of all things.

"Okay, you've lost me," you are probably saying.

No, no, stay with us here and we will explain. We are not talking about life and mind as we mortals know it, but the eternal living mind, the higher state of the mental Universe (The Principle of Mentalism). In other words, our spirit or soul. It is this immeasurable, everlasting, unalterable, inexplicable nature of all that there is, without form or sensible definition, that is everything. We only use this term to put into our own words that which transcends beyond words, as we cannot fully understand it.

"Okay, What the Hell is Going On?"

It is simple. Life and mind cannot be formed out of the brute force of energy. Nothing can rise higher than its source, and as energy cannot create life and mind, it can therefore not be reality. Energy was created, can be transformed, and as reality is unchangeable and eternal, energy and therefore matter cannot be reality, only components of it. We know that a rock is not alive, which is made of matter. Nor is a lightning bolt which is pure energy. So as such, they cannot create that which they are not. They cannot rise higher than their source.

Is your brain melting a little bit? Don't worry, it happens to everyone when they try to contemplate such things. So, what then is the living mind or this spirit? It is that which is

unknowable. It is that which cannot be described. It is eternal, without beginning or end, unchangeable and immutable. Many people, even the greatest thinkers in history have tried to define it, even name it, but this is folly; as you cannot describe that which you cannot conceive of. Let's put it another way. Can you explain infinity? Can you say where it starts and where it ends? Can you explain why it is infinite? Exactly, you cannot. Therefore, if you cannot explain it, you cannot classify or name it. It is all there ever was, all that there is, and all that there will ever be. This is where people like to bring God into the equation. This too would not be an accurate description of reality or all that there is, especially the way humans have interpreted God. It is illogical and even a frivolous pursuit to give a personality, feelings, characteristics, properties, or qualities to that which is unknowable and eternal. Many people and groups have even gone so far as to try to attribute emotions such as jealousy or love to it, but again this is the ignorance of humans who do not, nor can they ever know that which is unknowable. Again, you cannot comprehend that which is incomprehensible, and to attempt to do so will have you running around in circles until you become mad or insane. You would be like a mouse running on its wheel, and no matter how feverishly or fast you run, you get nowhere and realize you're still trapped in your cage.

Even more useless and ineffectual is to think, that which is unfathomable and unchangeable is susceptible to flattery or praise, desires worship or reverence, and can be made to be favorable unto you if you glorify it in one way or another. While this is the thinking of billions around the world, we want you to see how this is only a distraction or a derangement of human thinking, usually forced upon us through coercion of mind and spirit. With that being said, now is a good time to move into that of the spiritual nature of reality, and clearly define what is religion, theology, philosophy and metaphysics. Religion is the inherent awareness of reality or all there is, and your relationship to it. Theology is the attempt to associate it with a personality or qualities, usually concerning its will or desires; and the belief of their being a broker or agent between you and it. Philosophy is the investigation of things that are identifiable, practical or logical. While metaphysics is the pursuit of things beyond the limits of what is knowable or things that are beyond the material world, and can be described as a subset of philosophy. Here we can plainly see that religion and philosophy are pragmatic and constructive pursuits, with metaphysics being an attempt at blending of the two, whereas theology could be better classified as a capricious endeavor. You do not need a middle-man in order to connect to reality, or all that there is; nor is it sensible for you to seek an explanation for that which cannot be explained. Simply being aware of it and harmonizing with it is sufficient, and once you can do that, can you understand the laws or principles which are intrinsic to it, such as; cause and effect, polarity, vibration, gender, correspondence, rhythm, and the mental nature of it all. You can call it whatever you like; God, Reality, Consciousness, The ALL, Infinity, Eternal Energy; but know that all of these names can never fully encompass that which is everything and forever.

Are you still with us? We know it can be a lot, as it is for everyone that has ever pondered on its and our existence. Fear not, you are not alone. Because again remember, it is unknowable, it is everything and always. It can be a lot to wrap your head around but, you don't have to. As we said, you will just drive yourself insane trying to, and you'll end up right back

where you started. All you have to know is that, it is. This is the reality we all live in, whether you want to believe it or not. However, we feel that it is best if you do believe it, because again, it is not going to change. Now that we know what it is, or isn't, we can interact with it and the laws which it uses to govern all things to our advantage. If we know that everything has both masculine and feminine qualities, we can more easily identify things, understand why they happen, and use this principle to our benefit. Since every cause has its effect, we can predict what will be the effect of a cause, and seek to mitigate those circumstances for our own welfare and that of others. Understanding that everything has two poles, which are one and the same, can help us to make sense out of many perplexing things; and help us to use our sense of reason and logic in a much more successful manner. Knowing that everything is in motion, everything vibrates, and indeed everything in existence is ever changing (except that of existence itself), we realize things that will occur in a much more cognizant way; even predicting what will come to be if we are in-tune to this law of nature. Being aware of the correspondence of all things, we can see the interconnected nature of our reality, and that in fact we are only but a part of a much grander scheme that is fractalized in all things. Being able to identify the rhythm in which all things flow in and flow out, floating and sinking, swinging back and forth like a pendulum, we can determine where in this fluctuation we want to be. Imagine that you were standing in the same spot on a beach for the entire day and having the tide wash in then out, we can pinpoint exactly where the best place is for us to stand so we can get our feet wet, yet not be washed out to sea. We can do this because we know the mental nature of it all, and that we can affect our place in it. We can use it, instead of being used by it. We can strive to higher positions and be the cause, instead of the effect. We can play with it, instead of being played by it. We can use our living mind, our higher sense of being or consciousness to connect with it on a much more fundamental level and flow with it, instead of being carried along by it.

This is our reality. It is the same for all of us. It is all there ever was. It is all that will ever be. It will not change. But you can, and will, change as a part of it. You can use this wisdom to better accommodate and fulfill your life. Do not try to understand it, because it is indecipherable. Do not seek to gain its favor, because this will not change it. Do not think that your opinion of it matters, because it does not. All you need is to be aware of it and that of the laws and principles that govern everything in it. Once you do, you can use your living mind, your higher self, and be a part of it, instead of struggling against it. Be at peace with it, be one with it, be humble, and know that others do not understand this the way that you now do. With that being said, we must be kind and hospitable to one another, and seek to spread this wisdom to others; all the while being gentle and accommodating of others who have deeply held beliefs. Not everyone will agree with this, no matter the truth of it, and that is okay. We don't want to force anyone, as indeed life and mind cannot be created with brute force, nor can you influence someone to see the truth by force. Only through kindness, empathy, compassion, tolerance, and acceptance as our guiding principles in which we conduct our lives; setting an example that people will strive to emulate, can we inspire others to seek this wisdom and truth for themselves.

CHAPTER 3:
THE SCIENTIFIC METHOD

So, how did we get to where we are now? Where did we come from? What is happening now? What does the future hold for us? We are all in this together! Since that is undoubtedly a fact, how then do we use this unity for the betterment of not only ourselves but our planet as well? In order to answer any of these questions which have confounded humanity since the very beginning, we have to agree on a few simple things, such as 'The Nature of Reality' which we covered in the last chapter. People in many areas of the world, including our home country of the United States of America, like to make up their own facts, truths, and science. If your facts or science are different from others, how then are we supposed to agree on anything? This is where we must clearly delineate between 'objective truth' (that which is verifiable, unbiased, and impartial) and that of 'subjective opinion' (that which is not verifiable, biased, and partial to your own beliefs). Your opinion is not fact or truth until it has been rigorously tested and agreed upon by us all. You can interpret many things in your own way or have your own opinion, but you cannot make up your own facts or truth to suit your opinion. If you could, then everybody could, and we would have eight billion sets of facts, truths, and realities. Everyone can agree that this is just ludicrous. The only way in which we have survived and have been able to evolve as a species, is because we have come to an understanding of what the truth actually is; but, who controls what the truth is? Usually, the truth is decided on by the most powerful government, religion, or empire of the time, with the truth usually changing as does the influence of each institution. How then do we know 'What the Hell is Going On?'

Right! We have to come to some sort of agreement that can span across generations, institutions, religions, governments, and most importantly, human greed. It is the human desire for more that has derailed large portions of humanity for countless centuries. More money, more power, more land, more! This is where science and mathematics comes into the picture, even though it has had a lot of issues catching on over our collective history. Our species was able to use science, such as making fire, to birth what would eventually turn into civilization. We used mathematics to shape the wheel, which would revolutionize many aspects of human society. We have a collective history and civilization, where we take from what our ancestors learned and expand upon that during each successive generation. The next generation will carry forth using this same technique and create things and concepts that we can scarcely imagine today; but, they would not be able to do this without using the knowledge collected over thousands of years of history. Indeed today, we would not be able to send our spacecraft out to explore our solar system if it wasn't for the knowledge discovered by Galileo, Isaac Newton, Albert Einstein, or even that first person countless eons ago who discovered fire. All of these pioneers gave us a piece to the puzzle, which over time we have been able to collect and use to form into a global civilization. These pieces of the puzzle, this collective knowledge we have all built our modern world on, are called science and mathematics!

So we will start here, with science and mathematics, which humanity has generally agreed upon. Yes, there are some people who will never be convinced as they believe the world is flat, or that science is a conspiracy to fool us all. These people are the minority, but they do seem to have platforms which they can shout this nonsense from extremely loudly. We should ensure that logic and reason dominate our guiding structure when it comes to science and mathematics, and not fall victim to such frivolous ideas. Besides these outliers, we have all agreed on science and mathematics as the best way to pursue what is factual and true. It is true that the Sun will rise tomorrow, because we have studied the physics of celestial bodies. That is a fact, a truth, and your opinion does not change the facts or the truth, no matter how much you might want it to. Science however, does evolve over time, so if you believe it, you have to prove it to everyone else.

In the ancient past, people believed in Aristotle's view that the Earth was the center of the Universe, and everything revolved around it. That was scientific truth for over 1500 years, and it was the best we could do at that time. That was a fact, but it is no longer a fact, because that science was proved wrong, using science itself. Originally the idea that the Earth is not the center of the Universe was an opinion held by Nicolaus Copernicus in 1514 a.d. He was an astronomer and mathematician and used his knowledge to overturn the facts and truths of the past. Although his heliocentric (or Sun center) model of the Universe was groundbreaking for the time, it was still wrong. Later, people like Galileo Galilei and Johannes Kepler expanded on this using the brand new scientific instrument called a telescope, but it still wasn't done evolving as a scientific fact. Wait, what? How does a fact evolve? Well, once we were able to separate theology from science, and began to use logic, reason and philosophy to understand our natural world, we could then begin the process of critical observation to find the objective truth, no matter where it led us.

It was in the 15th century A.D. that Francis Bacon first set down the 'Inductive Reasoning Method' which then became known as the 'Scientific Method'; and though it took a bit of time to catch on and be free from theology, it is the method we use to this very day to deduce what is factual and truthful. So, then comes along a young man by the name of Isaac Newton who showed us that there is this fundamental force in the Universe called 'Gravity', and it is responsible for all the motions not only in the heavens above, but also here on planet Earth. This upended all the previous scientific truths, and turned science and mathematics on its head. We still use the knowledge of Isaac Newton today, with his discoveries about motion called, 'Newton's 3 Laws'. We can accept this new knowledge as fact. What goes up, must come down. Right? Yes, as it is the Principle of Cause and Effect, but there is a catch. We still do not fully understand what exactly gravity is, which is why we call it 'The Theory of Gravity', and not, 'The Law of Gravity'. We call Newton's 3 principles of motion 'Laws', because we can test them repeatedly and always come to the same result. That's a fact, a truth, or a law. Gravity on the other hand, we still don't know everything about it, and though we know a lot about it, even able to use its influence to guide our airplanes and spacecraft through the heavens, our science and mathematics break down at a certain level when studying it.

“Wait a minute,” you might be saying. “If gravity is only a theory, how can Newton's 3 Laws of Motion be laws, if the fundamental force governing them is gravity?”

Ah ha! We can’t really consider them laws, per se, because those laws of motion also do not apply everywhere, like in Quantum Mechanics and inside the unknown realm of blackholes, where gravity and Newtonian physics seem to break down. Here we must accept the Universal problem that we talked about in the previous chapter, which is, we don’t know everything. We will never know everything! So if we will never know everything, then how can we possibly figure out ‘What the Hell is Going On?’

We have to accept that our knowledge is always expanding and evolving and that our truth, facts, and understanding of science and mathematics will have to evolve as well. We no longer worship gods that bring the rains, floods or fertility because such notions today, with our modern understanding of science, would seem nonsensical. Our idea of science changed, and has itself evolved so much, that we now have satellites orbiting in space and wireless communication connecting everyone around the world. We have the entire collection of human knowledge available to all of us in our smartphones that we carry with us everywhere nowadays. The science of today is our truth, it is our facts. While scientific facts can change, this is what we must all agree to accept as our truth and understanding of things that are factual, because if they do indeed change, they will change by the collective agreement of all of us.

How can we all collectively agree on changing the facts, you may be asking? By using the ‘Scientific Method’, and only the ‘Scientific Method’, as it is not influenced by outside factors, such as human greed, political ideology or theological dogma. It is only after centuries of debate, philosophy and most especially, trial and error, can we now agree that the Scientific Method is the only realistic way for us to figure out what the truth actually is. Our mathematics and science will continue to evolve our understanding of the natural world, and yes, the facts will eternally continue to change as does our knowledge. We have tried to apply theological beliefs to interpret the natural world, but this didn’t help us much, because beliefs are not truth, they are in fact subjective opinions. And while these opinions may have a following of millions or billions of people, even having a history of these beliefs going back thousands of years, that doesn’t necessarily make it so. Ask yourself one question. What do we still believe to be true, that was thought to be true 2000 years ago? Yes, we thought so. It is a very short list.

The problem with theology as a basis for objective truth is that it is open to individual interpretation, bias, and is not verifiable. As history has shown us, it has been interpreted in many ways, by many people, for many reasons. It has caused an incalculable amount of strife, confusion and death over the millennia and no matter how hard people want it to be factual, it cannot be tested or verified in any arguable way to explain the natural world. Theology and the religions of the world do have a wealth of wisdom and historical stories that can help guide us in our relationship with each other and our understanding of the spiritual realm. But, since there are many interpretations of the spiritual realm, we can for now, only accept theology and religion as subjective opinions and beliefs rather than facts or objective truth. That does not mean that we should leave it out of the conversation. By no means! We must expand our understanding

of science by encompassing a wider view of some of these religious and metaphysical concepts to see what we can further understand about spirituality using the Scientific Method. This is most likely the next evolution of our understanding of nature; that which lies beyond the physical world. This too we will talk about later and go into greater detail. For the time being, we have only the 'Scientific Method' to use to explain our natural world, with supernatural beliefs being subjugated to the category of theology and religion because by definition they cannot be proved by the natural laws of the Universe.

So, what is the Scientific Method? It is a series of 7 basic steps to describe natural phenomena.

1) MAKE AN OBSERVATION: Look around and observe the world around you.
2) ASK A QUESTION: Why is grass green?
3) FORM A HYPOTHESIS OR A TESTABLE EXPLANATION: It could be because of the sunlight.
4) MAKE A PREDICTION BASED ON THE HYPOTHESIS: If I restrict the sunlight, the grass will not be green.
5) EXPERIMENT AND TEST THE PREDICTION: Cover the grass for a period of time and observe the results.
6) ANALYZE THE DATA AND MAKE CONCLUSIONS: Look at the results of your experiment and form a conclusion or a theory based on the data you collected. The grass turned brown and died because of a lack of sunlight.
7) COMMUNICATE: Give your results to others so that they can independently test your theory to see if it is both sound and repeatable.

If your theory has been thoroughly tested by multiple independent sources, with no detractors who refute your claims using the same Scientific Method, it can then become a 'scientific law' and be understood as fact or an objective truth. Again, this can change as new discoveries are made using a greater understanding of technology. Telescopes changed our understanding of the Universe, the same as microscopes changing our understanding of the microbial world and beyond. These technological breakthroughs changed our understanding of scientific truth, as will newer technologies in the coming years.

"Can we ever know what is true or factual" you are probably asking?

Well, no. Since it will always change, we can only hold onto what we know to be true and factual today. But the change that will occur will only take place by the methodology we have all agreed upon already, the Scientific Method; which cannot be skewed by human greed or various interpretations dependent upon human emotions and bias. The only change that will occur will take place because of our collective agreement on using logic and reason, along with empirical proof and a peer review process. This is the very best that we humans can do now, and as with everything, it probably will change eventually. But for now, this is what we got to work with.

This is not to say that we discard theology or religion entirely, as we have much to learn from their centuries of wisdom. This we will get into later chapters. For now, we have all agreed on science, mathematics and tangible things we can actually prove, which is why we all have smartphones. Many of us do anyway. We would not have cars, TV's, airplanes, refrigeration, agriculture, and indeed every aspect of our modern technological society that we all love so much, if it weren't for science and mathematics. Only because of this general agreement that we've all resigned ourselves to in the 21st Century, that science and mathematics are not biased, they give us tangible results, and are ubiquitous. For lack of a better term, they are pure! While we do not know everything, or could ever possibly hope to in a Universe as expansive as ours, only in the pursuit of furthering our understanding of science and mathematics have we been able to advance to a level of being able to travel to other planets, cure disease, link the entire planet into a World Wide Web or Internet if you like. No other pursuit for facts and truth has given us the results that science and mathematics has using the Scientific Method.

CHAPTER 4:
THE UNIVERSE

“Spacetime tells matter how to move; Matter tells spacetime how to curve.” - John Wheeler

We need to approach spacetime as a data structure and not something that is fundamental. If we do so, then we could travel to the most distant galaxies which are moving away from us at the speed of light or faster, with any hope of ever reaching them going through spacetime beyond our capabilities. If we look at it as a data structure, then we can begin to manipulate it. But what is the Universe exactly? The Universe is everything that we can see and measure in reality. From the smallest particles of dust made up of millions of atoms, to the largest galactic superstructures we have observed with our most powerful telescopes. It is the realm that has been constructed for us to experience reality or the living mind. Do we know it was constructed? Yes, we do! Well, we are pretty certain, as our understanding of the expansive nature of the Universe is still incredibly limited. Although our knowledge of it has expanded by leaps and bounds in the last 70 years since we started sending spacecraft into the dark void only 100 kilometers above our heads. We have sent probes to visit all the planets in our solar system in order to study them to help us understand our place in the cosmos, and our origin as the only planet with life yet discovered amongst the vastness of the beautiful and seemingly unending Universe. The size of the observable Universe is nearing the point of being incomprehensible to the human mind, as the numbers of galaxies and stars truly are beyond our ability to calculate. We end up using comparisons, like; there are more stars in the Universe than there are grains of sand on all the beaches of the world combined. With that, we must say that any theory we humans put forward is most likely, woefully incomplete. Like that of the ‘Big Bang’, which is posited as the theory of how our Universe came into being, or was created.

“Hang on a minute. Is the Universe the reality, or the living mind as we discussed earlier,” you might be asking?

No it isn’t. The Universe was created, and our reality or living mind is eternal, without beginning or end. Theoretical physicists now even posit that there might be multiple Universes, and if that is the case, our Universe would therefore not be all that there is. We know, it can be somewhat confusing, but such is ‘The Nature of Reality’ that we talked about before. It is incomprehensible, immeasurable, and eternal. With our modern scientific instruments and space telescopes we can peer all the way back to the beginning of the Universe. Almost. Therefore, we can say with confidence, that no, our Universe is only a part of reality or the ALL.

There are many fields of science that study the Universe beyond our home planet, such as; astronomy, astrophysics, cosmology, astrobiology, planetary geology, radio

astronomy, etc. Along with these, which can be overwhelming to even begin to contemplate, there are also unbelievably complex mathematical equations that help to explain the Universe as we know it today. We will not go into too much detail, in order for us to help explain things in a manner that we can all hopefully understand. Suffice it to say though, that in such a vast Universe, its formation and evolution is achingly difficult for us to wrap our heads around. Indeed we are plagued by the fact that we don't have any comprehension of the things that we don't even know that we don't know. The unknown unknowns. We can therefore only take our best guess, using the empirical data and scientific laws as we understand them.

For instance, it is a good guess that the same forces of nuclear fusion that create helium out of the bonding of two hydrogen atoms, and so on up through the periodic table until we reach the heavier elements such as gold, lead, and uranium; are the same forces that create these elements throughout the entirety of the Universe. We can also deduce that the Newtonian Laws of Motion and Einstein's Theory of General Relativity are also a good baby step that we have taken in understanding the forces that govern all of spacetime. But again, we know that at a certain point that these laws or theories break down. The Theory of Gravity, which is a fundamental force in both Newtonian and Einsteinian physics, does not work when it comes to explaining black holes and are not yet compatible with Quantum Mechanics. Thus, we still have those unknown unknowns that we must realize might not ever become known to us. Still, our brightest minds continue to work on these issues, as the breakthroughs and discoveries that they make today, might be the catalyst for the scientific and technological breakthroughs of tomorrow. That tomorrow could be a century or more in the future. We can look at the discoveries made by the Large Hadron Collider, or LHC, at the CERN facility in Switzerland that smashes protons together at 99% the speed of light, attempting to study the fundamental particles in the Universe. Perhaps in the future it will be a vital part of our technology, the same way that Newton's Laws of Motion and the discovery of gravity didn't do much for people at the time back in 1665 a.d.; it was however crucial to our landing humans on the moon three hundred years later.

Our current understanding of the fundamental forces of nature tells us that there are four of them: the Strong Nuclear Force (the force that holds protons and neutrons together in the atomic nucleus), the Weak Nuclear Force (the radioactive decay of certain nuclei), Electromagnetism (the physical interaction between electric charges that create magnetic fields, electrical fields, and light), and Gravity (the attractive force between any objects that have mass). Out of the four, we understand gravity the least, and as we understand it today, it is the weakest force out of them all, but the only one that has any effect across large distances such as planets, stars, and galaxies. However, Einstein's Theory of General Relativity was proven correct during a solar eclipse in 1917 a.d. Scientists were able to observe stars that were behind the Sun because the gravity of the Sun curved the spacetime allowing the light to reach us. This was an incredible breakthrough for us and our understanding of the Universe, as the light from those distant stars that were behind the

Sun never deviated from its straight line from the star to our eyes. It was the fabric of spacetime that was bent or curved around the Sun, because of its large mass and strong gravitational force, this allowed the unchanging straight line of light from the stars behind the Sun to be observed. Hence, spacetime is a data structure and not something that is fundamental!

What does this mean? Essentially it means that gravity can manipulate the structure of the Universe, as we hypothesize it does at the singularity (or center) of a black hole, where our understanding of gravity and physics is lost down in that neverending dark abyss. To put this into another perspective, we have only our three spatial dimensions of up/down, left/right, backward/forward, plus the 4th Dimension of time in a linear sense (past, present, future). We would posit that there are indeed other dimensions, or higher planes of existence that we cannot perceive with our human senses where gravity's effects are also at work. When we measure the density or mass of the Universe (as best we can), we see that there is a huge discrepancy where there should be more mass/matter because we can measure the gravitational effects of it. This matter is missing, and we don't know how to account for it, so our scientists have labeled it as 'Dark Matter'. Essentially because they are in the dark about it, and unable to explain its lack of appearance in spacetime as we know it. This extra 'Dark Matter', which is the overwhelming majority of the matter in the Universe, could be manifest in another higher dimension beyond our ability to perceive it. Thus, gravity could in fact be the strongest force of nature with its effects being stretched out through all the various dimensions of spacetime. If we already know that gravity can manipulate the fabric of spacetime, by bending or curving it, as well as in other ways that govern black holes that we have yet to learn, then we can surmise that there could indeed be these other dimensions of spacetime where matter or energy exist. Perhaps there could even be other fundamental forces of nature in these higher dimensions that are beyond our current level of perception; such as the spiritual plane where the living mind dwells. This is why we cannot just dismiss religion or spirituality, as we still don't know all there is to know, and as we have previously said; this is most likely the next area of scientific discovery to help explain our Universe.

It is practically impossible for us to quantify in any way that we can understand what a 5th, 6th, or other higher dimensions might look like. It's like trying to explain to a two dimensional creature that only perceives left/right and up/down the existence of a 3rd Dimension of forward/backward. They just can't comprehend such a thought. But… practically impossible is not totally impossible. We have science, technology and a conscious understanding of our perception of the Universe. For the most part. To understand this point a little bit better, we will look at the light spectrum for a moment to give us context as to the possibility of one day perceiving those higher dimensions of spacetime.

The light spectrum or Electromagnetic Spectrum, is essentially electromagnetic radiation (light) and manifests itself as; Gamma Rays at one end of the spectrum, X-Rays, Ultraviolet Radiation, Visible Light, Infrared Radiation, and Radio Waves at the other. With our eyes only able to perceive the small 'Visible Light' part of the overall spectrum. In 1800 a.d., William Herschel used a glass prism to scatter sunlight, and then measured the temperatures of the various colors of the spectrum; as well as the invisible light area just beyond the red color end of the dispersed light. What he found was there was more heat beyond the visible colors in the rainbow, thus discovering infrared radiation and blowing the door wide open to the entire spectrum for all of humanity. It took off like mad, and we cannot overstate this enough, as it is one of the crowning achievements in our rise to a technological civilization. From this we were able to invent radio, television, microwaves, x-ray machines, lasers, cellular telephones, etc. We have used this technology to scan the Universe itself and study the birth of stars with telescopes not only here on Earth, but with our space telescopes out wandering around the solar system as well.

If we can discover and use the things that permeate throughout the Universe, but lay just outside our realms of perception, like the Electromagnetic Spectrum, then we may be able to crack the riddle of gravity and higher dimensions as well. The implications of a discovery such as this, would reshape our entire civilization, just like what has happened over the last 200 years since we cracked the light riddle. Did we say crack the light riddle? No we meant, now we are even more lost. Understanding light has proven to be exceptionally difficult as we can't decide if it is a wave of light or particles of light. Maybe both! It depends on whether or not it is being observed. Wait what? Yes, light has probabilistic fundamentals found in Quantum Mechanics. And if that isn't enough to make your head spin, then you are smarter than us. We will discuss the Quantum realm later.

The work that we are doing right now with our superconducting particle colliders, LIGO gravity wave detectors, space based telescopes, along with our mathematicians trying to untangle 'String Theory' and 'Quantum Theory', we are very close to actually cracking this nut. The true benefits would not be realized by our generation, but our children and grandchildren will see a new type of society born that could very possibly lead to a utopian 'Star Trek' like future. The new technologies and sciences that it will unleash onto the world will be revolutionary and frankly, beyond our comprehension now; the same as a smartphone or neurosurgery would be to William Herschel back in 1800 a.d. It is possible, and we believe that we are getting very close.

"Time and Space are modes by which we think and not conditions in which we live." - Albert Einstein

CHAPTER 5:
LIFE, AS WE KNOW IT

What is life? Life is a continuum of things ranging from non-organic things that we know are inanimate, like rocks and metal, to things we definitely know of as animated and organic, like plants and animals. It then breaks down into structure, complexity, and an organism's ability to draw in raw elements to use as nutrients, then process and metabolize them as energy. Then it's ability to reproduce and release the excess energy as entropy (decay). It is in this area that we want to draw a clear line to define what is life and what it is not; but that has never been fully agreed upon as we keep finding life in the most extreme and hazardous conditions imaginable right here on planet Earth. That life is known as 'Extremophiles'.

In our search for other life in the Universe, we are constantly having to redefine our understanding of what actually constitutes life. Beyond that, we have the even greater task of having to define consciousness and trying to figure out what life has it, and what life does not have it. Or, is all life conscious? We have touched on consciousness briefly in our investigation into reality, and we will dive back into it in another chapter, so for now let's just stick to life, as it is complicated enough on its own.

We have stated the basic principles by which we use to define life, but what conditions are necessary for life to emerge and evolve. We live on a planet that is full of life. Everywhere we look, we find life in one form or another; from our vast oceans teaming with untold variations, to the plants, animals and fungi we see everyday, all the way to those extremophiles that we have found in subfreezing temperatures or in geothermal pools of boiling and highly acidic water. We have even found life at the very deepest parts of our ocean under the crushing depth of miles of water, where we once believed that no life could possibly survive. The one thing that we have found in our search here on planet Earth, is that all life requires liquid water in order to form. We once believed that sunlight was also necessary for life to emerge, until we found life deep in some of the darkest caves and at the bottom of the ocean where no light has ever penetrated to. We have since revised this to say that besides water, an energy source is required, and as is the case in the deep oceans, life has sprung up next to hydrothermal vents that spew superheated gasses into the water. It is the heat and nutrients from these gases that provide the energy required to help make life possible in these seemingly impossible conditions. Furthermore, in order for life (as we know it) to take hold there must be the right mixture and supply of six essential chemicals: carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, oxygen, phosphorus, and sulfur. Luckily they are all in plentiful supply here on planet Earth!

Great! What does this have to do with our question, 'What the Hell is Going On?' When we look back to our written history and the religions, myths and legends they have spurred, we see that all of them speak of lifeforms or 'gods' that have come to Earth from somewhere else in the Universe. They are not from this planet. They came here, created our civilization and influenced our development, then returned to where they came from. This is not our opinion, but the oldest recorded history we have, that was literally written in stone thousands of years ago. We will discuss this in greater detail in later chapters, but for now, let's assume for a moment that these stories are true, and there was another form of advanced intelligent life that visited our planet thousands of years ago. That implies that life formed somewhere else in the Universe, completely separate from the evolution of life here on planet Earth. We cannot just gloss over this point, as it is incredibly important for us to understand just how difficult it is for complex intelligent life to form in the Universe.

Hopefully everyone has seen the images from the space telescopes that we've put into orbit which have shown us that even in the darkest point in our sky, where there seems to be no stars; the Universe is teeming with an incalculable number of galaxies, with each of them holding at the very least one hundred billion stars each on the low end, and over a trillion stars on the higher end. Below is a picture from the N.A.S.A. James Webb Space Telescope of Stephan's Quintet Galaxy Cluster, set against the backdrop of an incalculable number of galaxies.



This means that the possibility of life being able to form on a planet around any one of these incalculable numbers of stars would seem to be practically assured. You would be forgiven for thinking so, but that is not necessarily the case. We have only one planet and version of life to look to in order to study, and see how easy it is for life to take hold, planet Earth. While we see an incredible abundance of life on Earth, we have to realize a few things.

1) That this was not always the case on our planet.

2) The processes that allowed life to spring up were incredibly unlikely.

3) The likelihood of that life being given a long enough time period to survive in order to form into complex multicellular life is not very good.

4) That not all life will evolve into an intelligent and technological civilization that can explore the planets and stars in the Universe.

While it is possible; we know that because we are here and able to contemplate such things; it is exceedingly difficult and unlikely that it even happened here in the first place. But it did. The point here is that precluding the written history we have from antiquity of visitors from somewhere else in the Universe coming to Earth; it is not unreasonable to believe in life elsewhere in the Universe. Even intelligent life. However, it may be a giant miscalculation to believe that it is as common as many people believe because to use an old saying, 'The deck is stacked against us'.

Let's look at the problems life has faced in emerging here on our own planet. The first issue we must tackle is our planet's position in spacetime and the ability of liquid water to form and stay around long enough for the chemical processes to take place and form amino acids, proteins and such that are the basic building blocks of life. We will start with the galactic structure of our own Milky Way Galaxy, and our local star group being located in a fairly uneventful area (in galactic terms) on the outside of one of the spiral arms; about ¾ of the way out from the center. Most of the stars in our galaxy are located in the center near the supermassive black hole, Sagittarius A+, which is the engine, if you will, that keeps our galaxy spinning. The radiation from gamma rays, x-rays, and all manner of charged particles litter this region making it one of the most inhospitable places to life that we can possibly imagine. On top of that we have stars swirling around at relativistic speeds (approaching the speed of light) very close to one another that would absolutely disturb the orbit of any planet that formed, causing it to be flung out into space or to be directed into one of the countless stars racing around, and vaporizing it. So we can say with a great deal of certainty that this area, and thus the majority of stars in the galaxy, are not conducive to having planets that will allow even simple bacterial life to form.

If we happened to be in the middle of one of the spiral arms of the galaxy, though further away from the center, we would still see a tremendous amount of hazards to any planets, again because of the number of stars moving around, along with the dangerous life ending cosmic rays, supernovas, etc. While planets would stand a better chance than they would being closer to the galactic center, it is still an extremely hazardous area, with it being possible, but exceedingly unlikely. We wouldn't want to be in one of the empty areas between the spiral arms either, as there might not be enough stars in this area to create the heavier elements necessary to form planetary systems. Since all the elements (except for hydrogen) are created from the nuclear fusion process in the core of stars, and scatter throughout space when the stars explode (supernova); having a certain number of them nearby is necessary for stars and thus planets to form, and having too many is detrimental. We seem to be in a perfect region, or 'Goldilocks' zone of the galaxy. We can then deduce that out of the 200 billion or so stars in our galaxy, the vast majority of them might not have the right conditions to allow for planets to form, or liquid water and life to emerge. A good guess would be that maybe only 1% of those stars would even have a remote possibility of having the ability to do so. 1% out of 200 billion, is still 2 billion stars. A number so large that it is difficult in itself to fathom.

For those not familiar with the idea of the Goldilocks Zone, we will explain. It is a term which comes from the children's story of 'Goldilocks and the 3 Bears', where the character Goldilocks is looking for the perfect temperature and the right conditions to make herself comfortable, and so on. We use the term Goldilocks Zone to refer to an area where a planet orbiting a star is not too close and hot that water would boil or evaporate away, and not too far away where it is cold and would freeze the water. This in-between area where the temperature is just right to allow for liquid water to form on the surface is the Goldilocks Zone. Out of the eight planets in our own solar system, only one of them sits comfortably in this special place in its orbit around the Sun, Earth. Venus sits at the inner edge of this zone, while Mars sits at the outer edge, and at one time we believe that they did have liquid water on the surface, but it did not last. So we can then safely assume that the vast majority of planets orbiting around stars that are in this special Goldilocks area of the galaxy (far enough away from the center or all of the action in the spiral arms), are not capable of sustaining liquid water on the surface or have the necessities required for complex life to form because they are not in the Goldilocks zone around their parent star. Furthermore, out of the three planets in our own solar system, only one of them sits comfortably in the middle of this habitable zone, Earth.

In order for complex life to form, we need a rocky planet where water can pool up on the surface. But when we look out into the cosmos with our telescopes, we see that the majority of planets we have discovered so far are gas giants like Jupiter and Saturn which have no rocky surface. Many of these planets orbit very close to their stars and do so at incredible speeds which would overwhelm the gravitational forces that would keep a smaller rocky planet in any kind of stable orbit. Yes, the orbital problem. Our solar system is quite

unique, as we are learning, in that the orbit of our planets are fairly stable, while we see a great majority of other star systems having planets with wildly elliptical orbits taking the planets far away from their parent star, then swooping back in very close to it. This again would perturb the orbit of any rocky planets and would eject them out into the darkness of interstellar space. So in fact we need a solar system that is stable, for a long long time, in order to give the ingredients of life long enough to swirl around in the oceans of liquid water and form into ever more increasingly complex chemical compounds. With all that being said, we must also acknowledge that our study of exoplanets is still in its infancy, and as better technology comes online, we may well begin to discover a greater diversity of planets orbiting their parent stars.

Once there is a stable solar system with rocky planets that sit in this Goldilocks Zone, we then need a planet of the right size. This is important for a few reasons. These planets must include a mixture of certain elements, such as carbon, in a sufficient enough supply to allow the chemical bonds necessary for life to form. We see that Mercury doesn't have this particular mixture of elements and consists mostly of heavier elements such as nickel and iron. After that, if there is a small planet, such as Mars; there isn't enough gravity to produce the correct amount of air pressure in the atmosphere surrounding the planet that is necessary for liquid water to form for a long enough period of time for complex life to evolve. We believe that billions of years ago, Mars did have an atmosphere with enough air pressure to allow liquid water to form on the surface, and even had the ability to spawn simple life for a short period of time. Though this epoch of Martian history was short lived because the gravity was not sufficient enough to hold those gases and they eventually leaked out into space. In order to get those gases to form around the planet and create an atmosphere, there must be some sort of geologic processes occurring in the core of the planet that will vent those chemical filled gases out from inside the mantle and core. This geologic process is known as convection, where the material inside the planet swirls around in a fluid like state, and it is this process that forms a magnetic field around the planet that protects us from the constant bombardment of solar radiation, cosmic rays, and charged particles. While we believe that Mars once had this geologic process, it did not last because of the small size of the planet. It eventually cooled at its core and effectively stopped this heating convection process. Once it stopped, the planet lost its magnetic force field and allowed those charged particles from space to slowly strip away the Martian atmosphere, having it dissipate into the vacuum of space. These solar and cosmic rays contain unbelievable amounts of radiation that would kill off any life that did manage to form on the surface, effectively sterilizing the planet. Earth on the other hand, is a much larger planet, and as such, our planet's convection engine is still very much active; releasing those important gases into our atmosphere and protecting us from the dangers of the solar radiation with a strong magnetic field.

You can see just how difficult it is for a solar system to provide the necessary factors for a long enough period of time for a planet to even be capable of having liquid water and

protect it from the dangers of space. But that is by no means the end of the struggles that life has to face in its rise to complexity and intelligence. Next we believe that 'Plate Tectonics' is also a requirement. Plate Tectonics is the upper crust of the planet floating and moving on a liquid magma mantle beneath it. This process allows the crust to subduct or move back underneath the surface of other plates and liquify back into the mantle; thus bringing new chemicals from the mantle up to the surface in the form of volcanoes and geysers which renews the carbon cycle. We see on the surface of Mars, no tectonic activity on the surface to keep the carbon cycle moving, which is why Mars has produced the largest volcano in the solar system, Olympus Mons; as the surface never moved over that volcanic hotspot, allowing the lava to continue to build up to over 72,000 feet high. As we have said, the geologic engine inside Mars eventually slowed down and then stopped, which is why there is no more volcanic activity on the surface.

While it is possible for simple life to form in conditions like those found on ancient Mars for a short time (geologically), even without Plate Tectonics. In order for more complex life to crawl its way out of the water where it is first born, and onto land where it can form into plants and animals, it is necessary to have a moon or other force that will help to stabilize its spin and orbit as well as to add a tidal force on the bodies of water. To do this, a planet's moon must be of a significant size comparable to its planet, and as we see when we look around our solar system, our Moon is the only one that is. It is unique in that it is huge compared to other moons' size relative to their planets. Because of its gravitational pull on Earth, we get the phenomenon of tides with our oceans. Life can form in the oceans, and we even consider some of it intelligent, as is the case with dolphins, whales, and octopi; but those species of life cannot manipulate their environment to the point of making tools and thus technology. While it may even be sentient or conscious, a topic we will discuss later, it hasn't risen to the level comparable to that of humans. In order for this leap to happen, it is necessary to have appendages (arms and legs) where an intelligent form of life can then begin to manipulate their environment. For this to occur, life had to move out of the oceans and onto land, which didn't happen on Mars because its two moons are incredibly small in comparison to the size of the planet. The Earth again is unique because of the tidal effect of our Moon allowing tide pools to form, with the water ebbing and flowing back and forth. Over the course of millions and millions of years, if not a billion years, life eventually evolved to this cyclical wet/dry environment by growing legs so that these primitive creatures could crawl out of the oceans and onto land. This cannot happen without the Moon, or other substantial gravitational mass, and its tidal effects.

Great! So now we have multicellular complex life on the surface with enough time to evolve into a great variety of species of plants, animals and fungi. Enter the mightiest predators to ever walk the planet, the dinosaurs. Life exploded on Earth and created some truly massive and wondrous creatures that reigned over the planet for 100 million years. Were they capable of manipulating their environment to the point of being able to create tools and thus technology? We don't think so. Yet, we don't really know for sure, but for

now, let's just assume that they didn't. What happened to them? Why don't we have dinosaurs today? Oh yeah, another cosmic killer. Comets and asteroids! A comet, the size of Mount Everest, or perhaps a series of comets as we are now hypothesizing, slammed into the Earth 65 million years ago and obliterated all life on the planet. Ok, not all life. We are here, so it didn't wipe out all life. We cannot overstate the impact of the, well the impact, comet strike on planet Earth. While it didn't kill all life on the planet, it killed a significant majority of it, including all of the large land animals and dinosaurs. This opened up the opportunity for small rodent-like mammals to begin to evolve and dominate the planet ending the reign of the reptiles. But this took millions of years for life on Earth to rebound.

Planet Earth gets hit by asteroids and comets quite often, in cosmic terms, and we only need to look to our Moon for the proof. You can even see the evidence of this right here on planet Earth as well by traveling to the Arizona desert and visiting Meteor Crater. This is a mile wide hole in the ground caused by an impact event only 50,000 years ago. Thankfully it was only a small impact, and didn't wipe out life the way it did with the dinosaurs. We would get hit a lot more by these planet killers hurtling around the solar system if it wasn't for our big brother, the planet Jupiter. The massive gravitational forces of Jupiter acts like a bouncer, cleaning up most of the space debris that wants to sneak through and wipe us out. We can say without a doubt that if it weren't for our gas giant buddies out there looking out for us, we would get hit by comets much more often and would essentially continue to reset the life cycle on our planet and keep us from rising to an intelligent, sentient, technological civilization. We are incredibly lucky to have this protection.

Now we finally have intelligent, sentient life on the surface! We evolved to the point where we can manipulate our environment and fashion tools. We have lived on this planet, possibly for a few million years, as anatomically similar homosapiens or various other homoerectus/neanderthal variants, but we didn't have the ability to create a technological civilization for all that time until the last few thousand years. This is speculation on the part of the mainstream science community, as we have yet to find any evidence in the fossil record, or have we? We will address this topic later, but for now we will just assume that we didn't have that ability until the rise of civilization around the world circa 4000 b.c. From there it took 6000 years for us to develop the technology to begin to explore our solar system and the cosmos beyond.

The conclusion we must no doubt come to here, is that the necessary elements required for life to spring up in the galaxy, solar system, and planet are incredibly unlikely to happen all together at the same time on the same planet. Yes, it does happen because, here we are, but the odds of all of those factors aligning perfectly are literally astronomical. Now, we can look back at the stories written down by our ancestors thousands of years ago, of visitors not of Earthly origin, coming to our planet, and assess the credibility of such

fantastic claims. While it is certainly possible that there is other life in our solar system, galaxy or Universe, the likelihood of it rising to the level of a technological civilization capable of traversing through spacetime and making contact with us, is almost ridiculous to imagine. But we are not imagining it, our ancestors are telling us this! We must then look at the likelihood of all of these ancient civilizations telling us basically the same thing about visitors from the heavens, and having each of them make up fairly similar stories and form their societies around this belief. This is another one of those mind-boggling things that we have to think about. But, when we read these stories from our ancestors, we see things and technology that they would not be able to comprehend, let alone imagine by themselves; describing these things in incredible detail, as in the Hindu Vedic texts. It truly is remarkable!

Rounding out our exposition on life, we must impart upon you the extreme rarity we as humans are on our blue gem of a planet floating through the vastness of spacetime. As we have previously said, we do believe in extraterrestrial life in the Universe. That in fact we are not alone. But as we haven't met an alien from the Zeta Reticulli star system yet, we must reserve our opinion on the improbability of us ever finding another intelligent life out there, as all the things that must occur perfectly which we have laid out above, do not or can not happen just anywhere. We are in fact a rare breed. However, we do not discount the written history of our ancient ancestors who did in fact believe we were visited and created from their image and likeness, then given technology, science and mathematics and sent on our way to continue to evolve in our own way. Let's just say that if the stories of our ancestors are true, then not only are we an extremely rare anomaly, but so would the visitors who came to our planet thousands of years ago. Beyond that, how incredibly lucky and special a situation it would be for two of these rarities of the Universe to find each other and be able to interact in any kind of meaningful way. It truly is well beyond what the word incredible could ever convey.

CHAPTER 6:
THE ENVIRONMENT

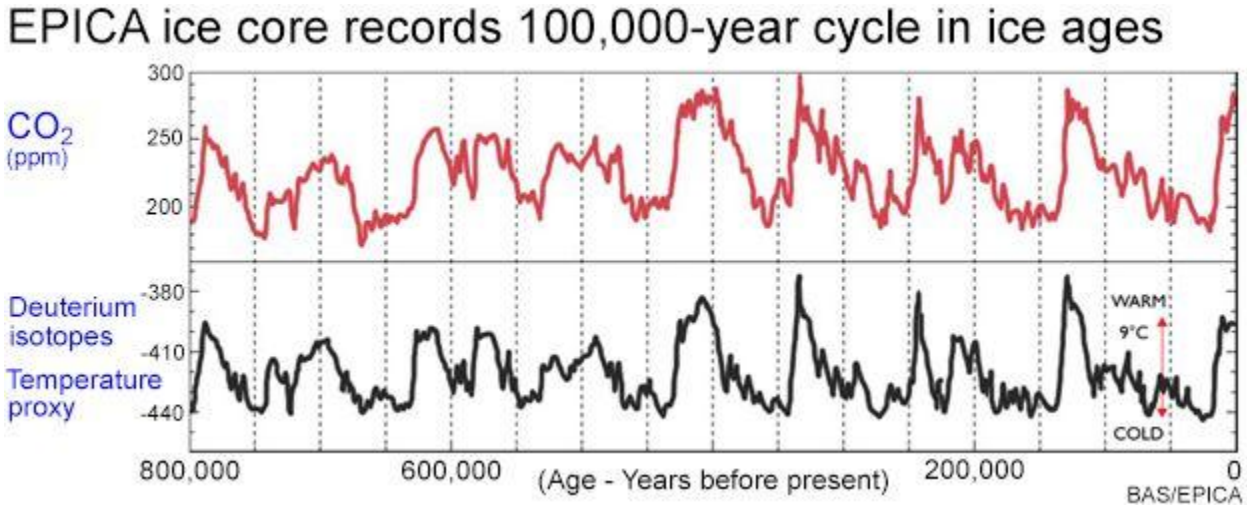
We have already gone into detail about the improbability of life having the necessary conditions to not only form in our Universe, but also how unlikely it is for any planet that does have those conditions, to have the other factors necessary to allow conscious, intelligent life capable of manipulating their environment in order to create technology and rise to our current level of civilization or beyond. It is this issue of manipulating our environment in our rise to civilization that has become an existential threat to not only our species here on planet Earth, but arguably all the rest of the species that call this planet home as well; through our poisoning of our air, water, soil, as well as the extinction of much of the biodiversity of life on the planet. This is another factor that we must address in our equation of whether we have ever been visited by beings from other planets or stars. Did they destroy themselves or their environment sufficiently enough in their rise to civilization before they had the ability to traverse spacetime? We must pose this question because it seems that we as human beings on planet Earth are doing just that!

The environment is such a complex and dynamic system that is ever changing, and extremely fragile. We take for granted that we have an atmosphere that contains oxygen for us to breathe, but as we see when we look back at Earth's history, this was not always the case. In fact, it took billions of years for our atmosphere to turn into the life-giving machine that we have today. For much of Earth's history, the atmosphere was incredibly toxic and we probably would have had our skin burned or melted off by the corrosive elements in which it used to contain. It wasn't until the 'Great Oxidation' about 2.2 billion years ago that cyanobacteria, algae and simple plant life began to form, and oxygen levels began to rise. Today, our atmosphere contains about 21% oxygen, with the rest being mostly nitrogen, but this is not the highest it has ever been. 80 million years ago during the Triassic Period, or the age of the dinosaurs, the Earth had an oxygen level that reached up to 35% of our atmosphere. Many people take this rich combination of life-giving air that is vital for all humans and animal species to survive for granted. We say this owing to the overwhelming quantity of pollutants which we are pumping into our atmosphere 24 hours a day, every day, everywhere around the world. We have already seen how rare and hard it is for a planet to be able to have the right conditions to even allow an atmosphere to form, let alone how long it took for our planet to produce the right mixture of gases and elements to allow complex life to form on the surface and breathe that air; about 3 billion or so years.

250 million years ago there was an enormous amount of volcanic activity in what is today Russian Siberia, and this caused the atmosphere to change its composition which killed off 90% of all life on Earth. This is known as the Permian Extinction, and it took 5 million years for life to recover from this cataclysmic event. It took so long to recover because it killed off most of the species of algae that produce oxygen and brought the life

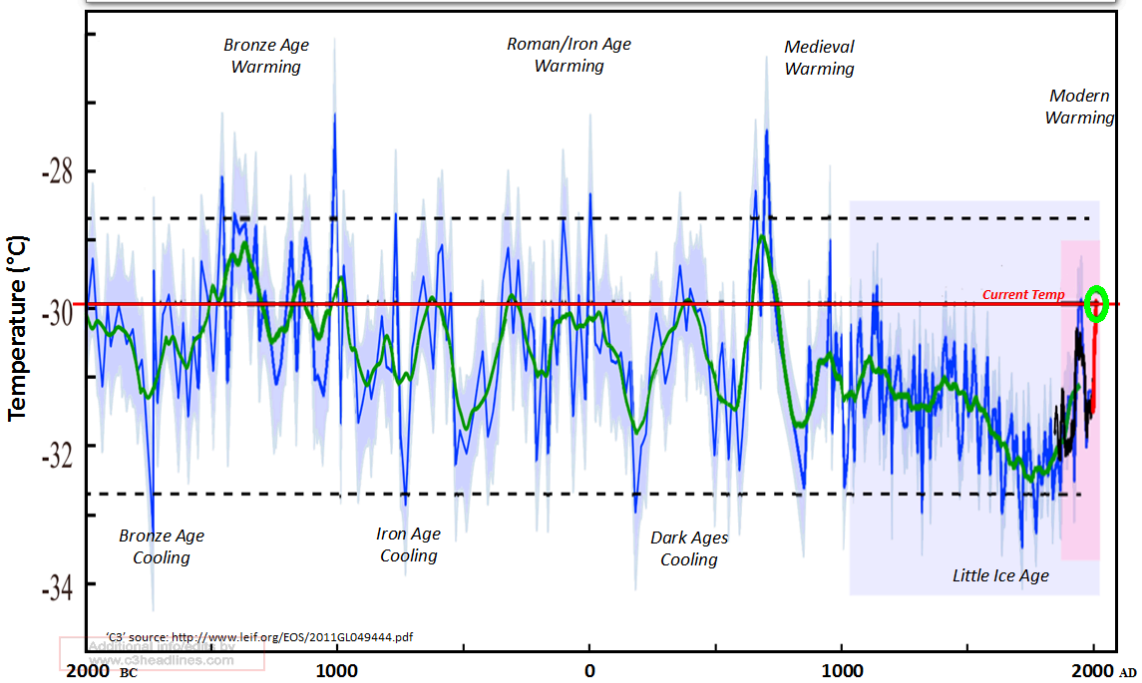
cycle of the oceans to a grinding halt. This is a very important point that we must pay attention to; that life on Earth is dependent on us having a healthy ocean life cycle. If this collapses, then so does that of the land-based species as well, as the food chain that all life on Earth depends on begins in the oceans. We tend to overlook this point as the vastness of the oceans seem like they would be unaffected by anything that we might be able to do. But we are wrong to think this way. The life cycle of the ocean is a very fragile and fickle thing, just like that of our atmosphere, and the two of them are intricately tied together. Whatever we do to one, will no doubt affect the other. Remember the Principle of Correspondence we discussed earlier?

Before we dive in too deep into the damage that we are causing our environment, it is important to dispel some myths, misinformation, and clarify some critical facts. Again, if we can't all agree on the facts and objective truth of our situation, then we are all in serious trouble! First, we will tackle the issue of carbon emissions being pumped into our atmosphere relentlessly every day, everywhere, and the rise in global temperatures we are experiencing. One of the biggest misconceptions we have to address is that the increase in temperature is a direct result of the release of carbon gases into our atmosphere from our burning of fossil fuels; oil, gas, coal, etc. Throughout history this has not been the case, as we can look back into history by studying the ice-core samples taken from Greenland and Antarctica, which shows that it is actually the other way around; where an increase in carbon in our atmosphere usually follows a warm period and is caused by this increase in temperature. When the temperature increases, it heats the oceans and the land which then releases the carbon that is stored. Similarly, when the temperature drops, more carbon is captured by our ocean and frozen into the snow and ice on the land. This is a common misconception and it is a very dangerous one that is not reported in the 'MainStream Media', but it is backed up by peer reviewed science. Why is this not reported, or misrepresented as the release of carbon in the atmosphere as the only cause of the warming? The obvious answer is that powerful individuals or groups have a vested interest in convincing the public of this false information in order to control the population and further consolidate their own power.



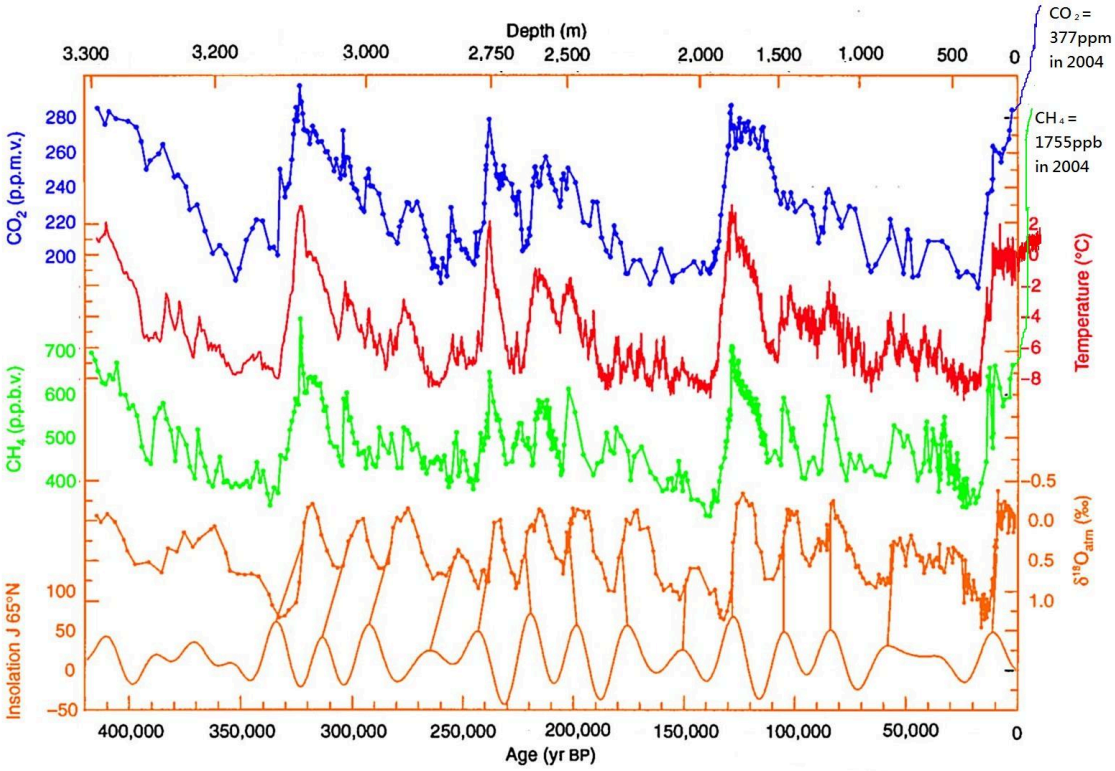
Modern "Unprecedented" Warming? Has Not Happened

Greenland ice core analysis reveals multiple warmer periods prior to 20th century "unprecedented" warming



2011 peer reviewed Greenland ice core analysis identifies major cooling and warming periods over last 4,000 years. Red line represent current temperature climate. Modern temperatures are clearly not "unprecedented".

Greenland ice-core data above - Vostok, Antarctica ice-core data below



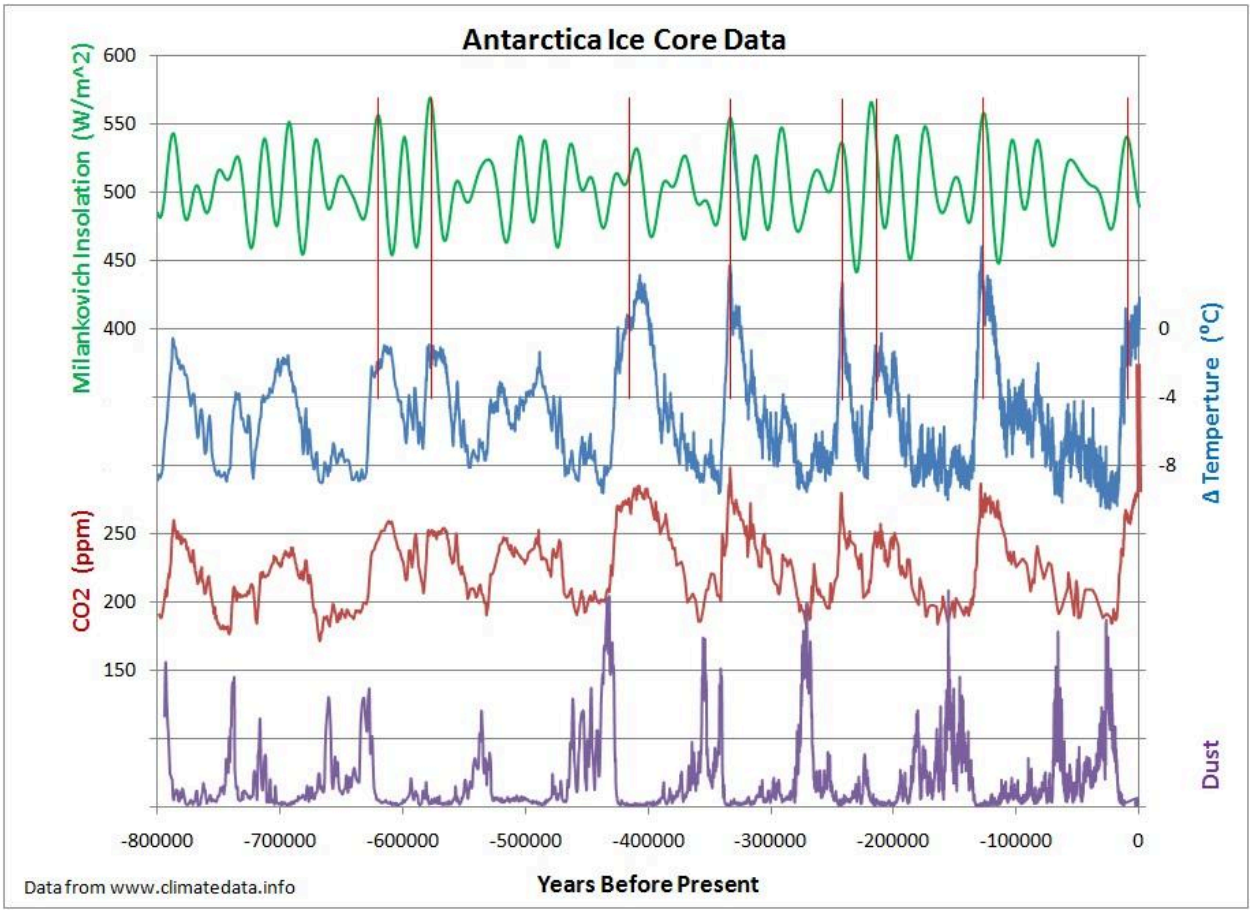
Carbon emissions can help to thicken the atmosphere, thus trapping green-house gases and helping the atmosphere to trap the heat from the Sun; just like we see with the runaway greenhouse effect on Venus. They are not, as many now believe, the overarching cause of the warming we now see on the planet, and in order for this runaway greenhouse effect to occur, we would need to thicken the atmosphere in a much more substantial way for much longer, and have the carbon cycle (the processing of carbon from our planet) shut down or become severely weakened. A dramatic increase of carbon dioxide into the atmosphere is not good in any way shape or form for us as oxygen breathing animals, however, we are not the only cause of this rise in $C0^2$ levels. We have done our part, but it is volcanoes which are responsible for emitting the vast majority. Increasing our level of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere has already led to instances of intense smog in our cities, acid rain and other harmful effects to small portions of the life cycle. An immediate decrease in our emissions will be the best thing for us and life on Earth as we know it. But, is $C0^2$ responsible for our increased temperatures? Perhaps we can attribute a couple of degrees of warming to human activity, but overall the answer is a resounding no. The ice-core samples from Antarctica show very clearly a cycle of global temperature swings going back hundreds of thousands of years into the past, and that the temperature of our planet peaked before the carbon dioxide level did during each one of the previous cycles. It was what came next that is the worrisome part. The temperature never sustained at its highest point for long (on a planetary timescale), but suddenly crashed back into a cooling period. Not always taking the planet into an ice age, but drastically altering the life cycle on the planet.

We have to come to terms that our climate is a dynamic and fluctuating cycle and that it affects all life on the planet. The ice-core samples give us an invaluable look into the history of our planet, and best of all, this is peer reviewed science which you can find in the prestigious journal ‘Nature’. It is not speculation! This information has passed through the critical Scientific Method process, and thus can be taken as true and factual. The ice-core samples clearly show that $C0^2$ and temperature swings are linked together, but we have to remember that correlation is not causation. This is a very important point as it shows that the rise in $C0^2$ throughout history was not the cause of the warming; it followed afterwards during each of the cycles. This is a delicate topic because of the incredible significance that global warming is having on the world today. This is not climate denial, in fact quite the opposite, this is climate realism! Our climate is constantly changing, and we should be worried if we weren’t in a warming period now, just as the ice-core samples suggest that we should be. Are we contributing to the amount of $C0^2$ in our atmosphere? Absolutely without a doubt we are! Since the data clearly shows that carbon emissions in the atmosphere are not the primary reason for the warming we are seeing, then what is? All we have to do is take a look back at our history to see that the planet has been in a warming period for about 20,000 years, since the end of the last ice age which came to an abrupt end roughly 12,000 years ago. This was long before we started burning ungodly amounts of fossil fuels and

adding harmful pollutants to the atmosphere. What then is the cause of this global warming? The nuclear reactor in the sky, the Sun!

Most people that talk about climate change or global warming are woefully ignorant of the science dealing with it, which involves a wide range of scientific disciplines, as you can imagine, such as; geology, hydrology, astrophysics, biology, etc. Either these people do not understand the science involved, or they are purposefully trying to mislead you. Let's take a look at the science that will help to understand the complexity of this topic, and we have to start with astrophysics. We know what you're thinking. This is going to get complex. While yes, it can be extremely complex, we will try to keep it simple so that everyone can understand. We all know that the Earth orbits around the Sun, once every year. We assume that the orbit is a perfect circle around the Sun. While yes this is the case sometimes, the Earth's orbit does change its shape to more of an elliptical (or elongated) orbit, then back to a circular one over the course of a one-hundred thousand year cycle. This is called 'Eccentricity'. Next, we want to address the tilt or angle of the Earth on its axis as it spins around once per day. This tilt is responsible for giving us our seasons and is known as the 'Obliquity'. The obliquity of the Earth changes during a forty-one thousand year cycle; from a low angle point of 22.1 degrees to a highpoint of 24.5 degrees. Currently the Earth has an angle of 23.5 degrees or roughly halfway between the high and low tilt points. Then we have the 'Precession' or the direction the angle is pointed to in space. The Earth spins like a top, or to put it simply, the North Star (Polaris) today points us in the northern direction here on Earth. But in another eight thousand years it will no longer be our polar star; we would have to find the star Deneb in the constellation of Cygnus to find our way north. Fear not though, in another twenty-six thousand years the cycle will bring Polaris back again to help us navigate here on Earth.

These cycles of eccentricity, obliquity and precession are the overriding forces that have governed our climate for hundreds of thousands of years, and it happens in various cycles; from one-hundred thousand years, to forty-one thousand years, to twenty-six thousand years. It is when these cycles overlap and come to form a 'perfect storm' as it were, with all three of the variables at their peak at the same time that we see the onset of a warming period, with another ice age eventually following afterward. We know this by studying deep-ocean floor sediment layers, as well as the ice-core samples taken from Greenland and Antarctica, and can look back hundreds of thousands of years in which we see these major cycles of warming and cooling that directly correlates to this cycle; known as the Milankovitch Cycle. This is not speculation, but peer reviewed science, backed up by the journal 'Science' as well as the U.S. National Academy of Science. We are in a warming period of this cycle right now, and it has absolutely nothing to do with the carbon emissions that we are ceaselessly pumping into the atmosphere every day, everywhere.



We are not responsible for the dramatic rise in global temperatures, only playing a minor role over the last 150 years. However, we have seen that whenever the planet is in its warmest phases, that life and indeed civilization flourishes. The planet will continue to warm and there is nothing we can do to influence it, whether we continue burning fossil fuels or not. So, whenever someone says that we must stop climate change or global warming, please correct them as this is just part of the natural cycle of the Earth, and we are powerless to stop it. The fact of the matter is that since we cannot stop it, even if we stopped all the pollution of our atmosphere today, this wouldn't stop the natural cycles of the Earth's relationship to the Sun. We must therefore get used to the idea that the climate is going to change, and we have to figure out how we as a species need to adapt to this change. We have been here before, in this part of the solar cycle thousands of years ago, and we will do it again thousands of years from now; hopefully. Humans are remarkably adapted to change. We have survived meteor strikes, ice ages, global floods, famine, global pandemics, solar flares, you name it. We will survive this!

Now that we understand the cause of global warming, and that we are powerless to stop it; why are we being influenced to think that we can stop it, slow it, or reverse it? This is not only counterintuitive, but extremely dangerous, and directly contradicts the Scientific Method which we have all agreed upon as our basis for objective truth.

Next, we have to look at what effects our human science project is having on the natural cycle, as indeed we are tinkering with it through our exploitation and burning of fossil fuels and other harmful chemicals that we release into the environment as if there will be no consequences. Humans are absolutely changing the chemical makeup of our atmosphere in a way that has never been done before in Earth's history. The consequences of this are completely unknown to us and could be potentially even more catastrophic than the global warming that everyone is so worried about. Besides the carbon dioxide we are all familiar with, which is a byproduct from the burning of fossil fuels, we are injecting a great many other types of chemical compounds into the atmosphere as well. Things like carbon monoxide, sulfur dioxide, nitrogen dioxide, ozone, chlorofluorocarbons, as well as particulates of various heavy metals like lead and mercury are being released into the atmosphere at an alarming rate. These pollutants are a side effect from factories, cars, open burning of waste, pesticides, as well as household and commercial products. We cannot stress enough the importance of not experimenting or tinkering with our atmosphere. This is not a science project we want to be doing or something to be trifled with as it could very well lead to the extinction of life on this planet. Something to be feared much more than the planet warming a couple of degrees. We have already seen just how difficult and rare it is to even have an atmosphere capable of sustaining life, so this is the last thing we want to be doing.

So there is good news, and bad news. The good news is that we can do things now that can have an effect and allow our atmosphere to begin healing. Back in the 1970's we realized that there was a hole in the ‘Ozone Layer’ of our atmosphere over the South Pole. It is this layer of the atmosphere, 15 - 35 kilometers up, that absorbs the Sun's ultraviolet radiation. We quickly discovered that this hole was caused by decades of releasing CFCs (Chlorofluorocarbons) into the atmosphere from air conditioners, refrigerators, and aerosol spray cans. The world came together and banned the use of CFCs, and in the last 40 years we have seen the hole begin to shrink. Scientists now believe that it should be completely healed by 2040. Here we can see what we as a species can do when the facts are clear, the science is understood and accepted without bias due to greed or power.

Now for the bad news. Humans are responsible for the 6th great mass extinction of life on planet Earth. Biodiversity is not as well known of a topic, but it is absolutely essential to provide for a healthy biosphere, as well as the food chain that we all depend on to sustain life. The time has long since passed where we could have made a difference in protecting the biodiversity on Earth. We have passed a critical threshold and indeed it is too late with an imminent collapse of the natural life cycle on Earth right around the corner. Our hubris undoubtedly has gotten the better of us over the last two-hundred years with our thought being that the overfishing of the oceans, cutting down the rainforest to plant crops and graze cattle, hunting many species to extinction and releasing dangerous amounts of chemical pollutants into the air, rivers, oceans, and all across every continent except for

Antarctica (thankfully) would not have any effect. Surely, as we can see through studying the geologic strata around the world that whenever this has happened before on our planet, that it has literally taken millions of years for it to return to a normal healthy cycle again. Since we cannot stop it, as it's already too late, we can try to slow it down by taking immediate actions and changing our ways. Of course, this is not going to happen because greed, power and globalization have effectively taken control of our planet. The best thing we can do now is to prepare for it, as it is most certainly right around the corner. If we are not ready and prepared for this, our species will collapse and die of starvation. We have no ideas as to how our species should plan for it, but we need to get our best people working on this problem immediately.

We must learn to live in harmony with our planet and environment as we have been intricately connected together as one since the beginning. We have moved away from this truth in the last 5,000 years, believing that we can control and dominate our planet instead of seeing ourselves as part of it. This has led to countless wars battling to control resources such as food, water, oil, and precious minerals. If we look back to the ancient archeological sites that predate the Copper Age 6,000 years ago, such as; Caral in Peru or Gobekli Tepe in Turkey; we do not find any evidence of these civilizations having weapons or warring with each other. It appears that this time was, for lack of a better term, a utopia! This is how life on Earth is supposed to exist, in cooperation with our planet and biosphere, not competition as we see in our modern culture.

“But what about Darwin? Survival of the fittest? Only the strong survive,” you are probably thinking?

While Charles Darwin did make significant discoveries about various species and how they evolved over the eons when he published 'On the Origin of Species' in 1859 a.d.; he had no knowledge of geology, genetics, and paleoanthropology which he could have used to expand his ‘Theory of Evolution’. While the basis and core of Darwin's ideas are correct, the context is wrong. Competition is not the foundation for natural selection, though it does factor into certain species' social orders, or when an invasive species is introduced into an ecosystem. It is our ability to adapt to our changing environment and learning to cooperate along with it that has kept the cycle of life moving for billions of years. Cooperation, not competition.

CHAPTER 7:
FREEDOM AND EQUALITY

Why this long spiel about the scientific method, life and the environment? Because people around the world, especially in our country of the U.S.A., still question its legitimacy, turn a blind eye to it, or do not act upon it when it is necessary. These are terribly unfortunate things for people to fall victim to as our planet Earth is screaming at us to be careful. All the warning signs are there. The scientists have been telling us for years. The worst-case scenario is that we would make this planet uninhabitable for not only our species, but countless others. If we all agree to accept our modern science as factual and true, then why are we so slow to act or implement any meaningful changes that could greatly alter our projected outcome? Greed! Power! Control! These are what is influencing our opinions and attitude towards science lately. The lust for total control over the resources, money, land, and even you. Global Domination! Why else would we continue to pollute the environment that we depend on to sustain life, even dragging our collective feet over the decades to implement the changes that scientists have been screaming about for years? Are we consciously making this choice to go further down into the maelstrom, or is society being manipulated by those seeking to control the power and the money?

Many people in the world today fall into a series of categories, and while we do not like to separate people into groups, because we are All One, we have to recognize our current situation. The broad standard of categories already accepted by the world are; 1st World, 2nd World, 3rd World, and as we will unfortunately add, the 4th World nations.

The 1st World countries are basically all of the English speaking countries and their N.A.T.O (North Atlantic Treaty Organization) allies, along with others like Japan and South Korea. In these countries, the citizens live the most affluent lifestyles in the world, as they usually rank at the top of the list when it comes to: income, education, life expectancy, child mortality, wealth, and healthcare. These are the countries that have the most power and influence over the majority of the rest of the world, whether it be militarily, economically or otherwise. They have allied themselves together in more than just defensive military ways, but also economically and politically as well, in order to exact their influence over as broad a swath of the planet as possible. The citizens of these countries are for the most part informed as to the state of the world, but the majority of them turn a blind eye to much of the hardships and strife that the policies of their countries have on others around the globe. These people are educated, but manipulated to a greater or lesser extent by the culture and politics of their specific countries, which allows much of the problems we face in the world to become exacerbated with each passing day. There are however a great many of these citizens who are keenly aware of the issues though, and seek a way to improve the world while leading the charge. However, because they lack a proper platform in which to rally behind, nothing meaningful ever happens.

Obviously 1st World Nations should be countries you can hopefully already point out on a map: the U.S.A., Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Japan, South Korea, and all of the Cold War era N.A.T.O allies in western Europe, such as; France, Italy, Norway, and England. Look up the rest if you don't already know them, as N.A.T.O. has grown over the years and encompasses most of Europe now. In essence, it is everyone who has close economic and defense alliances with the U.S.A., and the transnational corporate banking conglomerates who own everything. You can expect everything to run more or less the same way, with all the goods and services you would find in the U.S.A. You don't have to worry about your safety in any of these places; because you already live in America where there was a shooting outside the McDonalds two blocks away from your house last night, your kid just went through an active shooter drill at his school on Friday, and your mom just got her 'yellow' belt in Kung-fu two weeks ago after being accosted by a 'Karen' at Walmart on 'Black Friday'. This only happens in the U.S! The rest of them are actually civilized!

2nd World countries are those that were allied with the former Soviet Union during the Cold War, such as those in Eastern Europe as well as China. These countries, like Kazakhstan, Bulgaria, Belarus, Moldova, etc., all can operate quite well on their own if left unimpeded by outside influences or authoritarian government control. But sadly that is not the case. The consequence of which is that the citizens of these countries are kept from achieving the lifestyle of their neighbors, and while not being economically impoverished, they do not have the luxury items, comforts and opportunities that are enjoyed in the 1st World. The citizens in these countries are for the most part educated, hardworking, peaceful, and enjoy services that are usually not available in the 3rd World. These people just go along with the state of the world as it is, because they are not particularly powerful militarily, economically, or politically; and again, they have no real platform available to them to affect any positive change in the world, except of course for Russia and China.

Then we have 3rd World countries, or most of the rest of the world. Yes, the list is small and exclusive on the top and only spreads out a little bit in the middle. Then there is the rest of the planet. The 'powers that be' have divided these countries into two different categories, and we'll stick with that, for now. There are the aptly, but haughty monikered nations that are working overtime to lift their countries out of poverty, 'developing' 3rd World nations, and just regular 3rd World nations, who are struggling and clinging to hope. The developing countries are places you should be familiar with if you are curious about the world, like: Mexico, Argentina, Vietnam, Colombia, India, and Brazil. Here you can find a great deal of wealth, fairly modern cities and affluent lifestyles in many of the larger cities and also in other select areas, but there is also a tremendous amount of heart breaking poverty right alongside it. They usually have a sizable emerging middle class, and most of the factory jobs that produce everything you buy at Bed Bath & Beyond and Walmart that aren't already made in China. We will make a special mention of the 'Banana Republics', which are places like; Costa Rica, Panama and the Philippines, all of which have been significantly influenced by the 1st World Nations and their economic interests for more than a century. Then we have the remainder of the planet. These are countries that are freaking screwed, with very little hope of ever being able to recover from the havoc they have been caught in since, well forever! We will kick off this list with everybody's

favorite, North Korea. Followed by nations you may have heard of but probably can't find them on the map, like: Tajikistan, Nigeria, Afghanistan, Ethiopia, Pakistan, Cambodia, and Nepal.

Finally, we have the 4th World countries. Yes, there are 4th World Nations on our list. This is a special category where the poverty is horrific, the economy is in shambles, and the violence rages out of control and can flare up without warning anywhere or anytime. You probably have never heard of these countries, unless we have a war going on there, such as; Sudan, Syria, Burundi, Sierra Leone, Chad, Yemen, Haiti, and Papua New Guinea. What is happening in these countries is truly demoralizing, and we as the 1st World absolutely need to reach out and help these destitute and forsaken people. There is not even the smallest prospect for any kind of prosperity for these hopeless people, their kids, and generations to come.

We are All One! We all live in the same reality! We all can agree on using science to render what is true and factual! While we exist in the same reality, our lives are vastly different! Traveling around the globe will definitely show you that while you may believe us all to be born equal on this planet, that is not the situation that the vast majority of people in the world find themselves in. Why is that? That is a complicated question that we will explore in later chapters, but we have to accept that our civilization on this planet is not equal to all. Now, either we believe in freedom and equality for all or we don't! There is no middle ground here. No gray area. Much of the modern world has turned a blind eye to the situation happening around them in the world and seemingly don't care or raise a finger to fight for equality. All the while paying lip service to the concept of freedom and equality. This is a fact, it is true, it is our reality.

The physical reality that we live in from one person to the next, from one country to the next, is the same, but our situation is different. Your reality in the U.S.A. is the same reality that exists for a person in Uganda, or Indonesia; in which we can all agree on what poverty is, on what wealth is, on what education is, on healthcare and morality are. We cannot however gather the strength or ability to bring about freedom and equality for everyone in this world where we all share the same reality. Why not? This answer is rooted in the economic situation we find ourselves in globally. The wealth and ownership of the consumer production companies, transportation and power industries, medical industry, and central banks of the world are concentrated mostly in the 1st World nations which are all allied with one another. This is a fact, and the true nature of the global economic hierarchy. The CEO's of transnational corporate conglomerates, government officials, private equity investors (billionaires), central bankers, and even military leaders meet annually to coordinate their strategy for global economic and resource dominance. These meetings go by the names: G-20 summit or more exclusive G-7 which are only the top 7 global economic nations. We also have groups, such as; the Bilderberg Group which is a more elusive and private meeting of the global elite, or the World Economic Forum where the ideas formulated by the other more secretive meetings are then force fed to the rest of the world; usually by the I.M.F. (International Monetary Fund), World Bank and other central banks.

The systematic issue of making the rich and powerful, more rich and powerful, at the expense of the poor and helpless has been happening on planet Earth since the beginning of humanity, as has slavery. We have all collectively agreed that slavery is abhorrent and it has been largely eradicated, with a few exceptions. Yet we haven't all agreed to arrest power from the minority of the corporations, banks and countries who now wield it and ensure its equal distribution across the globe for all. Why? Well, the powerful and the rich have a vested interest in holding on to their power, using any and all means to do so. This is one of the greatest issues of our time and we need to; first be aware of it, second we need to diagnose the issue, and third we need to fix the issue.

First we have to be aware that there is an issue. We all have to take a long critical look at not only our country and its current path, but also that of the world. The U.S. has had an unmistakable impact on the state of the world in so many ways, not only economically and militarily, but also culturally. The U.S. has become a brand to the rest of the world, and people want what America has to sell, such as; the music, dance, television, Hollywood movies, and especially fashion. You see it everywhere you go. You see people in every country you visit sporting American name brand clothing with English words spelled out on a T-Shirt, but the person wearing it doesn't even speak English. Sporting jersey's are especially common, with tons of Lakers or Bulls basketball jerseys on people who have never seen a basketball game before. All they know is that it is American and they want it. America is rich, full of famous people, and it is a dream to many people in the world.

But, as 'Saint' George Carlin once famously said, "Do you know why they call it the American Dream? Because you have to be asleep to realize it!"

The 'American Dream' is just another slogan that has been used to entice regular average citizens to believe in this economic and political system that benefits the elite and powerful extremely well. While also benefiting a sizable population of the 'Middle Class' to a much lesser degree; only enough to keep them working hard so that they keep the machine moving, with the lingering hope of one day being able to live that dream. For the rest of the population it is either working paycheck to paycheck just trying to hold on each month or else they will end up like the other 37 million Americans who live below the poverty line. That's 11.4% of our country's population, and on top of that we will add that 11.9 million of those are children. In America! Seriously? The richest and most powerful country the world has ever seen, and we have 37 million people concerned about where they will get their next meal. This is absolutely unconscionable when we have over 700 billionaires in America with more wealth than they could spend in 5 lifetimes. This is `What in the Hell is Going on!"

There is definitely a problem when we cannot even take care of our poor and helpless, but can spend more on our military budget annually than the next 7 largest defense spenders combined. Why is this you may be wondering? Power. Plain and simple. Whoever carries the biggest stick, dominates the others. But you cannot stand alone when you are swinging your big stick around the world. You need friends and allies who will have your back that also carry a big stick. Of course military power wins the day in the end, but when you also carry the biggest

economic stick, what follows is the most geopolitical power on the planet. Now your influence is unmatched. But if the system used by the country that wields the biggest stick can't even take care of all of its own citizens in a humane and compassionate manner, how can we expect this system to be any more empathetic to others around the world? You cannot, and would be foolish to think so. This leads to severe problems for countless millions around the world, not only from the environmental, economic, and societal problems; but also the political, and the much more important humanitarian problems

The political issues spring up from a long ago calculated plan to dominate the economies of Central and South America as well as the Caribbean, Africa, and Asia, to the benefit of transnational corporations who have a vested interest in keeping the people impoverished and uneducated. These corporations, such as the U.S. Fruit Company for instance, could then use the locals as low paid workers (slave wages), to maximize their profits. Humanity be damned as long as they had a good quarterly earnings report. Many transnational corporations and the banks that ultimately own them, give out predatory loans to these countries, knowing full well that they cannot pay them back. Included into these loan agreements are stipulations which obligate the nation to forfeit certain specified natural resources to the bank/corporation should they at any time default on the loan. Of course this is the plan the entire time. The bank didn't work for this money, it wasn't earned by them. All they did was to add a few digits into a computer, and BOOM, here's your $500 million dollar loan. Which of course they can never hope to pay back, and when the first loan is given, other contracts are signed to begin extracting said specified materials by the bank/corporation and in doing so cut some of the profits with the corrupt leaders who have just sold out their country for the benefit of their own short term greed. They think nothing about the long term impacts that this will have on their countries, and don't care because now they are rich beyond their wildest imaginations. All the while turning a blind eye to their countrymen who will inevitably pay for their cowardice and gluttony.

Eventually the bill comes due with the nation defaulting on the loan, just as planned. The bank/corporation swoops in and takes total control of said resources, cutting out the nation to which the resources belong and are being extracted from. By controlling the resources and the local labor, the bank/corporation can then squeeze every last dollar out to maximize their profits. Much of the time this involves ignoring any semblance of environmental protection, which again only hurts the local population. When, as will always happen, the population rises up to regain control of their countries and indeed their very lives; seeing how their lands are being pillaged and their people exploited for foreigners' greed; they rise up and seek change. Whether this happens through elections or a violent overthrow of the corrupt government, the people seek to reclaim what is rightfully theirs, of which they have been swindled out of. A new set of politicians takes control and nationalizes or cancels the previous agreements in order to use the profits of said resources to raise their citizens out of poverty.

When this happens, the backlash from the World Bank who is usually underwriting the loan, and the other central banking powers of the world, of whom are the owners of the transnational corporate conglomerates, is swift. International economic sanctions are

immediately put in place to punish the people. It is always the people who are impacted by these sanctions, make no mistake about it, as they are specifically targeted that way. The rich and powerful of a nation might feel a little itch, but the real gut punch goes to the poor, usually affecting women and children the hardest as they are the most vulnerable. This is the strategy. Make the people suffer so much, that they will demand political leadership revert back to the way things were beforehand, when at least they weren't starving. If the people are resilient and do not fold to the pressure of the international banking cabal, then the nation will be labeled as a socialist, communist, or terrorist state only because they do not wish to give over their country to greedy bankster oligarchs who control the world. They are then smeared in the international news, with various political and sometimes covert military campaigns that plot against what is many times the genuine democratic wishes of the nation.

The clandestine services of various nations begin to get involved seeking to unseat the new government through new elections in which dissent is sowed amongst the people through targeted psychological operations, or even fomenting a violent coup in the nation to restore the corporate interests of the international banksters. We have seen this in many countries over the years, but most recently in Bolivia and Venezuela. If all of this fails, then it is time to call in the specialist and attempt an assassination of a leader to crush the hopes of the nation. We saw many failed attempts by the United States C.I.A. in Cuba against Fidel Castro during the later half of the 20th Century, and straight up invasions of whole nations to further what can only be described as corporate resource wars. While this is not the preferred method of dealing with a nation gone rogue, 'wet works' as it is called because it involves blood being spilt, is almost always effective. Thus the cycle begins again, and the people are always the ones who suffer. They are helpless against the enormous forces who seek only to fulfill their greedy tendencies and control the levers of power in the world for their own benefit.

Throughout history, and continuing unto this very day, the reigns of power have been held by a small fraction of the population (the wealthy elite, who we will detail shortly), with an incredible amount of control and influence over all of our individual lives. Who are these people, and why should we have to go along with whatever they choose to be best? Isn't this a democracy? And if you're not in a democratic country, isn't that what you really want? To have a say in the process and be able to have some control over the course of your own life? Well, if these certain elite individuals and groups can wield such immense power, even influencing the course of nations, then is it really a democracy? Are we all included in this system? We would argue that we are not, and we can say this with a high degree of confidence because of our years of travel around the world, witnessing some of the most desperate and horrendous poverty that you can imagine. It is not only found in Africa, Asia, India, and Bangladesh, but also closer to home, in middle America. Did these people choose to be desperate, poor and hungry; teetering on the edge of starvation or sometimes just holding onto life itself with a weak hand? No, of course they didn't. Which means that they are not free to choose their own path in life, or equal to the same opportunities as others. You may be surprised to hear that that is the vast majority of people on the planet. Only a small fraction of the population have got it good, because they are the ones who play the banksters game and keep the machine running. This is not freedom. This is, do what I want you to and I won't kick you as you feed on the

scraps that fall from my table. So, while we all share the same reality, our situations are vastly different from one another because of the indifference and greed of the few.

To quote Mr. Spock from Star Trek, “The needs of the many outweigh the needs of the few, or the one.”

CHAPTER 8:
WHO IS GOD?

“Do not believe in anything simply because you have heard it. But after observation and analysis, when you find that anything agrees with reason and is conducive to the good and benefit of One and All, then accept it and live up to it.” - Siddhartha Gautama Buddha

This is a sensitive topic for many people from all over the globe who can trace their personal, family, cultural, and societal history to their religious beliefs. Understanding our history, of which religion has been the driving force for countless centuries, is necessary in order for us to understand how we got to where we are now, and how it has influenced our reality. Thus it is critical in studying the question of, ‘What the Hell is Going On?’ Our goal here is not to upset, offend, condemn, or condescend to any person, organization, or culture. Our goal is to cultivate a more coherent understanding of our shared history through the study of various religious theologies and mythologies, along with archeology and science, and to share these findings with you all. After studying this topic for many years, as lifelong students of history and world religions (in no way do we claim to be experts, we only offer a viewpoint of the information we have collected through our many years of research). It is our belief that it is well past time that we take a critical look at these ancient beliefs which have ruled over our world for thousands of years; in an attempt to interpret these enigmatic beliefs using the perspective, knowledge, and insight we have gained over the centuries. Our hope is that we can be honest and candid with ourselves; not letting our emotions or baser instincts influence our judgment or acknowledgment of the details and discoveries that we present to you here. Using this information, we can then begin to heal the animosity, division, and resentment that has seemingly claimed control over our civilization, and forge a new path forward into the future; using the knowledge, wisdom, and sacred teachings that all of our ancestors imparted to us throughout the centuries. We are ALL ONE, we ALL share this Earth, and we ALL believe in LOVE.

- **Ancient Judea**

Billions of people around the world follow the teachings of the Hebrew, Christian, and Islamic religions; with all three drawing their heritage back to the prophet Abraham from Mesopotamia in what we now know as the Middle East. There is some speculation of his actual birthplace; either in the city of Ur which is located in the modern day country of Iraq, or in the city of Urfa (Sanliurfa) which is located in the southern part of the modern day country of Turkey. We have recently traveled to the city of Sanliurfa, Turkey, visiting the cave which is speculated as the site of Abraham's birth, and drinking water from the spring that has flooded the cave. Now that’s some holy water if there ever was some!

Having studied all three of the holy scriptures (not a complete study of all the texts attributed to each faith, as there are many); the 'Old Testament' of the Bible (Hebrew/Jewish), the 'New Testament' of the Bible (Christian), and the 'Quran' (Islam); we can dispel a few simple misconceptions that we have observed from many people who might not be familiar with all of these religions. All three of these faiths believe in, worship, and show reverence for the same God or deity; and though they may use different languages or call him by different names (Yahweh, Allah, Jehovah, Adonai, The Lord, etc.), it is in fact the same immortal creator/divinity/celestial being.

The 'Torah' (the five books of Moses), when combined with an additional 34 books (the number varies between different sects) written between 538-332 b.c. are what we know as the Old Testament of the Bible or 'Tanakh', and is the primary text of the Hebrew faith. The Old Testament tells of the Hebrew creation story, the covenant made between man and God, the Great Flood, the Tower of Babel, the Exodus of the Jewish people from Egypt to the 'Promised Land', as well as many other stories. The Hebrew scriptures form the foundation for the two other main monotheistic religions of the world, Christianity and Islam.

The Old Testament also tells of the coming of a 'Messiah'. A future Jewish king from the 'Davidic' line, who will save the Hebrew people. A baby was born to Jewish parents, Mary and Joseph of Nazareth (both from the bloodline of King David who founded the Judean dynasty circa 1000 b.c.), and is believed by some to have been an 'Immaculate Conception' (a child born from a virgin mother). Born in the town of Bethlehem, Palestine in the year 1 a.d., this baby was believed by some to be the messiah, and his name was Jesus. The 27 books, written between 80 - 100 a.d., detail the story of Jesus; including his Baptism, Transfiguration, Crucifixion, Resurrection, and Ascension; are what we now refer to as the New Testament of the Bible. The New Testament can be divided into four main sections of the Gospels, Acts of Apostles, Epistles, and Apocalypse. These books also identify Jesus as the flesh and blood incarnation of the Hebrew God, Yahweh. When Jesus was about thirty years old, he was baptized in the Jordan River and started his ministry; where he preached to his followers the importance of repentance, teaching the Hebrew scriptures, performing miracles, casting out demons, and healing the sick. He was later arrested, tried, and executed in the city of Jerusalem where his disciples believe that he appeared to them after rising from the dead, before ascending to heaven. The followers of the teachings of Jesus in the New Testament are known as Christians, and they use the Old Testament and Hebrew religion as a foundation for their religion of Christianity.

Widely regarded as the finest work in classic Arabic literature is the revelation communicated through the Archangel Gabriel to the prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him), known as the Quran. It is believed that the Quran, written between 609 - 632 a.d., is the literal word of Allah (God), who communicated the same message to the prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him) that he revealed to all the other prophets before him, including: Adam, Enoch, Noah, Heber, Methusaleh, Lot, Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob,

Joseph, Jethro, Job, Ezekiel, Moses, Aaron, David, Solomon, Elijah, Elisha, Jonah, Zachariah, John the Baptist, and Jesus. In the Quran, Allah (God) indicates; that he created the human as his trustee on Earth, that he alone has the ultimate wisdom, power, knowledge, and authority as the Creator of the Universe, and that he should be obeyed without qualification. Overall, we would summarize the Quran; as the human relationship with Allah (God) and all his other creations (including other humans), and gives guidance in most aspects as to how people should conduct their lives according to the will of Allah (God); usually in broader terms, but there are some specifics. The followers of the prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him), and the messages revealed to him by Allah (God) are identified as Muslims, with their religion being known as Islam.

We would like to add our personal thoughts here about the Quran. It is said that to truly appreciate the Quran that you need to read it, and hear it read aloud using the Arabic language in which it was originally written; and to do so reveals its true beauty and poetry. During one of our research expeditions at the Topkapi Palace in Istanbul, Turkey, one of the buildings inside the walls of the palace houses many various holy relics. When you exit the room where they are kept, you enter another room with a cleric reading the Quran aloud in Arabic. There are also two TV screens that scroll through the written passages as he reads them; one in Arabic, and one in English. Although we do not speak Arabic, we were captivated by the blissful nature of the words as he spoke them. It was quite an experience, and we hope to one day hear it again with a better understanding of the Arabic language.

When we try to simplify it, to more easily explain it to others in only a few short words, we describe it like this. The Jewish follow the ‘First’ or Old Testament. The Christians follow the First/Old Testament and the ‘Second’ or New Testament of the Bible. The Muslims follow both the First and Second Testaments, and believe that the Quran is the ‘Last Testament’. Of course this is a simplified characterization of how all three fit together, as there are some key differences to each, but overall this is an easy way to view the three main monotheistic religions of the world.

The essential key to all of them is the belief in the same almighty creator God, and it is this question of God that we are interested in. The God of these three religions is believed to have brought the Universe into creation out of a dark void. But who is this God?

If there was nothing but a dark empty void, then where did he come from and how did he get this power to create something as vast as the Universe out of nothing?

If he indeed created everything in existence, why is he interested in what we are doing here on planet Earth, and why does he have so many obscure laws governing our lives that should hardly seem important to the divine creator of billions of galaxies?

Why does this almighty creator of the Universe condemn mediums and psychics to death by stoning; while similarly handing down the death penalty for adultery, bestiality, worshipping other gods, violating the sabbath, and homosexuality (only between men)?

Why does God not want us to eat animals or birds that crawl on the ground, as described in the book of Leviticus, when he gave us dominion over all the creatures of the Earth including those that creep on the Earth, as described in the book of Genesis?

Why would a God that created everything in the Universe be jealous and envious of our believing in other gods, worshiping other gods, or creating and praying to idols of other gods? Isn't he all powerful? Wouldn't he have created these other gods as well, and if so, wouldn't he have dominion over them too?

Didn't this God create us with free will? Isn't that the underlying theme of the story of the Garden of Eden? Isn't God divinely omniscient (all-knowing, of all-things, in all-time), so didn't he foresee his having to expel Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden? Didn't he foresee having to murder all of humanity, his own creation, with the Great Flood because they had become sinful? Didn't God foresee Abraham's willingness to murder his son Isaac upon his command, and if he did, then why did God need to test him?

Why does God speak of gold in the Bible before any mention of creating Eve?

Why did God only manifest himself to and communicate with people in the geographical area of the Middle East, and not people elsewhere around the world? Or did he?

We ask these questions to draw attention to a point that the God of the three main monotheistic religions, that draws the faith of billions of people around the world, might not actually be what we have been led to believe for so many centuries. If nothing else, it is definitely worth a deeper look into exactly how and why people came to believe the things they do, and if we can gain a bit of in-sight into just who and what this God actually is?

This inquiry starts with the God of the Bible, but in no way are we singling out him or the three monotheistic religions, as we will visit many different religions of the world in this analysis. It does however give us a good example so that we can see just how belief systems evolve over time and across geographical areas. Many people are under the assumption that their particular religion was the first incarnation of that specific system of beliefs, when in fact, most religions have origins in various belief systems that date back much further; sometimes many thousands of years before the genesis of their specific faith or God.

Cultures throughout history have frequently subsumed names, and epitaphs of their gods to solidify power and authority. Several names were merged into a single name, tailor made to fit the worshiping subjects' culture and language. If a name or belief is traceable across cultures it gains legitimacy. Likewise, the authority of political and religious beliefs in a society is determined by the ruling forces that select the purveyor of truth in history. According to the ruling party or superpower; religious truth originates from subordinated cultures, referring to their enemies or adversaries' religion as myth/pagan/occult instead of the politically incorrect term, lie.

How then do we correctly determine what the truth is, what we should believe, and why these beliefs have changed over the centuries? If they have changed because of the influence of human intervention in the ancient texts and scriptures, then do we even believe in and worship the correct deity or god? Are we worshiping this god correctly, and what are the consequences of this confusion if we are wrong? Indeed, it can be confusing, and we want to help you make some sense of this bewildering subject so that you can make a more informed choice of who, what, how, and why you worship; inevitably leading us to the greater question of, 'What the Hell is Going On?' This is the most personal decision that any of us can make, and in no way will we claim to be all-knowing, or pretend to be of some kind of higher authority or superior intellect. Furthermore, we will not insist that you believe the information that we are sharing with you, as we only offer this as a first step in the investigations we implore you to do for yourself. In the conclusion of this analysis, we will offer our opinion of how we interpret the information, and how we are using these discoveries with respect to our own spirituality, and philosophy of life moving forward into the future. You are welcome to join us in this belief, or not. We are not here to advocate for you to do anything you are not comfortable with, except; to challenge the institutions, hierarchy and doctrine of these antiquated institutions, and ask them to justify their relevance in a modern world based on this information. Along the way, you will have to challenge some of your most fundamental beliefs. Again, this can be extremely uncomfortable for many, but ask yourself this. Would I rather be uncomfortable for a little while but on a path to truth and awareness of reality, or would I rather continue on believing in something that may be spurious or a misinterpretation of the original maxim? We pose this question only for you to take the time to absorb this information, reflect upon it, be honest with yourself, and ask yourself what you believe and why?

In order to unravel the mystery of, 'Who is God?', we will begin with the God of the Bible and trace the roots of the religions that sprang from the 'Cradle of Civilization' in the Middle East which inspired and eventually became the Judeo/Christian/Islamic faiths (referred to as the 'BIG 3' from here on out). According to the Old Testament Bible; humans, the Earth, and everything in the Universe is about six thousand years old, with creation occurring around 4000 b.c. In the beginning God created Adam and Eve in the 'Garden of Eden', which was supposedly located between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers in what is today the countries of Iraq/Kuwait. Then after disobeying God's order not to eat the

fruit from the ‘Tree of Knowledge’, Adam and Eve were expelled from the Garden of Eden. They then had children, who had children, etc., and we know those first people as the ‘Patriarchs’, who lived for many hundreds of years (Adam is said to have lived for 930 years). There were other beings besides humans on Earth at this time, including: Giants, Watchers, Nephlim, Angels, sons of the gods, etc. It is written in Genesis 6:2 - “That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.” ‘The sons of God’ (or angels) came down from the heavens and mated with the daughters of men, thus creating a hybrid type of being that was superior to humans. Essentially this means that they were not of this Earth, so by definition they would then be extraterrestrial.

Eventually God became angry because man had become sinful, and he sent a Great Flood that covered all the land to wipe the Earth clean of his… mistake? He saved one family by warning a man named Noah of his intention, telling him to build an ‘Ark’ and to gather two of all the animals of the Earth in order to repopulate the land after the waters receded. Noah and his family began again, but after the Great Flood humans did not live as long as they once had, and after a few generations the average lifespan of a human was 100 years or less.

This is a short simplified version of the book of Genesis, which details the beginning of creation and humans on planet Earth, but did these stories exist before they were written in the Bible? Indeed they did! In fact they existed for thousands of years before the Bible and are some of the oldest written texts that have ever been discovered! The story of the Great Flood for instance, has been told by every culture and religion that has ever existed. The earliest account of the stories told in the Bible can be found in the ‘cuneiform tablets’ and various ‘cylinder seals’ from the first known civilization of Sumer in Mesopotamia, dating from 4100 b.c., thousands of years before the Bible was written. These tablets and seals detail the story of the creation of man, the Great Flood, as well as many others, but in much greater detail than what is written in the Bible. Tens of thousands of these tablets and seals have been found and translated, but being many thousands of years old, some sections of them are missing, and are incomplete. Nonetheless, we can still ascertain a great deal of information from them. We have studied the translations of many of them, and we will give you the short, simplified version of what we have learned from our research.

- **Ancient Mesopotamia**

The tablets known as the Eridu Genesis, Atrahasis, Enuma Elish, and the 14 Tablets of Enki, detail the accounts of a number of gods, known as the Anunnaki (those who from heaven came to Earth), who descended to Earth from a planet called Nibiru, roughly 450,000 years ago. After completing a six day reconnaissance mission (resting on the seventh day), they founded the first cities on Earth in the land of Sumeria (Iraq, the land

between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers). The tablets and seals go on to explain that these gods originally came to Earth to find gold, for whatever reason (this is a hotly debated area, as to their reason for needing gold, but we won't get into that here), and they began to extract monatomic gold (gold with different atomic properties than the gold we are familiar with) from the waters of the Persian Gulf. Not able to extract enough, they set out to explore the planet with their flying machines to find more; eventually finding an enormous supply of gold in southern Africa. Setting up operations there, and beginning to mine the gold, these Anunnaki beings became tired and weary of the intense amount of labor involved in extracting the gold from the Earth. As a result, they rebelled, stopped the mining, and demanded their leaders come up with a solution to help them. Again, there are many stories in the cuneiform tablets and cylinder seals that go into great detail, but this is a quick overview; the highlights if you will.

The hierarchy of the Anunnaki gods is important for us to understand, as they are the first gods that we have a written account of (the oldest written accounts ever found in history), and who feature prominently across many centuries and civilizations throughout Mesopotamia, including the: Sumerians, Assyrians, Akkadians, and Babylonians, amongst others. Mesopotamia is also known as the 'Fertile Crescent' as well as the 'Cradle of Civilization', and it is a crescent shaped geographic area of the Middle East. Beginning in the Nile river delta of northern Egypt, it then encompasses the area of the Levant as it stretches northward through the modern day countries of Palestine, Israel, Jordan, Lebanon, and Syria, where it reaches its northernmost point in the Taurus mountains of southern Turkey. It then turns south to follow the Tigris and Euphrates rivers from their source in the Taurus mountains, down through modern day Iraq, and finally ending in the country of Kuwait where the two rivers empty into the Persian Gulf. It is here in Mesopotamia where we are told that civilization began, and it is the exact geographic area where all the stories from the 'BIG 3' take place (the Quran also includes a few locations in Saudi Arabia as well). Therefore, it is crucial to understand the first ever written accounts, and the gods they speak of.

The cuneiform tablets and cylinder seals lay out a very specific hierarchy of the gods, with Anu being the supreme god and leader of all the Anunnaki on their home planet of Nibiru. Anu had two sons; Enlil and Enki. Enlil was known as the god of the air, wind, storms, and Earth. Enlil was the #2 god in the pantheon after Anu, and was put in command of the Anunnaki mission on planet Earth. Enki (Ea) was known as the god of water, wisdom, magic and creation. Enki was the #3 god in the Anunnaki pantheon, and was the one who actually directed the Anunnaki mission on Earth at the request of his father Anu and his brother Enlil. I will mention only one other, for now, as there are many of them. The goddess Ninhursag, who was also a daughter of the supreme god Anu. She was known as the mother goddess of the mountains, as well as the goddess of fertility. Ninhursag was also the wife, sister, and consort of the god Enki, and held a prominent position in the pantheon of the Anunnaki gods. It is important to note, that these Anunnaki

gods were said to be flesh and blood beings and not apparitions, specters, or some kind of ethereal presence without form.

Anu rarely visited the Earth, having placed Enlil in charge of the mission on Earth. Enlil controlled the operations of the Earth mission from the 'Edin', which were the first cities built by the Anunnaki between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers: Eridu, Ur, Uruk, Lagash, Nippur, Kish, Larsa, Isin, Adab, and Kullah. Each of the high gods had one of these cities as their own, with; Enlil at Nippur, Enki at Eridu, Ninhursag at Kish, etc.; and collectively this area was known as the Edin, or the first place of creation on Earth. Enki was the brains of the operation and was the one responsible for actually carrying out the mission on Earth. After discovering the vast amounts of gold in southern Africa, Enki moved his headquarters there from the city of Eridu.

When the uprising from the Anunnaki, who were mining the gold in southern Africa, occurred, it was decided that they would create a slave species to replace them. Ninhursag, being the chief medical officer of the Anunnaki, with the help and guidance of Enki, set forth to create this new slave species. Using various methods of genetic manipulation, they created all manner of creatures and crossbred many animal species together. Some examples of hybrid beings which you will recognize from various mythologies, are: Ganesha (elephant headed human hybrid), Centaur (upper body of a man, lower body of a horse), Minotaur (body of a human, head of a bull), Siren (half woman, half bird), Mermaid/Merman (upper body of a human, lower body of a fish). Eventually they found a primitive hominid species and decided that this would be their best option. They spliced their own genes with that of the early hominids and created a new species, humans, which they called the 'Lulu', 'Adapa', and 'Adamu'. This story of the creation of humans is explained in detail and even describes some of their early attempts that ended in failure; because their new slave species could not procreate (have children), and the process of continuing to create new humans in their lab was… complicated. The new Adamu slave species took over the work in the mines of southern Africa, and some were taken to the Edin to serve the needs of the gods.

Production of the gold mines increased, and everything went well for a long long time, until some of the gods who continued coming to the Earth, took some of the 'Eve' women as their own, having sex with them. This produced children with greater powers, longer life, etc., and are what we would now call, 'demi-gods'. Some examples of demi-gods from the mythologies of the world are: Achilles - Perseus - Hercules (Greece), Arjuna - Hanuman - Yudhisthira (India), Imhotep (Egypt), and Gilgamesh (Babylon). This caused many problems, as you can imagine, and along with other issues that arose, Enlil became angry and wanted to get rid of not only them, but all the humans as well. With the foreknowledge of an impending flood that was soon to come (at the end of the last ice-age, roughly 12,000 years ago), it was decreed that the Anunnaki gods should leave Earth, and wait out the destruction aboard their space-ships in orbit. Enlil commanded that under no

circumstance were the lower beings on the planet to be told of their impending doom. Enki did not agree with this, as this new human species was his creation; so he secretly warned a man named Ziusudra, to prepare for the coming flood. Dreadful wars between the two rival brothers Enlil and Enki, and their sons, occurred after the Great Flood that saw the use of incredible weapons that have the same description and consequences of our modern nuclear weapons, and some much worse!

This, of course, is the short version. The details described in the ancient tablets and cylinder seals offer a much greater perspective of what happened, and why. We encourage every person to read the translations of these tablets for yourself, so you can be sure and not just take our word for it. We can decipher many of the more enigmatic stories of the Bible by studying the source material from which they originated from, thousands of years beforehand. We see the six days, with the seventh day of rest, as described in the first few lines of the Hebrew Bible. We also see the creation of the Garden of Eden in the same area of the Edin created by the Anunnaki in Sumeria. We are given specific details of the creation of the Adamu, why they decided to do so, as well as a comprehensive description of the reasons for their banishment from the Edin (which has nothing to do with eating the forbidden fruit, which is actually an allegory of the Sumerian story). The biblical story even uses the name of Adam, but gives us little to no details at all as to how or why God decided to create humans. The Sumerian tablets elaborate about the gods taking the Eve women of Earth as their own and the consequences of their actions, whereas the biblical passages only mention this in passing, with just a few short sentences telling of this important episode. Then we have the Great Flood, which again, the tablets specifically detail the reasons for it, and that story corresponds to our modern day understanding of the changing climate of the planet, and is further corroborated by the scientific data we have about the rise of sea levels around 10,000 b.c. The story we are given in the Bible only tells us that God is angry because man has become sinful, and decides to wipe the Earth clean, without giving us hardly any details whatsoever. In fact, when you dive deeper into the tablets and cylinder seals, you will see that almost every story was repeated in the Old Testament of the Hebrew Bible. One of the most important points that we see repeated not only in the Sumerian and biblical texts, but practically every other religion as well, is the duality between two diametrically opposed beings or dogmas; like we see between Enlil and Enki, or God and Satan, and the battle over control of the world with the fate of humanity hanging in the balance.

These stories were passed down over the centuries, from ancient Sumeria to Akkad to Babylon, then on to Assyria, before finally being used in the Hebrew Bible. Everyone of these civilizations used the Sumerian stories as the foundation for their religious beliefs, and each time they were passed down, they changed a little bit, evolving along the way to fit the culture and society. Names of the gods and goddesses changed, while still holding on to their original spirit. They were combined with other gods, and over the course of centuries and millennia, their essence and significance eventually faded, becoming so diluted that

they were finally reproached in favor of a newer, stronger, more powerful singular God. But who is this new almighty God? Where did he come from? How did he come to have this power all of the sudden, when there were other gods before that had his power? Or… Is this still the same belief system, but become so different that we can barely even recognize it? Are the gods of old, the same God of the 'Big 3', as well as many other religions around the world? Did the gods migrate to other lands around the world? Do all the religions of the world worship the same God or gods? Let's take a look!

The main point we want to impart upon you is the details given in the original cuneiform tablets and cylinder seals, which are absolutely stunning because of the accuracy of the geographic, astronomical, and scientific knowledge they contain. Again, the written history of Sumeria is the source material that was recorded on clay tablets thousands of years before the Bible was written by the Hebrews, who changed the stories slightly and adapted them to fit their new monotheistic religion, Judaism. Since Judaism was a monotheistic religion (only one God), the authors of the Old Testament obviously couldn't use all of the details in those stories, because they speak of polytheistic worship (more than one god), as well as these gods being mortal beings. That just doesn't work for their newly created religion, and as we have already said; religions gain legitimacy when they are traceable or carry the same beliefs and stories across cultures. In their adaptation, they decided to cut those stories down to their most basic parts and put a new spin on them to fit their needs. So we ask you, which account has more validity; the newer one which is much more capricious and dubious, which gives us no details whatsoever except for the will of an immaterial, ethereal, jealous deity; or the original source of the stories which are completely choc full of details, such as; the reasons why, the science of what happened, the consequences and fallout, and that they were flesh and blood, corporeal, mortal beings? We have to say that the answer is plain to see, and even as 'out of this world' as it sounds, having beings coming from another planet to Earth, it is much more plausible than a discarnate, omnipotent, supernatural entity being responsible for all of these things. Though you may have been raised believing the newer version with this immaterial deity, now that we know that the Bible is an appropriation of the original knowledge, we can start to view it as a contravening of history in order to gain control and power over others.

For our own personal beliefs, we do not believe that this truth discounts the possibility of a divine creator of the Universe. However, we do not, we can not believe that this almighty force of creation is, or has, anything to do with the God portrayed in the Hebrew Bible. As we have already stated in a simplified summary of the 'BIG 3', both Christianity and Islam draw their divine timeline back to the patriarch of the Old Testament, Abraham. Thus, if the Old Testament is an adulteration of the original maxim, then the New Testament and the Quran are spurious as well and should be forlorn as theological doctrines. However, we do not want to, 'throw the baby out with the bathwater', as the old saying goes. There is a tremendous amount of actual history, encrypted knowledge and

wisdom that we can learn from them all. We will delve more into this in later chapters, but as the unequivocal foundation for a spiritual or religious belief, absolutely not!

After the Great Flood, kingship was passed down from the gods to man as the Anunnaki mission on Earth had been... completed? This detail was never fully described or understood. Feeling responsible for the fate of humanity, they imparted upon us knowledge of agriculture, animal husbandry, astronomy, mathematics, metallurgy, as well as many other subjects; but the gods did not feel it was in their best interest, or ours, to pass on all of their knowledge to us. One civilization passed on to another; Sumer - Akkad - Babylon - Assyria - etc., and these societies assimilated the knowledge and beliefs of the past into their own. Around the same time, the Egyptian 'Old Kingdom' began to flourish along the Nile River. Similarly, the ancient Egyptians also detail accounts of the 'First Time'. The time when the gods ruled over Egypt, known as 'Zep Tepi', thousands of years before the time of the pharaohs. This will be our next stop. The ancient Egyptians left meticulous written records, the same as the people of Mesopotamia, but the Egyptian civilization endured for thousands of years which brings us closer to our modern age. There are several points that we want you to focus on as we continue to investigate the gods of Egypt and beyond.

1) The similarity of the gods, what their purpose is, what they were responsible for, and the various ways in which they are portrayed.
2) The creation stories and history of these civilizations and their gods.
3) The duality that exists between the gods that we see in each of the civilizations we will visit; and as we will posit, that we are seeing the same relationship between these gods that we see between the original gods of Sumer, Enlil and Enki.
4) That in fact they may even be the same gods and their offspring that visited, founded, and helped to advance each of these cultures over the eons.

- **Ancient Egypt**

In the beginning the self-created god, Atum (later called Re, the Sun god), created out of himself two children, Shu (dryness and air), and Tefnut (moisture); with Shu and Tefnut themselves having two children, Geb (Earth), and Nut (Sky). It was Geb and Nut who were the parents of the most famous and important gods we know of from ancient Egypt; Osiris, Set, Isis, and Nephthys. We can infer that Atum/Re is the supreme god, with his children Shu, Tefnut, as well as their children Geb, and Nut, were symbolic narrative devices used to describe the creation of the world, more than they were physical beings; unlike their children, the gods and goddesses that were placed in charge of ruling over planet Earth; Osiris, Set, Isis, and Nephthys. Osiris was known as the god of fertility, agriculture, the dead, afterlife, resurrection, life and vegetation, and was attributed with being the first king of Egypt (with the constellation of Orion being the embodiment of his cosmic persona). Isis was known as the goddess of healing and magic, as well as being the wife, sister and consort of Osiris (the star Sirius is her cosmic embodiment). Isis was

also the mother of the Egyptian god Horus. Set was known as the god of war, chaos, storms, the desert, disorder, evil and warfare. In general he was a trickster, as well as an unfaithful husband. Jealous and covetous of the kingship his brother Osiris held, Set set out to murder and mutilate Osiris so that he could take control over the throne of Egypt. This is one of the most important stories in Egyptian mythology. Nephthys was known as the goddess of air, and was the wife, sister and consort of Set, as well as the mother of the Egyptian god Anubis.

Together these four gods and goddesses make up the original royal family of Egypt, with every pharaoh to follow over the next few thousand years drawing their lineage back to them, to legitimize their rule as a god king. The murder of Osiris by his brother Set, leads to Isis scouring the Earth in order to find the pieces of her beloved Osiris' body that Set had mutilated and scattered. Isis eventually found them all and sewed them back together, and during this process, she took Osiris' detached penis and impregnated herself. After performing magical rituals to bring Osiris back to life, he tells Isis that having already died, he cannot stay amongst the land of the living and will therefore be king of the afterlife. He goes on to tell her that she will soon give birth to a son, Horus, who would defeat Set and become a great protector of the Egyptian people. Horus was born shortly after and was hidden away from his evil uncle Set, until such time as he was old enough to challenge him. Great battles ensued in which Horus ultimately wins and banishes Set forever. Here again, we see the duality of beings and dogma playout in the formation of the Egyptian civilization before kingship was handed down to mankind. We also see a surprising correlation between Osiris, Horus and Jesus with the story of the Immaculate Conception, and the resurrection after death. While it is said that Osiris descended to the underworld to reign as king of the afterlife, it is exceptionally similar to Jesus ascending to heaven and taking the seat on the right hand of God to rule over heaven, afterlife.

The late third millennium B.C. (3000 b.c.) Egyptian flood myth tells us how the Sun god Re, became angry with the ungrateful humans and was fearful of a plot by the humans to overthrow him. He called the other gods together in a council to decide what to do with the children who were created from the tears of his 'Eye' (Eye of Re). He then sends the goddess Hathor to rain destruction upon the Earth. The fury and devastation she brought was so terrible that the Nile River flowed red with blood all the way to the sea, causing a Great Flood. The destruction was so terrible that Re finally relents, and decides to end the terror brought down by Hathor who was blood drunk. Re then creates a lake of beer from barley and red ochre that draws Hathor's attention away, and after becoming intoxicated, she forgets about the massacre and her mission to punish the humans. The few survivors of this bloodbath are the ones who begin again and repopulate the world.

Of course, this is the short simple version, and there are literally thousands of years worth of Egyptian stories, and we can't possibly get into them all now. We encourage all to do your own research and discover the fascinating culture of ancient Egypt yourselves. We

will point out only a few of the many similarities of Egyptian beliefs to the accounts of the Anunnaki in Sumeria.

1) We see the one supreme all powerful god Re, with two brothers who are battling for control over the Earth, Osiris and Set, along with their wife/sister/consorts, Isis and Nephthys. This is the same hierarchy and family dynamic as Anu the supreme god, with his two sons who are battling for control over the Earth, Enlil and Enki, along with their wife/sister/consorts, Ninhursag and Ninlil.
2) The gods become angry, jealous and fearful of humans, sending forth destruction in the form of a flood, but decide to save only a small few. This is also the same as the Anunnaki god Enlil becoming angry and aggravated by humans and while not sending the flood (because it is implausible that a being can do something like this), had foreknowledge of an impending flood. Though it was the god Enki who decided to save only a small number of humans.
3) The Egyptian goddess Isis was able to use 'magic' and bring life forth from the scattered and mutilated body parts of Osiris by impregnating herself with his essence, or detached penis to be more accurate to the story. The Anunnaki goddess Ninhursag was able to use science to create a new species of life by mixing together the genetic material from primitive hominids and the Anunnaki. Before creating the final version of the Adamu species, giving them the ability to reproduce or procreate themselves, the essence or hybrid zygotes (fertilized eggs), were impregnated into Anunnaki females who then gave birth to the first few versions of the Adamu.
4) The son of Osiris, the Egyptian god Horus, defeated his uncle Set and took over control of the Earth. The son of Enki, the Anunnaki god Marduk, replaced his uncle Enlil and took over control of the Earth.
5) Enki was the Anunnaki god of fresh water, knowledge, and fertility who ruled over the Absu or lower world (southern Africa). Among many other things, Osiris was the Egyptian god of fertility, who was responsible for the annual flooding of the river Nile, who ruled from the underworld.

There may be such a thing as coincidence in this world, though we are not big supporters of this notion, but to attribute the striking similarities of two of the greatest civilizations in history to such a notion, is to be blind to the obvious. We have the angry gods sending a Great Flood. The two dueling brothers fighting for control of the Earth. The benign god ruling from the lower or underworld who was responsible for fertility, giving life, and spreading knowledge and wisdom. The other who was cruel and jealous of his brother, being indifferent to the chaos and death he occasionally caused for the humans. We have the son of the one benign god eventually replacing his uncle and taking control over the Earth. Also, and most importantly for us, we have the goddess who was the wife, sister and consort of that same benign god using their 'magic' or 'science' to create life and being impregnated with the 'essence'.

This is not fictional, fantasy, or some kind of fairy-tale conspiracy that we have made up! This is the history of these two civilizations, and they were literally written in stone thousands of years ago! So we ask you, are these the same gods? Do they only share similar historical stories because they are geographical next door neighbors, or did these gods travel to different lands and influence various civilizations? Let's take a journey, travel across the ocean and visit some other cultures to see if there are any of these similarities to be found there as well. The traditional mainstream version of history tells us that there was no contact between the civilizations in the Middle East and Africa, with the various ones that developed in the Americas. Trans-oceanic communication as it were.

- **Ancient Meso-America**

There were many civilizations that inhabited pre-Columbian Meso-America and South America; from the Incas, Toltecs, Olmecs, Mayans, Aztecs, etc., but we will focus primarily on the Mayans and the Aztecs for now. It is important to note that there are very few texts that have survived from the cultures of the Americas after the Spanish conquest. This is because the conquistadors set out to burn and destroy every single piece of their religion and history as possible. In doing this, it made it easier for them to dominate their new subjects and inject their own Christian values on them. Luckily, a few of them did survive this heinous act on humanity, one of them being the Mayan 'Popol Vuh'. This text is their creation story and is also known as, 'The Book of the People', and after reading it, you are struck by the similarities to the other creation stories of the world. The Popol Vuh is difficult to understand at times because it uses, as do many other creation stories, various metaphors and allegories. We will give you a brief summary of a few of the more important points that we took away from studying it.

The Popol Vuh tells of the creation of the world from a dark empty void. The world was created from the dialogue between their principal gods. Whatever they spoke became so. The god of creation Tepeu (Sovereign) separated the sky from the sea, with Gugumatz (the Feathered Serpent) being the god of the sky, Huracan (Hurricane) the god of the sea. First they created the mountains, plants, and then the animals, but none of them could offer worship to the gods. Next they experimented with humans, first making them out of mud and earth, which was unsatisfactory because they kept falling apart. Then they fashioned humans out of wood, which worked better because they could talk, but their bodies were dry and crusty, making it difficult to worship them properly. Huracan became angry at this and sent a Great Flood to wipe them all out so they could begin again. The gods then sent a fox, a parrot, a coyote and a crow to find a suitable location with a bounty of food for their third and final attempt (an Eden). When they returned, the gods Gugumatz and Huracan finally succeeded by fashioning humans out of maize (corn), engineering an advanced species with a vastly superior vision than what we have today. Human vision was not limited by surfaces, distances or time, and in fact they could see through physical objects,

beyond the horizon and into space, as well as having the ability to look into the past and into the future. It states that we were not always limited in our vision, and that something was done to our ancestors to dial down our perceptual field to what we have today. The Popol Vuh hints that if our ancestors had this vision, then we are still capable of it as well as it is within us, and because of the way we were manipulated. It was not done by changing our DNA or reengineering us, but by importing certain things into our environment to dumb us down. It goes on to detail a vapor of sorts that was sprayed over the populations that damaged us and lowered our perceptual field to what we have today. Many cultures around the world have curated shamanic traditions to reactivate those parts of our brain.

One of these creator gods Gugumatz, described as the 'Plumed' or 'Feathered Serpent' is what we now know of as the Mayan god Kukulkan, the Aztec god Quetzalcoatl, as well as the Incan god Viracocha. With a fair amount of certainty we can assume that the Feathered Serpent was how this being was interpreted because he had many great abilities that included the ability of flight, the same as a Quetzal bird, and came as a fiery serpent from the sky with a long tail of fire following him. He was the god of life, rain, wind, storms, light, wisdom, learning, science, agriculture, and was the lord of the day. Throughout Meso-America, the Plumed or Feathered Serpent was one of the chief deities that was worshiped, and each of these separate accounts, Mayan/Aztec/Inca, tells of this god leaving, after being pushed out by another rival god, and then sailing off into the sea with a promise to return again one day. Though there are a number of different interpretations of the story of the birth of this Feathered Serpent, one of the Aztec creation stories tells of Quetzalcoatl being born of a virgin mother, by the name of Chimalman. Eventually Quetzalcoatl was banished by his brother Tezcatlipoca, and traveled to other lands to spread knowledge to his people.

While the stories from the cultures of ancient Meso-America are slightly more creative, symbolic, and figurative than what we see coming out of the Middle East and Africa, there are uncanny similarities that we cannot just overlook as mere coincidence. Let's take a look at some of the comparable points between them.

1) The creation of the world out of a dark void.
2) The creation of advanced humans that made the gods angry or jealous. We see the same story told in the Tower of Babel in the Hebrew book of Genesis, where God became angry at man's hubris and level of advancement (trying to reach, or become as gods themselves), where he had to punish and scatter them across the land. We find the same parable told in the Sumerian texts where humans were expelled from the Edin to inhibit their rise to the level of the Anunnaki gods. There is also a striking comparison to the biblical story of Adam and Eve being expelled from the Garden of Eden for eating from the Tree of Knowledge and learning the knowledge of God.
3) We see the recurring character of the serpent, as it was the snake who wanted to give humans access to the knowledge of God in the Garden of Eden, the Feathered

Serpent, and even the ‘Caduceus’ (a staff with two snakes coiled around it, which is the symbol for medicine we know today) was originally the symbol for the Anunnaki god Enki.

4) The angry and jealous gods bring about the Great Flood to wipe out all humans so that they could begin anew.
5) The battling for control over the world between brothers; Quetzalcoatl vs. Tezcatlipoca, Osiris vs. Set, Enki vs. Enlil. There is a duality of benevolence vs. malevolence, and though in the biblical account there is only one God with no brother, he must battle against someone, hence Lucifer, otherwise known as Satan.
6) The Immaculate Conception is another similarity that transcends throughout many belief systems; Jesus, John the Baptist, Isaac, Horus, Quetzalcoatl, Zoroaster, Heracles, Mithra, Dionysis, Qi Huang Di (the Yellow Emperor), and even Romulus and Remus who founded the city of Rome. This is a common theme around the world in many religions and belief systems.

- **The Ancient World**

If we detailed, even in a short summary, each of the myths and religions of the world, we would have a work the length of which would rival that of one of Homer’s epics. But, to quickly breeze over the duality that exists amongst them, we will point to just a few to put a stamp on our point here.

- From South Asia, the Indus Valley and Indian civilizations we have one of the oldest living religions on the planet known as ‘Hindu’. If we were to go into detail on the dynamics involved in this culture, we would be here literally for a lifetime, so this is a super basic overview. Once the Hindu god Brahma breathed life into the Universe with the sound of ‘Om’; the gods Vishnu the preserver and Shiva the destroyer, became the principal deities of the Hindu religion. Then there is the tale of the Kauravas and the Pandavas in the epic story of the ‘Mahabharata’, in which these two sides of a family fight an epic battle with demi-gods and fantastic weapons on both sides for control of the world. This is such a fantastic story, the very definition of an epic, and we recommend that everyone read it as it is truly a remarkable tale!

- The Central Asiatic Turks, Mongolians, and Siberians believed in Ulgan; the god of goodness, welfare, water, abundance, and is regarded as the patron saint of shamans and the source of their knowledge, as well as the protector of humankind against evil and darkness. Then there is Erlik; the god of evil and darkness, responsible for misfortune and sickness, who demands sacrifices to him from the people. Erlik tried to seize power from his brother Ulgan because he was jealous of his prominence and power.

- From ancient Persia, known to us today as Iran, we have the Zoroastrian faith that still exists to this day, though in dwindling numbers. The beneficent spirit, Ahura Mazda, is represented as lofty, in the light, full of omniscience and goodness, who conceived and actualized all of creation and time. He is the twin brother of Ahriman, the destructive spirit; represented as debased, in darkness, full of aggressiveness and ignorance.

- The Norse beliefs of the 'All-Father' Odin; supreme god of wisdom, healing, war, knowledge, poetry, and sorcery, ruling from Valhalla and father of Thor god of thunder. His arch rival Hrungnir, a stone giant from Jotunheim who was born without a head nor heart, so his people had to finish his body in stone. He is the anti-god and is known as the Brawler. After a lot of boasting back and forth between Odin and Hrungnir about the greatness of each of their horses, Thor eventually challenges Hrungnir to a duel and vanquishes his enemy.

- From the Far East, in the area we know as China we have the black and white circle we are all familiar with, Yin & Yang. Yin is associated with passivity and femininity in the notion of polarities and gender in the cosmic flux. Yang is associated with activity and masculinity in the notion of the opposed polarities in the cosmic flux. Yin and Yang are not radically separate. They complement and permeate each other, emerging as two extreme aspects of the constant formation of the 'Dao' or 'Way' of the Universe.

Of course we could spend days, weeks, a lifetime really going over everyone from; Prometheus vs. Epimetheus of the Greeks, Mot vs. Baal of the Canaanites, Nommo vs. Yurugu of the Dogons, etc., but this should have made our point here. There is always a battle or balance between two diametrically opposed forces, perfectly explained in the Yin and Yang from ancient China and the Principle of Polarity. This theme permeates throughout every religion, belief, and culture of the world, and indeed you cannot have; up without down, left without right, positive without negative, good without evil, God without Satan. But is the God that we have been told to worship, actually the God the 'BIG 3' claims him to be? Or, is this God an amalgamation of various other gods that were originally believed to be flesh and blood beings from somewhere else, not of this Earth? We must say unequivocally, and most assuredly, yes it is!

- **Children of the Stars?**

Some of you here may have already drawn together the similarities between the gods of these various religions; with the likes of Enki, Osiris, Quetzalcoatl, or the snake from the Garden of Eden wanting to impart knowledge upon humanity; while others like, Enlil, Set, Tezcatlipoca, or God/Yahweh, frowning upon this. The latter group being angry and jealous of mankind with their rise to power and consciousness, unleashing their vengeance

and wrath upon the world and prohibiting mankind from progressing any further; even taking measures to prevent it. All the stories match these particular 'Yang' gods unleashing a Great Flood to wipe the planet clean of humans, or seemingly without remorse or any measure of compassion for humankind. Now we are not saying that you should worship one side of these gods or the other, nor are we telling you that you should stop worshiping your God or gods and begin worshiping the snake or serpent deity. What we are trying to tell you is that these stories are telling us basically the same thing! That visitors from elsewhere, not of this Earth, had visited us in the distant past, created anatomically modern humans by manipulating our genes from that of primitive hominids, and helped us to advance as a species and civilization. But, along the way there was conflict amongst these beings as to how much we should be able to advance, and how we were to be governed. This is the oral and written history in every single religion and mythology that we have to study.

So why are we the ones to tell you this? Why are we the ones to pull all of this together, only now? We are not the only ones that have extrapolated this from our history, and this is not an original idea of ours? In fact this is a theory that has been around for many years, and through our own investigation and research of the history of these wondrous cultures, it has only intensified our passion in searching for the truth in our quest to figure out, 'What the Hell is Going On?' Through our years of exploration and analysis, we have learned that this is exactly what our ancient ancestors are telling us in the thousands of various texts and oral stories from our collective history.

There is a gap when attempting to explain our existence as the dominant species on the planet, and our higher level of consciousness as opposed to all other life on Earth. The church tells us that we are the special creation of God, and that's why we have it. But it's pretty obvious that we are very close to being animals, as we are part of the animal kingdom. If we are the special creation of God, it's fair to surmise that we would be dramatically more different than all the other animals? Why is it obvious that we are some type of primate? Science tells us that we are on the top of the food chain and the dominant species because of our higher level of consciousness and higher intelligence. But where did that come from? We're not quite sure, is the response. There is this gap. Where did we get this higher level of intelligence and consciousness from? The ancient texts tell us that it was a fusion of our hominid ancestors and those who were more developed, and that is how the upgrade occurred.

"So, we're all hybrids? We are all aliens, and terrestrial creatures, combined. Is that what you are saying" you are probably wondering?

That's not what we are saying. That is what our ancient ancestors are telling us. Practically all of our ancestral cultures throughout history tell us that we (homosapiens) were either seeded here on planet Earth, or that we are a blend of terrestrial hominids and

other non-terrestrials biological entities. That we are in fact, starseeds! That this was purposefully done by these visitors to upgrade us and give us higher consciousness and higher intelligence. Whether you choose to believe this to be true or not, and we don't even know if we believe it, the important part to take away from all of this is that our ancient ancestors believed this to be true, and built their civilizations and cultures around this belief. They even went as far as to carve this information into stone so that it would never be forgotten, and future generations would know of their true heritage. Pretty out of this world, huh?

Many great people, such as Apollo 14 astronaut and sixth man to walk on the Moon, Dr. Edgar Mitchell, who earned a PhD in Aeronautics and Astrophysics from M.I.T. (Massachusetts Institute of Technology), have spoken at length about the existence of other beings visiting our planet since time immemorial. This man was not crazy! He was a well respected scientist, naval aviator and astronaut, but people did not listen to him when he spoke of extraterrestrial visitation of planet Earth. Another well credentialed individual was the former Canadian Minister of National Defense, Paul Hellyer, who also spoke at length about his knowledge of visitations in the past and even up to this very day, of beings not of this Earth having influence over our planet. On live television during the Davos Economic Summit, former Russian President Dimitri Medvedev told reporters; that upon becoming President you are given two suitcases, one with the nuclear codes, the other with the location of all the aliens living in the country. He did not appear to be joking, and why wouldn't we take him at his word? Even the Catholic Church has come out and proclaimed their belief in extraterrestrial life beyond Earth, which is a completely astounding revelation coming from this institution! Just recently we have had the United States Department of Defense release video footage of Unidentified Flying Objects (U.F.O.s) followed by their admission that these objects are real, they are here, and they don't know what they are. We find it somewhat hard to believe that they don't know what they are, but the important point here is that they admit that these crafts DO exist. These are the same craft that have been spoken about since we have had the ability to write down these accounts thousands of years ago. The book of Ezekiel in the Old Testament of the Hebrew Bible is a perfect example of this. Ezekiel, who is a high priest, has an encounter with a physical object descending from the sky and landing near him. This completely astonishes him as he had never seen anything like this before. In fact the entire book of Ezekiel attempts to describe this craft, that he has no other name for other than, the 'Glory of the Lord'.

With all of that, most people simply dismiss what the ancient written accounts say about visitors from elsewhere, not of this Earth, coming here, creating us and founding our civilization on the planet. This is something we can actually study, we can actually see, we can actually conceptualize in a competent manner that does not require an anthropomorphized ethereal being manifesting our existence from some extra-dimensional plane. This is why we believe that it is well past time that we accept this as the actual history and beliefs of our ancestors, set aside these notions of an all powerful creator

spoken about in the religions that chiseled away the original story from millennia earlier, and take it at face value. That these beings were not the creator of all the Universe, but were only more advanced than us, and helped to give us a boost, if you will, on our journey of evolution and civilization. Whatever their original reasons were for creating us as a hybrid species, and whatever misguided motivations they may have had along the way, here we are! If this is all actually true, then these beings may deserve our thanks? That's a tough one because of all the shenanigans we were told of which they have pulled along the way, but they are definitely not worthy of worship as the divine creator of all things; as indeed they were the creation of the same universal source that brought all of existence into being.

As we have said before, 'we do not want to throw out the baby with the bathwater'. Although many of these texts may be flawed in their attempt to describe our creation, purpose, and place in this world; they do offer us a great deal of historical accounts, though interpreted through the eyes of religious believers; we can still extrapolate a great deal of information from them. Let's examine a few examples from the various religious and mythological texts and see what we can examine in further detail with a new perspective on how we can now interpret these gods.

- **When Archeology met Theology**

First, we need to look at the story that is repeated in every ancient belief system of the world, that of the Great Flood. We now know that at the end of the last ice-age, roughly between 12,000 - 10,000 b.c., that there were in fact several massive floods that increased global sea level on average about 400 feet or 120 meters. We can study this through various methods, including; ice-core samples from Greenland and Antarctica, geological strata, as well as core samples from various coral reefs; then use geophysical simulations to correlate this data. Around the world there are numerous civilizations and cities that we are just now discovering that are sunken below the waves. Literally hundreds of them exist beneath the waters of the Mediterranean and Black Seas, as well as off the coast of Cuba, the Bahamas, Japan, and Indonesia. What we find most interesting of all, is when we have historical accounts written in the ancient texts of these cities, such as the city of Dwarka. This is the city where it is said that Lord Krishna ruled from. Krishna is believed to be the eighth incarnation or avatar of the Hindu god Vishnu.

The modern day city of Dwarka lies at the tip of the Gujarat Peninsula in the country of India. At the end of the great Hindu epic, the Mahabharata, Krishna had left the Earth, and his friend, the demi-god Arjuna, tells the people of the city of Dwarka to leave as it will be inundated by the sea. The people follow his instruction to leave and the city is then overtaken by the waters. This is where it gets exciting! If you go diving off the coast of the modern day city of Dwarka, you will find the underwater ruins of this very city! If this story, at the very end of one of the greatest epics ever told is true, because we have found the archeological evidence to prove it so, then what else in that seemingly fantastic tale could

also be true? We shudder to think of the possibilities, because in reading this epic, you will find so many mysterious and powerful things spoken about, from; flying Vimanas, to the use of powerful weapons that rival our nuclear weapons of today, as well as a number of various gods and the powers they possessed. It is truly exciting and terrifying at the same time, but to discount an epic tale such as this as mere myth or fantasy, would be absolutely infantile on our part as we have 'some' physical evidence to prove, at least in part, that this story has a basis in historical fact.

Then we have the accounts of the Greek philosopher Plato who lived around 360 b.c. and in his written works, the Timaeus and the Critias, he tells us about the lost civilization of Atlantis. This has absolutely been written off as nothing more than a myth by the majority of people, and whenever you mention the name Atlantis to someone, you can immediately see their eyes roll, with them looking at you as some kind of nut job or conspiracy theorist. However, Plato was surprisingly accurate in his timeline of the disappearance of this lost continent roughly 9300 years before his time. If he lived 2380 years before our current time, and we add on the extra 9300 years that he said Atlantis existed before his time, then that gives us a date of 11,680 years ago, approximately the same time when we know for sure that massive floods covered many parts of the Earth. So again, we are doing ourselves a great injustice by simply dismissing these accounts as mere myth or legend; because if, like he said, Atlantis was a high civilization, then there might be useful information that we could glean from a serious investigation into it.

Let's stay in ancient Greece for a moment and take a look at the writings of Homer circa 750 b.c., who famously wrote the two epics, the Iliad and the Odyssey. We are pretty sure that almost everyone reading this is at least somewhat familiar with these two epic poems. The Iliad describes the events of the Trojan War, the hero Achilles, and the infamous Helen of Troy, which surely you have heard of at some point in your life. Then there is the Odyssey, which is the tale of Odysseus during his ten year long journey home after the events of the Trojan War. Along the way he encounters fantastic creatures such as nymphs, cannibalistic giants, sorceresses, cyclops, six headed female creatures with 12 feet, and even the Greek goddess Athena. The funny thing about these fantastic tales, which was absolutely written off as a fantasy or myth, was that in 1871 a.d., a man by the name of Heinrich Schlieman took a copy of Homer's Iliad, retraced the steps detailed in it, and eventually excavated the legendary city of Troy in northern Turkey. This was nothing more than a myth, a creation of the mind of Homer some 2700 years ago, until it was found! So again we must ask, if we have archeological evidence to prove, at least in part, that these epic tales actually took place, what else in Homer's classic poems could be real as well? It is definitely worth another look and perhaps some serious investigation, as we could be missing a great deal of actual history and facts that have been relegated to the realm of fiction or fantasy.

We have found the same phenomenon with legendary places mentioned in the scriptures of the Old Testament, with the city of Jerhico. This biblical tale tells us of Joshua circling the city with his army carrying the 'Ark of the Covenant' for seven days then blowing their ram's horns, which brought the walls of the city crumbling down. In 1907 a.d., German archeologists excavating in what is now the West Bank of Palestine found this legendary city. While they have yet to unearth any evidence of its destruction by Joshua, it tells us that there is at least some part of the story that is true, because we have found the city, which was considered lost to antiquity. From the book of Genesis, we are told of the destruction of the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah by God. God was angry with the sinful ways of the people there, so he rained down fire and brimstone from above, destroying them both. Modern day archeologists have unearthed the ancient city of Sodom and concluded that it was destroyed from a meteor exploding over the city in an airburst, roughly around the year 1650 b.c., which completely destroyed the city. While the biblical dating does not match up with the archeologist dating of this happening, we can see that there are some historical accounts put into these texts that cannot be just written off as mere fantasy, myth, or legend.

Even if we have already determined with a fair bit of certainty, as we can look at the original source material, that the God of the Bible was in fact an amalgamation of other beings, and was purposefully designed to consolidate power over a population, that there is still a wealth of information that can be extracted from these religious and historical texts. The real trick is to separate the supernatural (that which has no basis in nature or reality), from the natural and actual accounts of historical events. This is one of the reasons we cannot just throw out these ancient texts, because there is a plethora of history and wisdom to be gained from our continued and more detailed study of them. We must only look at them in the correct light, or context, and take them for what they are, not for what others might claim them to be; especially when we have historical and archeological evidence to prove otherwise.

- **Substantiation or Elaboration?**

Many of these ancient religious texts have shown us how we as human beings should interact and treat each other, how we should view the world around us, and how we should be humble and thankful for this gift of life. There is a great deal of knowledge and wisdom to be learned from the teaching of each and every one of these precious texts; as well as from the experiences of the various characters in their journey to seek enlightenment, paradise, heaven, or transcendence. We see that the 'Ten Commandments' that Moses brought down from the mountain has given us the basis for some of our modern laws. Not the first five commandments but the second five; thou shall not kill, thou shall not commit adultery, thou shall not steal, thou shall not bear false witness (lie or perjure), thou shall not covet (more of a guideline). But did Moses have an encounter with God on top Mount Sinai (Horeb) or did something else happen to him while he was on top of the

mountain? Again, we must look at many of these passages in the correct context with the perspective we have gained through our pursuit of knowledge and science over the centuries.

It has been speculated, though no one really knows exactly, that the 'burning bush' that Moses had his visions from, was a form of the Acacia bush. The Acacia bush/tree is known to have high concentrations of DMT (Dimethyltryptamine), which is the world's strongest hallucinogen. It is quite possible that if thunder and lightning hit the top of the mountain, sparked a variant of the Acacia tree, which many of the various stories claim it was, and Moses breathed in the smoke from this, he would be having some very powerful hallucinations and visions! In the Old Testament book of Exodus it is said that the smoke filled the whole mountain, almost consuming it entirely. Here we have to ask ourselves, what is more probable? An all powerful divine creator, that we have already shown to not actually be the veridical deity or God as claimed, speaking to Moses through a burning bush and handing down his laws to humanity? Or, Moses hallucinating a vision produced by the smoke of a plant that contains high concentrations of the world's most powerful hallucinogenic compound? It is much easier to explain these things in simple terms, especially since we have the perspective of science, chemistry, and botany; things that were absent from the knowledge of the ancient Hebrews. Oddly enough, the Freemason fraternal order venerates the Acacia tree, and it features prominently in much of the iconography in their temples and on many of their aprons worn during Masonic ceremonies.

In the book of Genesis in the Hebrew Old Testament, we read of a mysterious occurrence happening to the patriarchal prophet Enoch in the book of Genesis, where it is written:

"When Enoch had lived sixty-five years, he became the father of Methu′selah. Enoch walked with God after the birth of Methuselah three hundred years, and had other sons and daughters. Thus all the days of Enoch were three hundred and sixty-five years. Enoch walked with God; and he was not, for God took him." Genesis 5:21-24

This is a strange and curious passage as it gives no further detail of what happened to Enoch, except that he was taken by God without having ever died first. But, in the book of Enoch, which was left out of the official version of the Bible (Canon), we are given much greater details of what happened to Enoch when he was taken by God. This book is thought to have been written by the prophet himself. In the book of Enoch, after living for 65 years on Earth, two angels came to him and took him away to show him the 'Ten Heavens'. During this 300 year long period, he details being taken into space, rounding all the planets, and even being brought into the presence of God himself. He was given ink and paper and told to write all that he saw, before being returned to Earth for 30 days so that he could pass on the messages he received from God to the people. When the 30 days had expired, Enoch then returned back to the 'Ten Heavens' to be with the 'Lord' once again. Enoch

describes two fiery angels that came to him, took him unto their wings which glistened more than gold, and placed him on a cloud, which was moving. It is difficult to infer exactly what Enoch is trying to describe here, but needless to say with our modern understanding of Nephrology (the study of clouds, a branch of Meteorology), that one cannot be placed on a cloud without falling straight through it back to the ground. We can then surmise that Enoch was taken onto some sort of physical craft and shepherded on a tour of the planets, which he describes.

Enoch is not alone in the Bible, and in fact only two other people in recorded history are said to have been taken by God into heaven without ever having died. One is the prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him) and the other person is another patriarchal prophet Elijah. People of the Hebrew faith will most likely be familiar with Elijah, especially during the Passover holiday which commemorates the Jewish exodus from Egypt as described in the book of Exodus in the Hebrew Bible, and the 'Guarded Night' when God smote the Egyptians with his plagues. During the Passover Seder celebration, the Jewish faithful will leave the door open with an extra cup of wine on the table for the prophet Elijah's return, which will mark the messiah's earthly arrival. How did Elijah leave the Earth and ascend to heaven without having died first?

"And as they still went on and talked, behold, a chariot of fire and horses of fire separated the two of them. And Eli′jah went up by a whirlwind into heaven." 2 Kings 2:11

In the 2nd Book of Kings in the Old Testament, Elijah is walking with his son Elisha when a chariot of fire and horses of fire separated them and took Elijah up into heaven in a whirlwind. A chariot of fire and horses of fire? Why does God need a chariot if he is the creator of all of the Universe? Obviously we can infer here that Elisha, who is telling this story, is misidentifying a craft of some sort, because he had no knowledge of any type of object that could fly except for birds. He did his best to describe this mysterious flying craft, as the only physical object he could relate this to would be something from his own time, such as a chariot. The allegory using horses to ascend to heaven was also used for the prophet Muhammad's (p.b.u.h.) night time trip to see God. It is written that he rode up to heaven on a winged horse called a 'Buraq'; again because they had no other way to describe a vehicle that could carry a man in those times.

This is extremely curious, as we have heard stories throughout the centuries of people being abducted by flying craft, or orbs of light in the sky, having them float up into the air towards these craft, and then disappearing. We will posit that this is exactly what we are being told in these stories from the Hebrew and Islamic scriptures. Again, what is more likely; that an ethereal spirit who created all of the galaxies in the Universe would swoop down to take these men into his extra dimensional plane of existence using chariots and horses, or that physical entities with the advanced technology of flight and space travel abducted these men for whatever reason? It is extremely difficult for any intelligent person

to actually believe in the former. What would the divine creator of all of existence want or need from these men? To think that this ethereal force has any reason to do so, strains credulity. Perhaps two thousand years ago this was a solid explanation for their sudden disappearance. However, in the modern age, when we have the lone superpower on the planet admitting that these anomalous U.F.O.s (Unidentified Flying Objects) in the sky are a real phenomenon, we can let go of the sorcery and thaumaturgy of our uneducated ancestors, and substantiate a much more educated and rational explanation for these puzzling events.

What do these ancient texts tell us about spirituality, how to connect with God, and how we should strive to achieve our ascendence to heaven, paradise, enlightenment, or transcendence? We believe that they all are telling us the exact same thing! From the teachings of Buddha, to the teachings of Jesus, as well as the teachings of Krishna, we learn that 'God', the 'Holy Spirit', or the 'All' is within us. To find the 'Kingdom of Heaven', one must only look within. One does not need a church, temple, or mosque in order to reach that transcendence, and in fact we would argue, that this will only lead you further away from the paradise that you seek; as their interpretation of heaven and God has been manipulated into a ethereal deity or higher spiritual power separate from yourself that you must attain your enlightenment from by paying homage to some other deity or God. In fact everything you need in order to transcend to the next incarnation or plane of existence is inside each and everyone of us. Let's look at a few passages which detail this from some of history's most profound wisdom keepers.

- Siddhartha Gautama Buddha

- "Do not look for a sanctuary in anyone except yourself."
- "Peace comes from within. Do not seek it without."
- "No one saves us but ourselves. No one can and no one may. We ourselves must walk the path."

- The Apostle, Saint John the Beloved

- "Anyone who does not Love does not know God, because God is Love." John 4:8
- "So we have come to know and to believe the Love that God has for us. God is Love, and whoever abides in Love abides in God, and God abides in him. By this is Love perfected with us, so that we may have confidence for the day of judgment, because as he is so also are we in this world. There is no fear in Love, but perfect Love casts out fear. For fear has to do with punishment, and whoever fears has not been perfected in Love." John 4:16-19

- Luke, Disciple of Jesus

- Now when He was asked by the Pharisees when the Kingdom of God would come, He answered them and said, “The Kingdom of God does not come with observation; Neither shall they say, Lo here! Or, lo there! For, behold, the Kingdom of God is within you.” Luke 17:20-21

- Lord Krishna

- “Why do you worry unnecessarily? Whom do you fear? Who can kill you? The soul is neither born nor does it die; nor having once existed does it ever cease to be. The soul is without birth, eternal, immortal, and ageless. It is not destroyed when the body is destroyed.”
- “The only way you can conquer me is through Love, and there I am gladly conquered.”
- “Blessed is human birth, even the dwellers in heaven desire this birth, for true knowledge and pure Love may be attained only by a human being.”
- “Never was there a time when I did not exist, nor you, nor these kings of men. Never will there be a time hereafter when any of us shall cease to be.”
- “Even as the embodied self passes, in this body, through the stages of childhood, youth, and old age, so does it pass into another body. Calm souls are not bewildered by this.”
- “Even as a person casts off worn-out clothes and puts on others that are new, so the embodied self casts off worn-out bodies and enters into others that are new.”
- “I am the Self, seated in the hearts of All creatures. I am the beginning, the middle, and the end of All beings.”

Everything we need to attain that which we all seek can be found within. It is found in your soul, spirit, consciousness, the living mind, neither being born nor ever dying. To seek salvation from an outside source or through the good graces of some divine creator outside of the ‘Self’, is an act of desecration to the all-mighty Love that we all carry within us. It is our ability to reflect on our own being, the conscious thought of being a Source of creation, the knowledge that we are immortal spirits that have always and will always be. The only question is, will you be embodied as a being vibrating at a higher light frequency in the next incarnation of existence, or will you be manifest as a being which vibrates at a lower vibrational frequency; as you have not attained the conscious knowledge of your own energy and purpose? The choice is entirely up to you, within you, and in your control to determine your path in this Universe.

In the beginning there was only Consciousness, Spirit, the Living Mind; that which is eternal and undefinable. It fractalized to form the material Universe, with our Consciousness, Spirit, or ALL manifesting as physical matter on the Earth. We are here to

attain illumination, then transcending into a cosmic relationship, a higher plane of existence, beyond that of the material Universe, pulling with us that which we discover along the way. We are beings of light, now, manifest in a material form on our journey through the everlasting eternity of existence. To realize that you are a being of light, a Source of creation, an undying immortal soul that is connected to everything in the Universe is such a beautiful and exquisite revelation. We want to help every single one of you to recognize the effulgence emanating from within. The light that radiates out from our very essence, shining brighter than all the stars in the night sky. Finding the Source of luminance, deep within each of us, opens up the secret of our eternal existence, which we will put into one single word. LOVE!

Most religious theology is an antiquated philosophy to use as a guide for our society, morality, or spirituality as it trades in separation anxiety; where you are separated from God, and need to claw your way back into his presence, with the religious leaders telling you how to do it. God is that in which we All live and have our being, though it is misleading to talk of God as a person, personality, or some sort of anthropomorphic being; but instead talk of it as the Source of All being. We are All intimately connected with each other and with Source, and the notion that Source needs anything from us is preposterous. Using the word God, implies personality, but is personality a necessary trait or characteristic for a Universal creator? Universal Consciousness prepredes a material Universe, and that Consciousness does not require a personality. Our Consciousness comes from Source Consciousness, our intelligence comes from Source Consciousness, our being is participation in the being of the Source. Even our modern understanding of Quantum Physics expounds an unseen fabric of spacetime that connects everything in existence at a fundamental level. One where the material becomes immaterial, and All things exist in a sort of flux with the Source Consciousness designing our reality. Yes, we have reached the point where our brains will start to ooze out of our ears trying to comprehend much past this point with the Quantum realm. Our most advanced modern sciences and our sacred texts seem to be pointing us in the same direction. That of an omnipresence, a Universal Consciousness, a Source of All existence, a natural order, that which we have the privilege to even begin to comprehend. Though as we have already elucidated, the notorious All-Father/Yahweh/Zeus character that has been injected into the collective belief systems, whether done nefariously or not, is an archaic and unnecessary figure for us to be able to understand our spirituality, connection to Source, and the Love Light within us All.

The stories that were retold in the Hebrew Bible from the original source material found in the cuneiform tablets and cylinder seals of Sumeria, were seemingly palliated or watered down to hide the true history of the gods, so that it could be transformed into one almighty God. If this is the first time that you have been introduced to this fact, it can be thoroughly shocking to you. Take some time to absorb this information. Do your own research and learn the truth for yourself, first hand. But, to ignore or deny the legitimacy of this information, as many do, is the same as ignoring your own family lineage. To live a life

based on a belief system that is a parody of the true history of your religious theology, one that is such an essential force in your own existence can cause a tremendous amount of harm, not only to yourself and your family, but the rest of the world as well. It is time for our species to stop believing in machiavellian parables that are purposefully leading us further away from our enlightenment, designed only to keep control over our mind, body, and spirit. It is time for us to evolve and take the next steps together, as ONE species, as ONE Consciousness, as ONE LOVE ! Be LOVE, be LIGHT, be ONE !

“For only in the search for truth can your soul be stilled and the flame within be quenched.”
- Thoth, Egyptian God of Wisdom

CHAPTER 9:
THE ROYAL LINEAGE

In the last chapter dealing with the question of, 'Who is God?', we unpacked the evolution of various beliefs over thousands of years, leading us all the way back to the beginning of recorded human history. We are told in the ancient Sumerian, Egyptian and Hindu texts, as well as through other mythologies and legends, that kingship was handed down to mankind from the gods. They were done here on planet Earth and left. Many with the promise to return one day. Could this be the 2nd coming of Christ or the return of the Anunnaki? The Rapture or perhaps Ragnarok? We really doubt it. According to all the myths, legends, religions and ancient texts, they were our progenitors and created us in their image. They gave life to our species, taught us, ruled over us, and then left of their own accord. The question then is, did they leave anyone to rule in their absence, and if so, who? Well, this is where we get the first kings, emperors, and the Egyptian pharaohs.

For thousands of years each of the Egyptian pharaohs claimed that they were the direct descendants of the original royal family of Re, Osiris, Isis and Horus. This helped them to legitimize their divine right to rule, even claiming that they were themselves gods. The hero Gilgamesh, the king of ancient Babylon, was himself half god or a demi-god, and sought during his classic epic, to become immortal just like his royal ancestors by journeying to their space launch facility, in what is today Lebanon, with his wild beastly companion, Enkidu. Then we can see examples such as the Yellow Emperor Huangdi, in ancient China. He was born from a fiery dragon in the sky impregnating a young peasant girl. Again, a demi-god, with all the subsequent rulers of the; Xia, Shang, Zhou, Qin and Han Dynasties drawing their royal lineage and divine right to rule back to Huangdi, the Yellow Emperor. Lord Rama, born on the 10th of January 5114 b.c. (yes, we know the exact date over 7000 years later), is believed to be the seventh incarnation or avatar of the Hindu god Vishnu. For thousands of years the kings of the ancient Kush Dynasty drew their lineage and bloodline back to Lord Rama, giving them legitimacy to reign over the lands.

As you can see, the list is quite extensive and goes even further, throughout every culture or myth that has ever existed. We can therefore extrapolate that the ancient people of the world believed that they were the creation of the gods, then ruled over by them, before having kingship passed down over thousands of years through their royal descendents. We can use the 'Inductive Reasoning Method' to therefore conclude that this is actually what most all of our ancestors believed because it is repeated in all of their cultures over many thousands of years. It was indeed the truth, as they knew it.

Many have claimed that Jesus Christ's descendants still live today, but proving that using the 'Scientific Method' is just not possible, as we don't have any DNA from Christ or other members of his family to test and verify any such claims. There are however a few

families in the world today that can trace their family tree back thousands of years, such as; the Imperial House of Japan (660 b.c.) where the Emperor still sits on the throne today, the House of Solomon (900 b.c.) going all the way back to King Solomon from the Old Testament, and the Lurie Family (1037 b.c.) with King David of the Israelites as their founder, and the Kong Family (551 b.c.) who trace their bloodline all the way back to Confucius in ancient China.

Then we have more recent bloodlines who have claimed the 'Divine Right of Kings', such as; the Hapsburg Family (1000 a.d.) who ruled over much of Europe for centuries and passed down the title of 'Holy Roman Emperor' for 400 years. There is also the British Royal Family (871 a.d.) with King Charles III being the current sovereign of the British Commonwealth, and arguably one of, if not the, most powerful person in the world; like his mother before him, Queen Elizabeth II. To take this even further; every U.S. President except #8, Martin Van Buren, is related to the British royal family. Now, if you go back far enough, we are all related to someone in history like Gengis Khan or Charlamagne, but it is still a curious fact. Tying some of these more recent royal family bloodlines back to the Pharaohs of Egypt, or the Houses of David and Solomon is another matter. Regardless, they believe in their 'Divine Right to Rule', and claim that as such, they are not accountable to any Earthly authority, only God; who rules through them or by their claim, that they rule by the 'Grace of God'.

Thus, as we have shown through our deep dive into 'Who is God?', we can conclude that these royal bloodlines or the 'Divine Right to Rule' comes from the original visitors to our planet, the Anunnaki gods, Enki and Enlil. Any further evolution of the story from its original text is merely a misinterpretation or deliberately misleading in order to consolidate more power and territory, but the gods themselves never changed. To make this point clear to all; the belief in the 'Divine Right to Rule' and the royal bloodlines, came down to us from extraterrestrial beings who visited Earth long ago. This belief hasn't changed in thousands of years, only the names and descriptions in which we use to identify this divine otherworldly power, or God, has changed in order to stay relevant over the course of millennia. We must mention one essential detail here, which is that whether you believe all of this to be true or not is irrelevant. It is the fact that they believe it to be true, and that their 'Divine Right to Rule' is absolute, which is the important part.

The Bishop of Rome (the Pope), has held significant power for over a thousand years, even crowning various kings and emperors, and still to this day is considered the 'Vicar of Christ' or the Earthly representative of Christ. Again, following the biblical story of God impregnating a young Palestinian girl (technically making Jesus Christ a demi-god), with the Pope having the approval of this extra-worldly entity since he is the 'Vicar of Christ'. So while the papacy is not a royal bloodline per se, you can see how the Catholic church uses this 'Divine Right to Rule' as well.

These extremely old and exorbitantly wealthy families have held the reigns of power over the majority of the world for most of recorded history. As the centuries have passed from one to the next, with countries, regimes and empires coming and going, these bloodlines have endured, continuing to rule over humanity and consolidate their power. In many cases, such as with the Hapsburg family, a long history of inbreeding took place to attempt to keep their bloodline as pure as possible, however this inevitably led to their line of descendants having severe health issues because of this practice. Most of the royal families of Europe were once all related, in one way or another, because after all, if they couldn't directly marry their sister or first cousin, then they would need other royal blood that was just distant enough to not cause health issues. Thus they spread throughout all the royal houses of Europe and Russia, which gave these families untold wealth and power over the world.

As the 'Age of Enlightenment' and the revolutionary period of the late 18th and early 19th centuries A.D. came, these royal families saw their power wane in favor of self-government throughout much of Europe and across the ocean in the Americas. Though they might have lost their power as monarchs or kings of their lands, they were all heavily invested in the trading companies and banking systems at the time. After all, they were the ones with all the money originally, and they used that money to invest in the business of the day; agriculture, trade and banking. This they never let go of, having passed down their fortunes and the power it wields to their heirs ever since. Who are the true power brokers in the world today? The banks and the uber wealthy, who actually own the banks and thus all the most powerful corporations on the planet. So in effect, the royal bloodlines have never really given up or lost their power over the world, it has merely been transformed to fit in with our modern world economy and global power structure.

This is not some kind of radical conspiracy theory. This is where the evidence has led us. The history of our world points us to this conclusion and the proof is there for everyone to see for themselves. All you need to do is connect the dots!

Last, we must mention the royal family of the biblical prophet Moses. The story from the book of Exodus, tells us that Moses was raised in the house of the pharaoh in Egypt after being found floating down the Nile River in a basket made of papyrus by the pharaoh's daughter. No one is really sure which pharaoh it was, and for our purpose here it makes little difference. The point is that he grew up in the house of a pharaoh of the Middle Kingdom, and as such, would have been trained in the ancient mystery schools alongside his other siblings by the priests of Egypt. Then upon learning of his true heritage, Moses confronts the pharaoh, presumably Rameses II, and demands that his people be set free from bondage. After the ten plagues from God ravages Egypt, pharaoh finally relents and releases the Hebrew people from their servitude.

The strange part of this story is the fact that shortly after freeing Moses' people from slavery, the pharaoh then changes his mind and pursues Moses across the desert feverishly. Why? It is never been made quite clear, but it has been speculated that perhaps since Moses was raised in the house of the pharaoh, and had knowledge of the ancient mystery teachings, that perhaps he took with him some valuable artifact or magical item, reserved only for those in the royal pharaonic bloodline. Perhaps it was the Ark of the Covenant. The Ark makes its first appearance in the Bible not long afterwards. After Moses crosses the Red Sea and begins to lead his people through the Sinai Desert.

It has been speculated that the Ark was a capacitor for storing power inside of the Great Pyramid of Giza. The dimensions of the Ark of the Covenant exactly match the dimensions of the 'sarcophagus' that remains inside of the 'Kings Chamber' of the Great Pyramid. We have personally investigated this claim inside of the Great Pyramid at Giza, and it is a match. We will discuss the Great Pyramid in later chapters, but let's just assume for a minute that this is true, and Moses stole the Ark from inside of the pyramid and fled with it. He had knowledge of the mysteries and power of the royal pharaonic bloodline, and would have had access to these mystical structures since he was raised alongside pharaoh himself. This could then explain why the pharaoh pursued him with such fervor, as well as making a fantastical story from the Bible make more sense to us in the modern world. If the Great Pyramid at Giza was a power plant, as some have speculated, and Moses stole the storage capacitor, which fits with why the Ark has such awesome power, the pharaoh would absolutely see this as an attack on his power and that of his royal bloodline. He would stop at nothing to get it back!

While this is merely speculation on our part, this theory, if it were to be true, would definitely show the lengths that people will go to protect the power of their bloodline. So much so that it would be written into one of the most famous books of all time.

CHAPTER 10:
MONEY, POWER and GOLD

In the previous chapter, we detailed the royal bloodlines that stretch back thousands of years, and how those people have for the most part directed our civilization; since they are the ones that control the vast majority of the money and power. An important point to make here is, that you don't have to believe that these families and bloodlines are special, important, or descendants from some type of god. Hell, we don't know if we believe it. It is the fact that they believe it that we must accept. They are confident in their belief that they are special, separate from the rest of us, and have the right to rule over us. Whether they are correct in this belief or not, they have been one of the greatest factors in influencing and controlling our civilization for thousands of years. We know this to be true and factual simply by studying our collective history where we see that time and time again, in their pursuit of protecting their power or attempting to expand it, they are the ones that have steered some of the most pivotal points in history. Hopefully you already know this to be true, but in case you have any doubts, here is one quick example..

We can think of no better example of a powerful family trying to safeguard and broaden the scope of their money and power than that of Ferdinand and Isabella who ruled over Spain at the end of the 15th century A.D. and financed Christopher Colombus' voyage of discovery. Sorry, conquest, not discovery. They had just finished fighting a long and costly war to expel the Moorish invaders from their country and went broke in the process. All the while, they watched as the other powers of the day were growing ever more powerful, such as England and France. In order to keep up with them, they sought to expand their power, and in the process conquered and controlled much of the Americas for the next 300 years.

In the history of ancient Mesopotamia when the gods ruled over the Earth, we began mining gold in Africa and other places; as we have already laid out in our chapter of 'Who is God?' But, gold was not used as a monetary mechanism and had no value to humans, because it wasn't for us, it was for the gods. Then when kingship was handed down to humans, we were also given a fully formed monetary system, which seems odd as usually something like this evolves over time. But not money! We primarily used silver as our currency because it can be found more easily and in greater quantities. With gold being more precious, because it was what the gods desired, and because it is not found and extracted very easily, it was usually used as decoration and jewelry by the kings and nobility so that they could be easily and quickly distinguishable from the common person. This is something that has carried over up to this very day, as we still adorn ourselves with golden jewelry and objects. It was only then, when the gods handed down kingship to mankind that we started using this already fully formed monetary system and have been enslaved by it

ever since. The researcher Michael Tellinger stated it perfectly as, “The six thousand year old Babylonian monied slave system.”

Forgetting about the royal blood lines for a moment, we have to look at how power and wealth are attained. When the first city states were formed, they did so in areas that were ideal for agriculture as well as along trading routes, such as; Sumeria between the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers, in Egypt along the Nile River, as well as the Harappan civilization that flourished around the Indus River in Pakistan. Why? In order to have large scale settlements, a continuous and reliable source of food is required to feed everyone. As we have seen throughout history, when there is crop failure or prolonged droughts that severely limits or destroys the food supply, the civilization collapses shortly afterwards. When there is a plentiful supply of food, then a civilization can have a division of labor so that not everyone has to work to produce food. This is when you can have craftsmen that specialize in a particular field such as; blacksmiths, miners, artists, carpenters, soldiers, and bakers, amongst many others. People from all over will come to trade with you and buy your goods and services, thus creating wealth. If you are the ruler of this land, with the power to direct people's lives, for their benefit or your own, then you do everything you can to protect that power and expand it for one reason or another. Perhaps conquering adjacent lands to have a buffer zone between you and others who are not friendly, so you can safeguard your people and your precious food supply, or as is most commonly the cause, greed. More land, more food, more soldiers, more power, more!

The one fact that we must all face is that we are mortal and will one day pass away. What then do you do with all the wealth and power you have worked so hard to attain? Of course, you pass it down to your children and family members as they are usually the only people that you trust, care for and have involved in the process of ruling your kingdom. What then do you actually pass down to your heirs so that they can continue to rule and hold onto power? Originally, and for thousands of years, it was land. Those that owned the land had all the power, period. The land can then be used to create wealth, and this too could be passed down. What kind of wealth are we talking about; crops, sacks of wheat or barley; or maybe pottery, clothing, and animals? Yes some of these things, especially herds of sheep, as well as horses or camels, but not so much of the other things like grain. Very fine textiles and clothing made from rare fabrics like silk or even furniture made from the highly desired and sought after cedarwood were also passed down; but this only showed that you had wealth, it wasn’t the actual wealth itself. Wealth came from having access to a steady supply or stockpile of things like; salt, saffron, or even things like tyrian purple or red ochre that could be used as dye for making colors. These rare or hard to obtain items were extremely valuable and could fetch a high price from traders, merchants, and even whole kingdoms. Especially salt! We take salt for granted nowadays as we all have it in our kitchen and can easily go to the store and buy some for next to nothing; but once upon a time, salt was one of the most valuable commodities on Earth. Salt has been used for thousands of years to preserve meat for extended periods of time, and if you didn’t have a

supply of it coming into your kingdom regularly, this made you susceptible to the will of others, which no king wants. While all these items contributed to your wealth and could be passed down to your kin, nothing in the ancient world could even come close to precious metals. Copper, tin, and silver were valuable commodities all throughout history and even up to this very day, but it has always been gold that has stood apart from the rest.

Understanding the importance of gold is extremely important in order for us to understand money, financial systems, and the power that comes along with controlling it. Gold has been revered throughout all of history and across the whole world, but most people back then and even now don't know exactly why. Yes it's shiny, alluring, and valuable, but that's about as much as people usually know about it. We will take a quick look into what it actually is, where it comes from, what its physical and metaphysical properties are, and how it has been used in the past as well as in our modern age.

In order to understand gold we must start at the beginning. What is it and where does it come from? This requires us to have a basic understanding of nuclear physics and chemistry. Don't freak out though, we will keep it simple so that everyone can understand. First, every element in nature, besides hydrogen, is formed in the core of stars, like our Sun. The intense gravity of a star creates a tremendous amount of pressure that fuses or combines two hydrogen atoms together to form helium. This is known as nuclear fusion. Simple right? Then two helium atoms are fused together to make beryllium, and so on to create every other element. Hopefully you are already familiar with some of them, like; oxygen, carbon, aluminum, and lead; with each subsequent element being heavier than the previous one. Gold (Au on the periodic table) is one of the heavier elements with an atomic number of 79 (the atomic number is the number of protons in the nucleus of an atom). The heavier elements like gold, lead, or uranium can only be formed in extremely large stars that would make our Sun appear tiny in comparison. These stars eventually explode and spread those elements throughout the cosmos. Are you still with us? Okay good!

Gold however is unlike all the other elements in a number of different ways, many of which were probably unknown to our ancient ancestors. They did know how malleable and soft it is which allows it to be flattened into extremely thin sheets and easily formed into jewelry. It will never tarnish or lose its shiny luster as it is inert and doesn't react when it comes into contact with other elements; like the way iron will rust when it is exposed to oxygen. What they probably did not know is that gold is one of the best conductors of heat and electricity. Copper and silver are a little better, but they will tarnish over time which decreases their conductivity. Most of our satellites and deep space probes use gold electrical wires so that they can endure the rigors of space. Gold is also highly reflective of both heat and light. We also use gold as heat shields on our satellites to protect them from the intense amount of heat from the Sun that would otherwise cripple them. Perhaps you have seen pictures of our astronauts in space whose helmets have visors made out of gold. This is because gold is ductile and can be formed into very thin wires, threads, or as is the

case with the visors used by our astronauts, into a layer or coating so thin that it is partially transparent, allowing them to see through it while reducing the heat and glare from the Sun.

The list of applications that gold can be used for is quite large, especially in our modern technological society, which is why it has remained valuable over the centuries. Many civilizations have lusted after gold and even sought to conquer entire continents in this pursuit. All the gold that has ever existed throughout history, in the coffers of; the Roman emperors, the Egyptian pharaohs or the Sumerian kings, still exists today. You cannot destroy it. All of the gold pillaged from the Inca, Mayans, and Aztecs in the Americas is still around, but you wouldn't recognize it as such, because it was melted down and turned into gold bars and coins by the Spanish conquistadors. It is here, with gold being used as a form of currency that we are interested in.

Before we get into that though, we would be reticent in our duty if we didn't at least quickly cover a few other things for a moment, such as alchemy; so that we can illustrate the lengths that people have gone in order to quench their insatiable thirst for gold. Alchemy is a medieval science (and philosophy) that is focused on transmuting (changing) other metals or chemical elements into gold, as well as discovering a universal cure for all disease and the secrets to extending a human life indefinitely (The Philosopher's Stone). This can even involve ingesting gold as it is believed to have various health benefits; such as reducing inflammation and promoting good skin health. Have you ever had a shot of the alcohol spirit Goldshlagger? Then you too have ingested gold as the liquor contains gold flakes mixed into it. It is also believed that gold contains some metaphysical properties that will help to prevent spiritual corrosion, fatigue, and negativity; however this has yet to pass through the Scientific Method process.

While many people now believe alchemy to be a foolish pursuit, this was not always the case, as it was believed to be an actual scientific field worthy of a significant amount of study by some notable and highly regarded figures in history, such as Paracelsus and Isaac Newton to name just a couple. But there was a problem. As always, it was greed, power, and control. If alchemy could actually change an inexpensive metal, such as lead, into gold, then that would decrease its value as there would then be an increased supply of it. This was unacceptable to those individuals and countries who controlled its supply, set its value, and amassed large quantities of it that was essential for them to retain their power. One of those individuals was King Henry IV of England who outlawed the practice of alchemy in 1404 a.d. He wasn't going to allow anything to undermine his grip on power, and anyone even attempting to do so was sentenced to death. To the best of our knowledge, no one was ever successful in transforming other elements into gold; but for countless centuries most people did believe it was possible, and that was what mattered. Their belief. Today, in our modern age, with our extensive knowledge of chemistry and nuclear physics, we believe alchemy and transmutation to be impossible, right? Yes, we do, as it is considered an archaic and superstitious belief of uneducated people. Well, funny thing. It actually is

possible, and we have finally solved the age-old mystery that has captured the imagination of some of history's greatest minds. Scientists at the Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory at the University of California have been successful in transmuting the element bismuth, which is similar to lead, into gold. It was a complex process that involved using a particle collider to accelerate beams of carbon and neon nuclei to nearly the speed of light and smashing them into the bismuth. This stripped the bismuth of 4 of its protons in its nucleus and what was left in the wreckage was gold. The dream had finally been realized!

"Hang on a second. How come I haven't heard about this, and why don't I have a golden toilet in my home by now" you are probably wondering?

Well, there's a catch. Of course there would have to be. While yes we have advanced in our scientific knowledge and technology to a point that those early alchemist could never even imagine, making it now possible to transmute elements and metals like bismuth, lead, and mercury into gold by changing its atomic structure; the problem is the enormous costs of generating enough power to operate a superconducting particle collider. It is tremendously expensive and incredibly complicated to do this, so much so that it is not practical to do it now, except for research and scientific purposes. Perhaps one day, when we have a free unlimited source of energy that we can use, it will become much easier and cheaper to make gold. But we have a sneaking suspicion that the powers that be will do everything in their power to prevent it, just like King Henry.

Other cultures had a very different relationship with gold, such as the Inca of Peru in South America, who revered gold, believing it to be the sweat of the Sun; as opposed to silver which was considered to be the tears of the Moon. Neither silver nor gold had any type of monetary value to the Inca people, though the kings and emperors did use them both in ritual and decorative ways; again to denote that they were royalty. During one of these various rituals, the Inca Emperor would cover his whole body in gold dust and be taken on a totoro reed (grass) boat out into the middle of Lake Titicaca and throw golden objects into the lake as offerings to their god Viracocha. Then he would jump into the water and allow the gold dust to wash off his body, as it was a way to connect with not only the gods, but the lake itself which was believed to be the origin and center of the cosmos. We can surmise from studying the Inca culture, that they probably did not have an extensive knowledge of gold on a scientific or monetary level, only that it was valuable to their gods.

Hopefully, you now have a better understanding of the power, influence, and technological uses that gold has had over the course of thousands of years. While we know this was a bit long winded (it could have been much much longer), it was necessary for us to see just how it came to have this huge amount of power, influence, and how it has shaped our civilization. Now we can move forward and see just how gold has been used in the modern age as currency and what that means for us today.

With its long and storied history going all the way back to the beginning of civilization, gold has been the premier form of currency across most of the world. From ancient Babylon to ancient Egypt, from ancient Greece to ancient Rome, from the days of the Byzantine Empire all the way through the dark ages of Europe and the golden age of Arabia, gold was the backbone and foundation of our economic system. This then allowed for the system of banking and money lending to be created and used. One of the most pivotal groups in the last 1000 years to emerge and helped to shape our modern banking system was the Knights Templar; who were a group of warrior monks in Europe and the Holy Land. Their order was founded in 1119 a.d. with a self-imposed mission to protect Christian pilgrims traveling to the Holy Land during the Crusades. King Baldwin II of Jerusalem granted the Templars the honor of using the sacred Temple Mount as their headquarters in the Holy Land. We cannot emphasize enough how incredible a gift this is, as it was once the exact location of the legendary Temple of Solomon, and is where the Islamic Al-Aqsa Mosque (otherwise known as the Dome of the Rock) has stood since the end of the 7th century A.D

If you are at all religious, then you probably have a little bit of understanding at just how important this location has been to the billions of believers around the world and throughout most of our written history.

We must be extremely clear about what happened next, as some of it is factual and true, and some of it is speculation. We want to honor your time here, and we have no intention of misleading anyone or offering up false information and claiming it to be true. We will detail what is factual and can be backed up by the historical record, and what cannot. We want to include some of this speculation or myth as it does play an important part of the story, and without including it, we would not be able to see the big picture and get to the bottom of 'What the Hell is Going On?'

The Knights Templar did use the Temple Mount as their headquarters in the Holy Land beginning in 1119 a.d. That is true and backed up by the historical record. Full stop.

Now, here is the speculation or legend. During this time they conducted excavations under the foundation of the Temple Mount in search for holy relics, such as the Ark of the Covenant which the Hebrews used to carry the Ten Commandments around in, as well as the fabled Holy Grail, which is believed by some to be the cup used by Jesus at the Last Supper and the cup which caught his blood when he was crucified.

Back to the facts. There are subterranean tunnels underneath the Temple Mount complex that you can visit today if you have the correct permissions from the Israeli government and the Islamic Waqf who manages the site. In the year 1128 a.d., a group of Templars left Jerusalem, traveled directly to Rome and were immediately granted an

audience with Pope Honorius II. After this meeting, the Pope granted the Knights Templar a papal sanction, declaring them to be an army of God. Full stop.

Here is where the speculation really takes off, but it is important to at least be aware of it so that we can have all the information possible. No one but the Pope and the Templars know what happened during their meeting, but the legend is that they had indeed discovered holy relics during their excavations under the Temple Mount, and either brought them, or evidence of them, to the Pope in Rome. Whether it was the actual Ark of the Covenant from the Old Testament or the Holy Grail, no one knows and it is purely speculation. The 2003 Dan Brown fiction novel, the Da Vinci Code, uses this Templar legend as the center of its plot. The story he wrote was that the Templars discovered that the Holy Grail was actually the evidence of Jesus Christ and Mary Magdalene having a child, and that there was a royal bloodline of Christ's descendants that have survived and still exist today. The issue for the Catholic church would then be, that if this information was true and leaked out to the public, it would undermine the entire story of Jesus in the New Testament, effectively eroding away the legitimacy of the Catholic religion. A revelation like this would absolutely threaten the power of the church, and to quote a line from the Da Vinci Code, "He who controls the keys to heaven rules the world."

Okay, no more speculation for now. Let's get back to the truth and the facts. Whatever the truth may be, and we may never know, the fact is that after their meeting with the Pope and being given a papal sanction, the order of the Knights Templar became enormously wealthy and one of the most powerful groups in Europe for nearly two centuries. In 1139 a.d., Pope Innocent II furthered the esteem and influence of the Templar order by issuing a papal bull (endorsement), officially giving them papal protection, which allowed them, among other things, to pass freely through all national borders without having to pay any taxes. To put it simply, they were untouchable to all; including kings, emperors, and governments; being subject to no earthly authority except that of the Pope. It's difficult for us today to imagine the tremendous power this gave them, and the wealth that flowed to them as they became the favorite charity across all of Europe. Huge tracts of land, money, and business were gifted to the order from the nobility and royalty, with many of the most influential families in Europe eagerly sending their sons to join the order and their fight in the Holy Land.

All of this is relevant, and a crucial part of our investigation, because of how the Templar order used this new found affluence and power for the better part of the next 200 years. Since they were an international organization now, having built castles and monasteries across Europe and the Holy Land, being financially robust, and officially backed by the Pope, they began offering their services to the public at large. Being one of, if not the only, financially stable organizations in the world at the time; their influence, credibility, honor, and principles were recognized and respected by everyone. This made them the only organization that everyone, including whole nations, could trust as a stable

and dependable group in which they could entrust their money and valuables. The Knights Templar were founded and considered by most to be a military order, and while they were indeed the most elite warriors of the time, they quickly evolved into an international bank with most of the members of the order being tasked with facilitating their; financial services, building cathedrals and castles, managing and operating the various Templar farms and villages, as well as administering a great deal of commerce through imports and exports with their sizeable fleet of ships. They even owned the island of Cyprus at one point. It is fair to say that even though the Knights Templar were not the first bankers in history, they definitely expanded and refined the idea of banking, and for the first time in history the primary bankers were not controlled by monarchs or nations, but a private organization. The Templars effectively became the first multinational corporation.

Traveling from London to the Holy Land, or from Paris to Rome, was not always safe as robbers and thieves preyed on travelers. The Templars were the first to issue cheques, where you could deposit your gold or valuables at the Temple Church in London and be given a cheque or proof of deposit, and withdraw it in Jerusalem at their enclave. This was revolutionary and transformed the entire monetary system of the world. The Templars also gave out loans to different monarchs across Europe, such as; King Richard I of England and King Phillip IV of France. The Knights Templar not only safeguard the crown jewels of England during the uprising of the barons that preceded the signing of the Magna Carta in 1215 a.d., but also King John himself found sanctuary in Temple Church in London during that time.

They became the facilitators of numerous transactions between the kingdoms of England, France, Spain, and Italy to name just a few. Some of the services they provided the monarchs of Europe included; executing the financial clause in treaties, carrying out various diplomatic missions, the security and payment of royal marriage dowries and pensions, even facilitating the sale of the Island of Oleron off the coast of France from the Count of March to King Henry III of England; who also kept his royal wardrobe safely stored at the Temple Church in London. Suffice it to say, they were an extraordinarily powerful organization all across the continent, and while never receiving an official charter, they are generally considered to be the first bank of England. That is until one fateful Friday, the 13th of October 1307. As the old saying goes, ‘all good things must come to an end.’

The power, wealth, and celebrity status the Knights Templar commanded inevitably led to their downfall. After the fall of their principal stronghold of Acre in the Holy Land in 1291 a.d., the Templars who were there returned to Europe, and the order began looking into founding their own monastic state. No longer having a well defined mission, a standing army that wielded tremendous power and could pass through borders freely began to unnerve the nobility and monarchs across the continent which strained relations. Pope Clement V was under a tremendous amount of pressure from King Phillip IV of France; who was extremely jealous of the Templars and deeply indebted to them because of his costly

war with England; wanted to bring them up on charges of heresy, corruption, idolatry, and homosexuality, among many others things. King Phillip IV demanded and even threatened Pope Clement V, wanting him to dissolve the order as the Pope was the only person on Earth who could do so, and thus relieve him of his substantial debt to the Templars. The Pope eventually relented and sent out secret orders to all the monarchs of Europe to simultaneously arrest all of the Templars in their countries. A number of the kings and emperors received the orders but disagreed with them. As a sign of acquiescence to the papacy, they only arrested a handful of them, allowing the vast majority to simply slip away. The few that were arrested were tortured to the point that they confessed to the charges, with the leaders being burned at the stake. Those that weren't killed, later recanted their confessions claiming that were made under duress during their torture.

So what happened to all of the rest of the members of the order, and the enormous wealth that they controlled? Some of them joined other religious military orders, like the Knights Hospitaller, or simply changed their name, essentially reconstituting themselves as the Order of Christ in places where they were given refuge by friendly kings, such as Portugal and Scotland. The orders from the Pope were that the Templar assets should be seized and given over to the Knights Hospitaller.

Wait, what? The Pope basically dissolved the order of the Knights Templar and gave the majority of their assets to the Knights Hospitaller who just absorbed the members of the Templar order into their own order?

Yup, pretty much!

The remaining members of the once mighty Knights Templar, of which there were many, took off their distinctive white robes with a big red cross, and dissolved into the population of the countries of Europe. But as we have seen throughout history, wealthy and powerful people or groups do not just go silently into the night. Again, this is where we must enter back into the realm of speculation, and there is a lot of speculation about what followed!

Here we will explain a few true and factual things, and how it has been speculated to involve the remnants of the Knights Templar.

- Fact: The country of Switzerland is traditionally dated back to the formation of the Old Swiss Confederacy in the year 1291 a.d.

- Fact: The flag of Switzerland is red with a big white cross on it.

- Fact: Switzerland is located in the middle or crossroads of Europe and is extraordinarily well defended naturally by its rugged mountains.

- Fact: Switzerland has long been known as one of the world's foremost banking and financial centers, as it has; an extremely stable economy, a banking network that is highly developed, a high level of professionalism and organization, very private or secret banking practices, and they focus primarily on private banking and asset management.

- Fact: King Leopold I of Austria attempted to invade Switzerland in 1315 a.d. with 5,000 knights but was unsuccessful as his army was ambushed and defeated by 1,500 Swiss peasants. Up until that point, the Swiss had no real military experience. But, ever since then, they have been renowned as skilled and seasoned fighters, with the elite 'Swiss Guard' military order being chosen as the personal bodyguards of the Pope for the last 500 years.

- Speculation: Does any of that sound familiar? The Swiss flag being the inversion of the Templar robes. The Templars were looking to found their own monastic state in Europe after the fall of their headquarters in Acre in 1291 a.d. That is the same year as the formation of the Old Swiss Confederacy. One of the theories is that Switzerland is that state, as they quickly became exceptional warriors and the primary bankers of Europe after the Templar order was dissolved.

- Fact: There are actually two Londons in England. There is Greater London which is the one we all think of when we think about London, and basically it is the entire city and county of London, except for a small area of one square mile in the middle of the city. This would be the other London, or the City of London Corporation which was founded in the year 1191 a.d. The City of London Corporation has its own government which even predates the establishment of the Parliament of England in 1215 a.d. The City of London is so independent that it has its own police force, ceremonial armed forces, mayor, as well as a flag and crest that are white in color with a big red cross on it. Yes, the English flag is also white with a big red cross on it (Saint George's Cross), but the flag of England wasn't used until 1606 a.d. Did we mention that His Majesty the King (or the ruling monarch of the time) is not allowed to enter the City of London without the permission of the mayor? Well, that is also true. Temple Church, which was the first bank of England (unofficially), is also located in the middle of the City of London which has been considered the center of the financial world ever since its founding.

- Speculation: Well it is not hard to connect the dots here, as the Knights Templar had essentially founded one of the world's most powerful and influential financial centers in London, and it remains so to this very day. The City of London seems to be carrying on exactly as it did when the Templars controlled it, even using their symbol of white background with a big red cross as their flag and crest. It is also peculiar

that 300 years after the order was dissolved that they chose to again use the Templar symbol on the national flag of England, as if the Templars still controlled or at the very least, exercised a tremendous amount of power and influence over the country. Did they ever really go silently into the night? Of course we will never get an answer to this question, but the speculation here is quite compelling.

- Fact: After helping the Scottish to secure a victory at the Battle of Bannockburn in 1314 a.d., Robert the Bruce joined the Knights Templar and the Knights Hospitaller together into one order.

- Fact: The Templar Fleet vanished, with a record of 18 Templar ships in the port of La Rochelle, France on October 12th, 1307 a.d., then vanishing by the next day when the papal orders were unsealed.

- Speculation: The Templars got wind of their coming fate and hid their substantial treasure, the vast majority of which was never found. One theory is that it was moved to Scotland or even America.

- Speculation: The secret societies of the Illuminati, Freemasons, and others are a resurgence or continuation of the original order of the Knights Templar. Freestone Masons (a secretive group of talented builders) had the same freedom that the Knights Templars did; being able to freely move across the borders in Europe, as their skills were desired because they were the ones who built the gothic cathedrals all across the continent from the 12th-16th century.

After the Templar order had been dissolved in 1307 a.d., the international banking and finance system became scattered throughout Europe, with various individuals and groups beginning to offer letters of exchange. The practice of buying debt from businesses and even nations began as an easy and profitable investment opportunity, and shortly after the formation of the largest multinational corporation in history, the Dutch East India Company (VOC) in 1602 a.d., the world's first stock exchange was formed in Amsterdam in 1611 a.d. as a way to buy and sell equities (shares) of the Dutch East India Company. However, the VOC was not the only multinational corporation formed at the the beginning of the 17th Century, as the British East India Company was also formed in the City of London in 1600 a.d.

With vast amounts of gold coming in from the 'New World', many royal and noble families began employing goldsmiths with private vaults to store their gold in return for letters of exchange (an early form of paper money). This was an integral part of creating a new system of banking known as 'Fractional Reserve Lending' and the issuing of banknotes, where gold deposits acted as the guarantee to the bearer the ability to redeem the banknotes, or letters of exchange, at any time for the amount printed in gold. The

bank/goldsmith/financial institution would then lend out money, or banknotes, beyond the value of the gold they held in their vaults, with the knowledge that not every bearer would redeem or cash them in at the same time. Instead, these banknotes would go into circulation being used by the public as a means of exchange, with few people ever actually wanting the gold itself as it is burdensome to carry around and use, especially in larger amounts. Many of these private banks did enormous amounts of business throughout the 17th and 18th centuries, but every now and again there would be a panic by the public, or a scare, which caused everyone to withdraw or cash in their accounts all at the same time; known as a 'run on the bank.' This would cause banks to fail because they couldn't pay back everyone at the same time as they had overextended their accounts. This finally led to the formation of 'Central Banks', like The Bank of Amsterdam and the Bank of England, to manage and act as a 'lender of last resort' should a bank run into trouble. These new private central banks were given exclusive control over the issuance of the nation's currency to stabilize its value, regulate the gold supply, and were tasked as the solitary controllers over the government's balances.

Who then owns the central banks and wields such power if it is not the government? These would be the wealthiest families and most powerful nobility of course, as they were the ones with all of the money and gold. They were the ones that needed a stable and secure place to store their wealth so that they could conduct business. Yes, these families, each with their own individual bank, along with the companies they owned, competed against each other. However, they also worked together to stabilize the economies of nations and regulate the supply of money and gold, as it was in their mutual interest to do so. To do this, they would combine the power and wealth of their individual banks, which of course were the largest ones in the world, to form a 'central bank' in an alliance of sorts. The result, predictably, was that this small group of unelected, unaccountable, and many times unknown individuals and their families could, and indeed did, direct the course of entire nations for their own purposes.

In the 19th century, individuals and families began emerging as the most influential and powerful financiers of the world, with names like: John P. Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, the Warburg family, Barclays, Goldman-Sachs, and Rothschild, amongst many others. These families form the foundation of many of the world's central banks as they have a shared interest in protecting their money and controlling its value. While in many countries, such as the United States, the public is not allowed to know the names of who actually controls our central bank, the Federal Reserve, as their identity is protected by the 'Bank Secrecy Act'. The real question we must ask ourselves here is; if we are not allowed to know the identity of the individuals or groups controlling our nation's monetary supply, then how can we be sure that they are acting in an honorable and noble manner with our best interest in mind? There is no oversight, from the people or from our elected leaders.

Not only that, these families/banks are the majority shareholders of most of the businesses and corporations that control the resources and industry of the world. From steel and mineral extraction and production, to energy production, manufacturing of consumer goods, agriculture and medicine; these families basically have control and influence over the entire world and all of our lives. If they do not directly own or control a corporation or industry, then they are the ones who underwrite the loans they need in order for them to do business, and can therefore leverage them to any end, no matter the ethics. When governments are forced to borrow money from these private families/banks in order to operate, that gives them a dominant position in which they can affect the course of a nation's policy, both domestic and overseas; as they usually have interests that either need to be protected or attained through the use of governmental power. This power can be economic, political, or military, and used for their purposes notwithstanding the best interests of the nation or people.

Throughout the 19th and 20th centuries, these family banks grew into multinational corporations as their investments expanded to include overseas mineral companies, oil fields, agriculture production, and rubber plantations for example, exactly the same as the East India Company of old. They used their power to leverage governments to invade and occupy foreign lands in order to control resources, like diamond and gold mines, oil fields, or banana and sugar plantations. Once this was done, they would then use the local population as low wage (slave wage) workers, forcing them to live and work in deplorable conditions. Many, if not most, of the wars have been fought to gain or keep control over these areas for the private corporations and banks who want them. The British sent 500,000 soldiers to South Africa in 1899 a.d. to fight the Boer Republics in order to control the 'newly' found gold supply over 6,000 miles away. The U.S. invaded Cuba declaring war on Spain in order to control the sugar production on the island for the U.S. Sugar company, and gaining the territories of Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Philippines in the process. Later the U.S. military would intervene again on the side of the U.S. Sugar and United Fruit Companies by invading the Dominican Republic, Haiti, Mexico, Honduras, Guatemala, and Nicaragua to insure the control of the production of both sugar and bananas. How could a fruit or sugar company control the government and persuade them to invade another country or countries? Well, they were incorporated and backed by wealthy financiers and industrialists of the time who wanted to see a sizable return on their investments, which was practically assured, if they could secure the land and the workers to do so.

By investing in various industries, these banks and financial institutions gained enormous wealth, power, and influence over the course of our economy and that of the whole world. Being able to dictate policy to the government, their power only grew, to the point now where there isn't an industry on Earth that is not subservient to their wishes. This has created a disparaging gap between the wealthy industrialists and the people, who know little about how their lives are affected because of the greed and thirst for ever greater power by these villainous scoundrels. More and more, these financiers have gained

controlling majorities of the corporations and businesses that touch each and every person; from chemical companies that manufacture everything from nylon stockings to toothpaste, energy companies fueling our homes, cars, and cities, and even that of our food and medicine. Where American companies really stood out though was in the manufacture of weapons and the subsequent rebuilding that must happen directly following the destruction of war.

During World War II, the United States weapons manufacturing went into overdrive to combat the fascist regimes in Europe and Japan, but it was what happened after the war ended that really made America the juggernaut of industry and finance. Europe had been destroyed. Its industrial and manufacturing base had been turned into ruble and its financial institutions were left in ruin. England was on the verge of financial collapse, and it was the United States financiers who stepped in to prop up our war time allies, giving them massive loans to help get them back on their feet. Countries throughout Europe looked to the United States for loans to help them rebuild their countries, and our banks were only too happy to oblige. They gave out massive loans to countries like Germany, England, and France, but this wasn't done out of the kindness of their hearts or out of a sense of empathy or compassion. No, these loans had stipulations about using products, such as steel, imported from the U.S., many times with U.S. companies contracted to do much of the rebuilding. Not only would these banks make a profit from the interest on these loans, but also from the revenues of the various companies they owned that were tasked with doing the actual work. The U.S. industrial base was the largest in the world after the war ended, and they intended to keep it that way.

The U.S. was not keen to get involved in the wars in Europe and during both the first and second world wars, hesitated in declaring war each time. But, since the U.S. had such a large manufacturing base, the allies looked to the U.S. to supply them with weapons and provisions to help the war effort, and to buy these supplies, they had to make those purchases in gold. By the end of World War II, the U.S. had become the single largest possessor of gold in the world. Along with its robust economy and manufacturing base, it was decided by a group of 44 allied nations that they would no longer tie their currency's value to that of gold (gold standard), as most of the countries no longer had a sufficient enough supply of gold to guarantee their currency. It was decided that, in order to be fair, and to create a stable market in which nations could trade amongst each other, that they would link the value of their currency to the U.S. Dollar, as it was the strongest and most stable currency in the world. They could purchase U.S. Dollars or Treasury Bonds and redeem them for that amount in gold upon request, but there was no need to do so since their currency was backed by the U.S. Dollar. In effect, the U.S. Dollar became the world reserve currency and sets the global standard for monetary exchange around the world. In 1971 a.d., President Richard Nixon removed the U.S. from the gold standard entirely and no longer allowed the foreign exchange of gold for U.S. Dollars. This ensured that the U.S. would retain the largest supply of gold in the world. Not only did this make the United

States of America the dominant global economy and banking power, but also gave it increased authority to dictate who could purchase its Treasury Bonds and how powerful their nation could become economically. Play nice with the U.S. and you will reap the rewards. Play hardball, and you will suffer the consequences.

We have seen many instances over the years of the U.S. and its banking allies in the I.M.F. (International Monetary Fund), World Bank, International Bank of Settlements (the world's premier central bank for all of the other various national or regional central banks, basically the end of the line), exerting their substantial power and influence in order to control other nations' economies and politics. In Iran in 1953, the British Petroleum Company (BP) didn't like the policies of the democratically elected government under the leadership of Mohammad Mosaddegh, who wanted to use the profits from the extraction of the nation's oil reserves to help bring the nation prosperity in the 20th century. With the help of the United States Central Intelligence Agency (C.I.A.), the central bankers of the world decided to overthrow the government in a coup d'etat and replace the government with a pro-western, business friendly regime led by Shah Mohammad Rezi Pahlavi. The puppet government led by the Shah, governed Iran for over 20 years in a brutal manner in order to solidify and hold onto power; all the while being backed up by his western allies England and the United States along with the world's central banks. This fomented a deep resentment for the west by the people and religious sects in Iran. It finally boiled over in a popular revolution in 1979, in which protesters stormed the U.S. Embassy in Tehran taking 52 American diplomats hostage. The hostages were held captive for 444 days, before they were finally released just as the new U.S. President Ronald Reagan was elected to office. A devout religious government was then set up in Iran and immediately became the enemy of the United States and its western allies. The consequences of this action against the businesses of the west, was for the United States to prop up a strongman named Sadaam Hussein in neighboring Iraq, who then set out to wage an eight year long war against Iran on its behalf. The U.S. even supplied the Iraqi dictator with chemical and biological weapons to use against their mutual enemy, Iran. This only served to swell the existing resentment that the government and people of Iran had for the west, and even today we can still see the strained diplomatic relations that have carried over in the decades since.

This is a regular occurrence with the United States C.I.A., overthrowing, or attempting to replace governments around the world that are not friendly to the banking and business interests of the western powers. We see this same strategy continue being used many times with varying degrees of success. Places such as Cuba with their popular uprising in the 1950's, and the U.S. clandestine services attempting to overthrow the new communist friendly government in Havana. Going so far as to attempt, unsuccessfully many times, to assassinate their leader Fidel Castro. Another example is the people of Venezuela electing a more socialist government and nationalizing their vast oil industry in order to use the profits from the nation's natural resources to lift their population out of poverty. Of course this did not sit well with the western banking/business powers who

viewed those resources as their property, and couldn't allow those profits to be lost. Hence, since the year 2000, the United States C.I.A. has attempted to overthrow the Venezuelan government with a series of no less than four unsuccessful coup d'etats. While the U.S. touts its democratic ideals around the world, the truth is that the U.S. government cares nothing for democracy, and will seek to destroy any country's elected government if it does not conform to the wishes of the transnational corporate banking cartels that control it. If attempts to overthrow a government have been unsuccessful, the strategy then turns to placing crippling economic sanctions on the country. This disproportionately affects the poor, women and children, strapping them into soul crushing poverty. This abhorrent tactic is purposefully designed to do just that, in order to sow resentment amongst the people, with a hope that they will rise up against their government and force them to submit to the wishes of the U.S. and its banking allies. The thing is though, that the people of these nations elected their leaders to do exactly what they are doing for the benefit of all the people, corporate profits be damned. The consequences are clear, with the people being made to suffer for their democratic ideals.

This strategy is not just something from the past to be forgotten and left out of the history books, but continues to this very day. In the mineral rich country of Bolivia, which mines many of the rare Earth elements needed for our modern technology, such as cobalt and lithium, the people elected a socialist leaning government in order to use the profits of their natural resources, again, to lift their population out of poverty. Of course the western corporate banking powers could not allow the Bolivian people to keep the profits for themselves. As per the clandestine services playbook, they stirred up a military coup and overthrew the democratically elected government; forcing their President Evo Morales, who was elected from the peasant population, to flee and find sanctuary in Panama. The new interim government that was installed promised new elections but kept delaying them because nationwide polling showed that the people would re-elect the same socialist party that was overthrown by the C.I.A. and its banking allies. Unable to delay the elections any longer, the people did exactly as the polls showed, and re-elected the same socialist party that was toppled by the western banking powers.

This is not speculation, fake news, or some sort of conspiracy, but the actual facts that you probably do not know about as the narrative has been scripted by the 'MainStream Media' (MSM) to hide the truth or to straight up ignore the story. They are confident in the fact that the population of the U.S. does not care or is completely uninterested in anything outside of their own bubble. They know this because they have subtly, but specifically designed their programing and news broadcasts to distract the voting public and keep them in the dark about what their government is doing overseas. This is absolutely appalling and goes against every type of democratic or compassionate ideal that the U.S. claims to have and spread around the globe. Again, this is by design through the use of the MainStream Media and cultural manipulation. This nefarious and devious behavior is only possible because the western powers control, or are controlled, by the world's banking powers, and

with that power they script the course of world events for their own diabolical purposes, which boils down to nothing more than greed, power, and control.

CHAPTER 11:
GOVERNMENTS AND POLITICS

We have taken a look all the way back to the beginning, when kingship was handed down from the 'gods' to humans, and how the kings and emperors of old maintained their power through the use of money and control over the populations. For thousands of years kings and royal families ruled over civilization, but that was then, and this is now. So what happened? How did the people wrangle away the levers of power from those who sought to rule over humanity since time immemorial? Let's just say that the reigns of power were not discontinued or capitulated so easily, or even completely, and it literally took centuries for any type of transition to occur. In the 6th century B.C. ancient Greece began using a variety of direct democracies throughout the Greek lands where all male citizens could participate, and were obliged to do so. This direct democracy happened on more of a local level in the various city-states, and had a few hiccups along the way, with a few short periods of oligarchic rule (a small group of people having control over a country). Democracy was eventually restored each time, though weakened and subject to the whims of the wealthy elite during each incarnation. Greece gave way to Rome and a new form of republican government, where the people would elect leaders to represent their interests. This lasted for the better part of 500 years until it finally gave way to the authoritarian rule of an emperor. So what happened that caused these democratic republics to fall, only to be ruled over by dictators?

The people of Rome were quite proud of their republic, being devoted to national service and honor, but slowly this was whittled away until it was finally torn to shreds because of the ever increasing wealth inequality amongst the population. This was coupled together with partisan gridlock, political violence, and the pandering of politicians. It can be argued that the people of Rome let their democracy die by not protecting their political institutions. Eventually turning to the perceived stability of a strong leader or emperor instead of facing an unstable and violent republic that was slowly being degraded away by the greed and hunger for power of the wealthy elite. The Roman people chose to turn away as their leaders engaged in corrosive and unethical behavior which put their representative democracy in mortal danger. By the 1st century A.D. the republic was no more, with first Julius Caesar, then Augustus seizing the reigns of power. Strangely though, it led to a golden age for Rome as a civilization, but eventually, as happens with all authoritarian rule, it could not endure. Rome went through four centuries of various emperors, some being great leaders, dedicated to strengthening the empire; while others sought only to advance their own pride, greed, or lustful ways. Eventually the empire became too big to govern and had to be split into two separate empires, east and west, with the capital of the Eastern Empire set up in Constantinople (modern day Istanbul). The Western Empire with its capital in Rome had become unstable with a series of weak emperors. They had stretched their armies thin with invasions of the northern Gothic and Germanic tribes, and allowed an

incredible wealth gap to take root between the rich slave owners and the poor who could not find work because it was being done by slave labor. A general sense of malaise, laziness, and neglect, set in among the citizens of Rome which finally led to its collapse in 476 a.d. by the invading Germanic tribes. The empire would live on in the east as the Byzantine Empire for another 1,000 years, until the Ottomans conquered the city of Constantinople in 1453 a.d. The rule of the Byzantine Empire never returned to anything that even came close to resembling that of a representative government during its long history.

It wasn't until 1215 a.d. that we saw some semblance of rights returned to the people with the signing of the Magna Carta by King John of England. This though only gave some of the wealthy barons protections from excessive taxes and punishment from the crown; doing nothing to give the people the power of self government. It wasn't until the signing of the Declaration of Independence by the American colonies on July the 4th, 1776 a.d. in Philadelphia that the people finally had had enough of being ruled over by tyrants and dictators. This document was literally revolutionary, declaring the rights of the people to break free from any political alliance with the King of England, as he no longer served the best interests of the people. A war of revolution ensued, with the thirteen American colonies prevailing in the end with the help of England's long time adversary, the French. In 1789 a.d., the thirteen American colonies collectively agreed to a new form of self government and formed the first republic in almost two thousand years. But, not everyone was welcome to participate in this new freedom that had been won. While the newly adopted Declaration of Independence and Constitution claimed that all men were created equal, it not so subtly left out the rights of women, minorities and the native population; only giving wealthy land owning white men the freedom that was fought over. While it was revolutionary for its time, it was, and still is, a work in progress.

Revolution broke out in France in 1789 a.d. after seeing how successful the American colonies had been in throwing off the rule of the tyrant king of England. Little did King Louis XVI of France know that he was seeding the roots of revolution in his own country when he agreed to help the American colonies in their struggle for freedom. As we once again see, it was the incredible wealth inequality that led to the popular uprising of the French people. This led to a period of war and strife, not only in France but across Europe as well, with many of the kings and emperors afraid that this revolutionary spirit could spread to their lands as well. One by one the kings and emperors of old fell to popular uprisings, including that of the Russian Tzar Nicolas II who lost not only his throne, but his life and the lives of his family in the Russian Revolution of 1917 a.d. Democracy and republican ideals were not to take hold in Russia though, as it succumbed to a popular socialist movement and communist order. Though the leaders had lofty goals for this new socialist reform, the reality of it turned into a brutal and authoritarian regime which demanded conformity from all of its citizens. This led to the deaths of countless millions in the process of implementing this new communist utopia, to which it never realized. Instead,

it turned into a state ruled over by the governing elite (oligarchy), demanding loyalty and servitude as a point of every citizen, with the consequences for non-conformity being death or a life of slave labor to help build the new communist state.

All of this eventually led to war with the main forms of government we saw during the 20th century; democracy, fascism, and communism battling for supremacy in order to shape the future order of the world. Now is a good time for us to go over the definitions of what each of these forms of government are, so as there is no confusion as we move forward.

Democracy: A system of government by the whole population of eligible members, controlled or governed by the majority.

Republic: A system of government in which the state is ruled by representatives of the citizens, who are usually elected.

Socialism: A political and economic form of social organization and government which advocates for the means of production, distribution, and exchange should be owned or regulated by the community as a whole.

Communism: A political and economic form of social organization and government in which all property is publicly owned (by the state) and each person is paid according to their needs and abilities.

Fascism: A political system headed by a dictator in which the government controls all industry, commerce, and labor, promoting nationalism and often racism; where political opposition and criticism is violently suppressed.

Monarchy: A form of government led by a king, queen, or emperor in an autocratic manner of total control over the government and society. This is analogous to 'Authoritarian' rule by a single person, such as a dictator.

Constitutional Monarchy: A system of government with a monarch as the head of state who shares power with an elected legislative and judicial body.

Oligarchy: A small group of people having control of a country or organization.

World War II was fought as the fascist powers of Germany and Italy, aligned with the Empire of Japan who sought to dominate the world order over the interests of the monarchies, republics, and communist allies of France, England, Belgium, Norway, Netherlands, U.S.A., and the Soviet Union amongst others. This war saw the most brutal fighting ever seen in history. Eventually leading to the defeat of the fascist powers in Europe, and culminating in the use of atomic weapons against the Empire of Japan to finally

bring the conflict to an end. Shortly after the fighting ended, a 'Cold War' (war without direct confrontation between rival powers) erupted between the U.S. and its western European allies, against the communist Soviet Union; both with a goal to dominate the post war era and control the course of the world into the future. This Cold War came close to boiling over on a number of occasions in Vietnam, Korea, and Cuba, which threatened the entire planet with a nuclear war between the superpowers of the world, U.S.A., Soviet Union, and later China. Eventually the Cold War began to fizzle out in the 1990's with the Soviet Union dissolving. Going broke trying to keep up in an ever increasing arms race against the U.S., the communist government and their stifled economy just could not keep up with the western powers and their seemingly limitless supply of money. It was in this effort, battling the communist forces seeking global domination, that the U.S. and its allies justified using any means necessary to defeat this perceived threat to their power; more often than not by illegal and unconscionable methods. We will get into some of the details of this in later chapters, but for now we need to focus on the politics of government which have been used to thwart the will of the people in order to retain this power and economic dominance.

We will focus our exposition on politics mainly with that of the United States as it is the world's most powerful country militarily, economically, and politically; and because it is our home nation where we can speak with a level of authority concerning this topic. While we have spent a great deal of time in a number of other countries around the world in our travels, as well as studied the political systems of many different nations, we cannot give you a detailed historical account or honest analysis of them in totality. Since we want to honor your time, with no desire to mislead anyone, we will center our inquiry in the political system of the U.S.A. and only briefly mention other systems where they coincide with that of our home nation.

The formation of the United States government began in 1777 a.d. with the ratification of the 'Articles of Confederation' by the Second Continental Congress. This brought the thirteen states together in a loose confederation, with a weak central government in order to fight the war against the British crown. Most of the governmental power was left to the individual states, until 1787 when it became apparent that a stronger federal government was needed. A Constitutional Convention was held and inevitably led to the ratification of the United States Constitution in 1789 which organized the new Federal government into three separate but equal branches; Legislative, Executive, and Judicial. The Legislative branch (Congress) is the body that debates and passes all laws, and consists of two different sections, the House of Representatives and the Senate. Representatives in the House are chosen by direct democratic elections and the number of Representatives of each state is set according to the population of each state. Each state is given two Senators who were originally elected by the individual state legislatures, and not by direct democratic elections; which changed with the ratification of the 17th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution in 1913. The Judicial branch is the body that upholds and interprets the laws passed by the Legislative Branch, protects the rights and liberties of the people,

and ensures the peaceful resolution of disputes. The Judicial Branch is divided into three main levels; District Courts which are the first level of trials, Circuit Courts which handles appeals from the District Courts, and the Supreme Court which is the final level of appeal in the Federal system. The Supreme Court originally consisted of five Associate Justices and one Chief Justice (this number has fluctuated over the years and settled on the nine we have today), who are appointed by the President and then confirmed by the Senate. The Executive Branch consists of a President, Vice President, and various Cabinet Secretaries, with the President and Vice President not elected by a direct democratic vote, but instead by an 'Electoral College'; where the citizens vote for various 'Electors' who then vote for the President, according to the will of the people. This branch of government is responsible for carrying out all laws passed by the Congress as well as enforcing them, and directing all the various agencies dealing with the; military, commerce, internal affairs, international diplomacy, etc.

This sounds all nice and cozy, right? One branch of government to make the laws, another to enforce them, and the third to administer justice by protecting the rights of the people and settle disputes between the other two. No problem! Yes, that was the plan, and it was a good plan, but it didn't last much past that. Enter the political parties. The Federalist who wanted a strong central government, and the Democratic-Republicans who wanted a weaker Federal government with the states holding the majority of the power. The Federalists won out, and the Constitution was ratified in 1789. George Washington was elected as the first President from the Federalist party. This was followed by his Vice President, John Adams, being elected to the presidency eight years later, with Thomas Jefferson from the Democratic-Republican party four years after that. The split between the parties vying for power and the direction of the nation began immediately, and while the system of having political parties is not written anywhere into the Constitution, this is the system of division we have been stuck with ever since.

Why then do we need political parties? We don't! This is what happens when people do not agree, and fall into groups of other like minded individuals in order to help their particular ideas to be heard over that of others. While you might not agree with the other people in your particular party 100% of the time, you usually fall in line with the narrative of your chosen party with a hope that they will back your ideas if you back theirs. A quid-pro-quo if you will. You scratch my back, I'll scratch yours. While this system is not altogether the worst thing imaginable itself, as people will always divide into various sects with other like minded people, it usually doesn't just stick to that simple division of political ideals. What always happens, as we see today, as we have seen throughout history, is when outside powers attempt to influence these elected officials and the political parties; which are usually not in line with the best interests of the people. This influence can be subtle, as in doing your friend a favor to help them to whatever end, to more overt influence, such as; being given gifts and money in order to persuade individual officials to put forward legislation that is favorable to a particular business interest, or by wealthy and powerful

individuals and groups donating large amounts of money to the political party itself that it can use to help select individuals get elected to office in order to affect the change that the elite donors wish. This is where the problem lies, as it subverts the will of the majority of the people in favor of the small select group of the wealthy elite.

This problem is further exasperated when these political parties use their strength and prestige to provoke large numbers of individual voters to join their party. This is usually done by making promises in which they have no intention of keeping, or by using the ignorance of the public and lying to them about the evil intentions of the other party and spreading fear. Since most people do not pay close attention to politics, they trust their leaders and those they deem respectable, even though they have no clue as to their true intentions when they get elected to office. These are incredibly effective tactics, and have been the basis for our political system since the beginning. We now see the effects of it in our modern society with the country being completely divided into team blue for the Democrats, and team red for the Republicans. Many people genuinely believe that people who are in the opposing party are evil and want to ruin the nation, and as such, cannot even have an honest discussion about the most pressing issues of the day. Oddly enough, the majority of people in both the Republican and Democratic parties agree on practically everything, such as; good education, good healthcare, a robust military, clean air and water, safe and fair work environments, civil rights for all, reliable infrastructure, etc. However, the political parties and those that control them, have a vested interest in keeping the nation divided and fighting amongst each other on incidental issues, while yes they are important, really should not be overshadowing the major issues. They keep the people divided on social issues, such as; gay rights, abortion, sex education in public school, religion, immigration, etc., when in reality these are secondary issues that can be addressed after we take care of the major issues. But, we can't even get to the major issues because the people have been manipulated into believing that the other party has nefarious intentions.

Why is this happening, you may be asking? It's simple, control! If you keep the people divided and fighting amongst themselves, then the wealthy elite who own all the banks, corporations, and yes, all of our political leaders, have carte blanche to run the nation in any way they see fit. The people are too entrenched and worried about team blue or team red trying to take away their rights and liberties, when in fact it is the powerful elite who are doing just that. They are the ones stripping away your rights in order to control us all more, but we can't see that because we are too busy worrying about abortion, or school prayer, or whatever. Again, these issues are important, and we will get to them in due course, but we have to address the monsters who are actually the enemy of democracy. Who is that, you may be asking? Take a guess! Who is it always? The banks and the transnational corporate cabal! They own just about everything, and what they don't own, they want. They want all the money, all the power, and thus all the control. The same as they have always wanted since the beginning of recorded history. While we didn't have the ability to fight back hundreds and thousands of years ago, to secure our liberty and the

power of the people, we do now! We just have to see what they are doing to us. We have to realize how they are manipulating us to hate each other. They are lying to us, the same as they always have, the same as they always will.

Have you noticed why nothing meaningful ever happens in Congress or the government overall to actually help the people? They give tid bits here and there to keep the masses from grabbing their pitchforks and burning them at the stake. Only just enough to quiet us down, but not enough to help us realize the prosperity that each and everyone of us deserves. The United States of America is the wealthiest, most powerful nation in the history of the world, and we have 11.9 million children living in poverty! How the hell are we not taking care of this, like yesterday? It's simple. If the people have prosperity, then they have free time to pursue their passions, education, become healthy, and have free time to think. They do not want us thinking. They do not want us to be educated. They do not want us to be healthy. These are the last things that they want! If we are, then we can see through the fog and realize what they are doing, and how it is nowhere close to fair, just, free, or righteous. Therefore, they have a vested interest in keeping the public sick, uneducated, and bogged down by work and worrying about if you will be able to pay your bills next month. Any extra attention you may have beyond that, they want you focusing on hating the other opposing political party and those that associate with it, or pursuing activities such as watching sports or mindless entertainment; just like the Roman emperors did two thousand years ago when they held 'games' with gladiators battling it out in order to distract the public. Basically they want us to be zombies or puppets on a string, with the wealthy elite banksters being the puppet masters pulling the strings. And you know what? It's working! They have been disgustingly successful at this, and whether or not you realize it, they have turned this pursuit into a science. No, really! They have studied the psychology of the human mind and have systematically implemented this research into controlling our society. You may think that this is all just a bunch of nonsense or some grand conspiracy theory, but we can assure you that it is not. Ok, have you ever been to a casino? Casinos have spent large amounts of money, and continue to do so, in studying the psychological tendencies of people in order to learn different ways to entice them to spend more money gambling. How the casino floor plan is laid out, the sounds and visuals from the slot machines, the paybacks or players club benefits, alcohol, the temperature and smell of the environment, all in an attempt to keep butts in the seats and working the 'one arm bandit' slot machines until you have spent your child's college fund and had to take out a second mortgage on your home to sustain your gambling habit. If casinos do it, don't you think that the people who actually run the country, spending billions of dollars every year to influence our elected officials are doing the same thing? Really, you would be foolish to think otherwise! We are being manipulated, day and night, 24 hours a day, everyday and everywhere.

So that is the bad news. The good news is that our founding fathers put into place certain mechanisms for the people to regain power should it ever be taken away from us.

No, we are not talking about violence or revolution, which should only be a method of last resort. This goes for the 2nd Amendment as well. While yes, the 2nd Amendment was put into the Constitution as the 2nd of all of our rights, so that the people would be able to fight back against a tyrannical government should it ever arise. With all other options having failed, this too would mean resorting to violence, and not anything that anyone wants to see. No, our founders gave us the tools necessary to provide for our own liberty, through government. The area of government which most directly affects our daily lives is that of our local city and county governments. It is here that our direct democratic votes have the most effect. Our ability to control the direction of our local governments is in our hands, and while yes, special interest groups do attempt to influence our local elected officials, these people are our friends, neighbors, and local business people. Since the voter base is much smaller in our cities and counties, the people we choose to elect to office are influenced much more by the citizens of the local community, rather than by outside interests. If we see that they are not serving the interests of the community, it is fairly easy to vote them out of office and replace them with others who will.

Beyond that would be our state legislatures who make the laws at our state capitals. Again, with these officials being elected by small portions of the individual states, they are much more likely to listen to the will of the citizens of their districts. Our state legislators are lobbied more than most people think because of the immense amount of power they have to direct the laws and policies of the states where these banking and corporate interests want to do their business. Each state has its own banking regulations, their own zoning laws for commerce, etc. While they are lobbied to a much greater degree than you may realize, being lobbied almost daily, they are much more willing to listen to the desires of the voters than your Representatives or Senators in Congress. Most citizens rarely call or write their local state legislatures, and the few letters they do get from their constituents go a long way in swaying how they will vote on a wide array of issues. Every citizen should absolutely get involved not only in their local city and county government, but that of your state too. Your participation WILL go a long long way to fixing many of the issues that directly affect your daily lives!

And then there is Washington D.C. It goes without saying, but we will anyway, our federal government is broken and in desperate need of fixing. There are over two million civilians that work in the federal government, with almost two million serving in our nation's military and reserve forces. While yes the federal government and military are in dire need of reforming and ‘being put into check’, we have to remember that most of these people, the vast majority in fact, are just normal hard working patriots who are doing a difficult job to serve and protect us all on a daily basis. They deserve our thanks and our respect! At the same time, they are just following the orders given to them by their superiors and have little say in the direction of the government or military. When we speak about our government and military here, we are not speaking of these dedicated professionals, and it is important for us to make this distinction. It is those who wield the levers of power at the highest level

that are in need of reform, and really to be booted out of Washington on their butts. Our elected officials in Congress, the Executive Branch and the Judiciary for that matter are corrupt! Both Republicans and Democrats equally. One is not more corrupt than the other. They are ALL corrupt. They had to be to even get elected to office in the first place. While they may have entered into office with the highest ideals and the loftiest goals, these are quickly subverted to the will of their particular political party; who are influenced by the same groups and individuals who pay off both sides to ensure that no matter who wins an election, their interests are secure. This is a fact, and it is one that we all must realize. Perhaps one or two of them were able to sneak into office by promising to tow the party line, then once elected they chose to give the 'middle finger' to their wealthy elite donors or political party. But once this happens, the juggernaut of the party and the money they are backed by, quickly see to it that they are not re-elected and replaced by another candidate who will do the bidding of the banks. Yes, we say the banks, because again, they are at the top of the food chain in the world of commerce, business, trade, etc. So maybe they are not getting a check directly from the Bank of America, Wells Fargo, or JP Morgan Chase, in the end, that's where the power behind the corporate money they get resides. So what do we do to change this obvious cesspool that has given such a foul smell to our beautiful nation's capital? Simple. We implement the mechanisms our founders wrote into the Constitution, should the stink of our government ever become too much for us to stomach anymore, an Article V Convention!

What? Yes, perhaps reading our nation's founding documents might be a good idea if you haven't done so in a while. In Article V of the U.S. Constitution, it states very clearly that the people can subvert the Federal government and call for a new Constitutional Convention in order to pass new amendments, change things that are out of date, or rewrite the whole document completely if we want! This was the compromise necessary to appease the Democratic-Republican party who wanted the states to hold the majority of the power, in order to convince them to ratify the Constitution in the first place. Basically it says that if ¾ of the individual state legislatures vote to hold a Constitutional Convention, then the state legislatures will elect representatives to attend this convention. During this convention they can debate and pass new amendments that they feel are necessary to fix the situation where the Federal government has failed to do so. This will happen outside of any Congressional oversight, Executive interference or Judicial tampering, and is the only way to now fix our broken system of government. Though this is not an easy process, with any changes or new amendments needing to be ratified by ¾ or 38 of the states in order to be codified as law.

This is the process that we implore each and every one of you to tell your state legislators that you want to see happen as you are sick and tired (as are we) of the madness and the seeming dereliction of duty by those who wield the levers of power in Washington D.C. What changes or new amendments should we pass that our leaders in Washington can't or won't do? We have to acknowledge that there are a great many things

that the citizens of our country do not agree on, but there is a significant amount that we do. It is those that we need to focus on, and once we get all of those taken care of, we can continue the debate into the others that we will need to find a compromise on. What are the things we can all agree on? We will list a few of these new amendments here.

1) Money is not Free Speech. Corporations are not people and do not have the same rights as such. This will overturn the Supreme Court ruling of 'Citizens United' which has allowed a gargantuan influx of money into our political system which unduly subverts or diminishes the voice of the people in favor of corporations and banks.

2) Term limits for both houses of Congress. Representatives limited to 4 two year terms in office, and Senators limited to 2 six year terms in office. No more career politicians.

3) Term limits for Supreme Court Justices, limiting them to 20 years of service, as well as corruption standards being implemented. This ensures that the highest court in the land can stay relevant to the times and not have justices who are out of touch from the rest of society serving lifetime appointments, or being influenced by those who have business in front of the court as we have seen happen in recent years.

4) Federal law banning the giving of money, donations, or gifts to any elected official or candidate. Any elected official or candidate found guilty of receiving, and any individual found guilty of giving money, donations, or gifts to any elected official or candidate will be sentenced to 20 years in federal prison without the possibility of parole.

5) Banning all Congressman and Senators from ever seeking employment after their term in office. They already receive a substantial pension upon their exit from office which is more than enough for any normal person to retire on. This ensures that they will not be swayed to vote a certain way on issues, with a promise of a 'Golden Parachute' upon leaving office where they will sit on a board of directors of a corporation and receive millions of dollars in compensation for doing so. You are serving your country when you enter office, and it should not be used as an endeavor of self enrichment.

6) Healthcare as a human right. All citizens are entitled to government sponsored healthcare without qualification or prerequisite. It is unconscionable that we are the only major nation on Earth that does not already provide this service to its citizens. The private insurance and healthcare industry which profits off our sickness is abominable and needs to go away.

7) Right to privacy and bodily autonomy. This includes a women's right to choose, being able to ingest any substance you wish, and not being forced to take any medicine or otherwise against your will. This is a fundamental human right, and the government needs to codify this into law. What you do with your own body is your own business, and if you are not sovereign over your own body, being free to make your own choices with respect to your own life, then you are not free at all.

8) Reform of our tax laws, including repealing the 'Income Tax' and protecting the wages dealing with labor which should not be taxed. Implement a progressive tax on all non-labor wages over $500,000 starting at 40% and increasing 5% for every million dollars earned, to be topped out at 90% Implement a nationwide 40% flat tax on all consumer goods which are deemed as luxury items; second homes, luxury cars, yachts, designer clothing, exotic furniture, etc. Ban all taxes on food, clothing, and household necessities under $100. Taxing of all churches and religious organizations, the same as any other corporation, which will have a flat 30% corporate tax.

9) Balanced budget amendment, ensuring that the government cannot spend more money than it receives in revenue each year.

10) Limit military spending to a reasonable amount that is comparable to that of other major nations. The Military Industrial Complex (M.I.C.) has enormous influence over our government as war is big business, and this needs to be limited.

11) Anti-Gerrymandering amendment, where the politicians cannot draw their congressional districts and thus disaffecting minority voters. You cannot choose your constituents, the voters choose their elected leaders.

12) Publicly funded news media, with an independent body controlling the allocation of funding to the various news organizations. The private and corporate ownership of news media to be outlawed as it has only served to promote the interests of the few over that of the nation, and has divided the country with citizens not knowing what is true, or where to find the truth. If we believe in 'Freedom of the Press', then we need to free the press from corporate influence and bias.

13) Property taxes which fund public schools to be collected and distributed by the state evenly according to population, not by the area in which they are collected. More affluent and wealthy areas have higher price houses and pay higher property taxes, while poorer areas have the opposite, thus leading to an unequal division of funding to our children who all deserve an equal education funded the same no matter their economic situation. Don't like it, send your kids to private schools.

14) Publicly funded higher education for all community colleges and state universities. Private universities can stay private, but the rest must be free to all students paid for by the taxpayers. You know, like they do over in Europe.

15) Federal Minimum wage that increases progressively and automatically as inflation and the cost of living rises. This will keep the issue from being a political football, and help to ensure that low wage workers can earn a living and provide for their basic needs of housing, food, transportation, and leisure activities.

These are things that hopefully we can all agree on, if not the vast majority of us all. We need to make these changes immediately in order to fix our government and our society overall. Let's focus on the things we can agree on, then we can continue the debate into the other areas where we still need to find some common ground, like guns for instance.

Yes, the 2nd Amendment was put in place before almost all the others for the security of the people to choose their own form of government and combat any tyrannical forces that would seek to dominate our country. Yes, it is a measure of last resort, and we can only hope that it never comes to that. However, we can all agree that we do indeed have a gun problem in our country that needs to be addressed. This is a much larger discussion that we will not get into here, as we really don't have any answer as to how to fix it. We can only say that any solution will take the collective agreement of the majority of the people, which is not easy to attain concerning such an issue, because it has been codified into the Constitution. While yes we can change the Constitution, and have done so on a handful of occasions, it is incredibly difficult to do so, by design. If we ever come to some kind of consensus on the issue of guns, it will take a ⅔ vote by both houses of Congress to pass this new law, signed by the President, then ratified by ¾ of the individual state legislatures. Or through the process of an Article V convention, which again would take ¾ of the state legislatures voting to adopt any such changes. Today it seems very far off that we will be able to get ¾ of the nation to agree on this divisive issue, but it is a debate we definitely need to have. Again, we have no solutions to offer as to how to fix or even what we could propose that would appease the vast majority of the country when dealing with this issue. The only point that we will make here is that any law made by the government; federal, state, or local; which infringes on the right to bear arms is in fact unconstitutional, as per the 2nd Amendment. While many people might not agree with this, it is in fact the truth. The wording and the system set up by the Constitution make this a fact, which is why it is so difficult to change, and we find ourselves in the predicament we are in now.

We can all agree on the fact that our system of government is broken. While it was revolutionary for its time almost two and a half centuries ago, it is now out of date. The good part is that our Constitution is meant to be a living document and continuously updated as the times change. It would behoove us as Americans, to take a look across the Atlantic Ocean and see how some of our closest allies have structured their governments,

to inspire us and give us a guide to how we might want to restructure ours for the new millennium. Our friends in the countries of Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Finland and the Netherlands have put in place a very good system of government, most of which are representative democracies/constitutional monarchies. Being that they do have a King/Queen as the head of government, they are really nothing more than a figurehead, but that they are representative democracies or parliamentary representative democracies, not too dissimilar to the United States. But there is a big difference. The word that everyone is afraid of, SOCIALISM.

These countries are not socialist, per se, but they do have some socialist ideals. Again, similar to that of the United States. We just don't like to call it that. Yes, the U.S. has a lot of socialism baked into our society, such as the: fire department, police department, roads, bridges, schools, military, Social Security, Medicare, etc. The politicians and the media, who are controlled by the same elite corporate banking powers, try to spin the narrative and make out socialism to be a bad thing. They usually equate it with communism and the old Soviet Union, North Korea or China. We are here to set the record straight! The governments that came about in the 20th Century in those countries may have started off with socialist or communist ideals, but they quickly devolved into authoritarianism ruled by an oligarch class at the point of a sword, or gun, whichever you prefer. That is in no way what we here are suggesting. We are not advocating for communism at all, but more of a democratic socialist system, like that in which we see with our allies across the Atlantic. People say that socialism always leads to communism, and it never works. That is true, only up to a point. We will explain, by once again looking at the definition of socialism as we have already explained above.

Socialism: A political and economic form of social organization and government which advocates for the means of production, distribution, and exchange should be owned **OR** regulated by the community as a whole.

Do you see the **OR** that is highlighted here. A system owned by the state/government is not the answer, and as we have seen in history, has led to some disastrous consequences. However, a system regulated by the community as a whole, does in fact work quite well, as we see with our allies across the pond. The difference is in the political makeup of their systems of government, where the people have the power, education and systems in place to regulate their political and economic systems. In the United States of America, who has the power? It's supposed to be the people, but do you feel like you have any power to control or regulate our system of government; or do you feel that we have lost control to the corporations, banks, media, military industrial complex, and those that they control in our government and political parties? This democratic socialist system does work, but it requires a literate, motivated and well informed citizenry in order to do so.

‘We the People’ we will not go silently into the night, and we must look back into history to ensure that we do not make the same mistakes that led to the downfall of other great civilizations, like Rome. What happens time, and time again, is that civilizations allow for a wealth gap to occur, corruption and political pandering to take hold of government, which leads to its ultimate demise. We can, we will, do better, but it takes us all participating and knowing the truth of the matter in order to do so. If we want to be a great nation, or the greatest nation on Earth, we cannot just claim it to be so. We have to put up or shut up! We must take on the difficult issues, end the partisan divide, and show the rest of the world how great we really are. How exceptional the American ideal, and people are, by being able to vanquish the entrenched monied and elite forces which have sought to dominate the world since the beginning. To quote the rock band Rage Against the Machine, we need to, “Take the Power Back!”

“However political parties many now and then answer popular ends, they are likely in the course of time and things, to become potent engines, by which cunning, ambitious, and unprincipled men will be able to subvert the power of the people and to usurp for themselves the reigns of government, destroying afterwards the very engines which have lifted them to unjust dominion.” - George Washington, 1st President of the United States

“There is nothing which I dread so much as a division of the republic into two great parties, each arranged under its leader, and concerting efforts in opposition to each other. This, in my humble apprehension, is to be dreaded as the greatest political evil under our Constitution.” - John Adams, 2nd President of the United States

“The end of democracy and the defeat of the American Revolution will occur when government falls into the hands of lending institutions and moneyed incorporations.”
- Thomas Jefferson, 3rd President of the United States

CHAPTER 12:
SECRET SOCIETIES

Secret societies have existed for thousands of years, and while many people may think that this is just some rogue conspiracy, they are most likely woefully ignorant to the history of the world. There have been more of these clandestine groups throughout history than we know about, with many of them being just a bunch of hooligans, whack-O's, and sex or death cults. We will not be talking about these groups here as they have no part in our investigation, nor will we be talking about crazy conspiracies of shape-shifting reptilians seeking to suck out our souls. We must make a clear distinction between these groups which have no facts to back them up, and the others that are absolutely real, and have influenced the events of world history.

We will focus our attention on two different varieties of secret societies that are in fact real groups, with real motivations. That of the ones descended from the ancient mystery schools, and those of governmental and corporate interest which are more recent. The ancient mystery schools of Egypt, Greece and India, have kept safe the wisdom and ancient knowledge of the ages through various priesthoods and oracles since time immemorial. They have guarded these secrets for thousands of years to ensure that they would not be lost to history, corrupted by religions, or used by tyrants. Over the centuries this knowledge was passed down through handpicked initiates, until finally, these mystery schools had to find other ways to preserve this knowledge as their civilizations waned. They formed into various groups, such as the Rosicrucians, Freemasons, and the Isis Cult for instance. Then there are other groups that were formed, many of whom we assume (speculation) have had pieces of this knowledge passed on to them much later in history. Beyond that we have the other various secret groups that are much more recent incarnations and deal with the government, economic, and military aspects of the world, such as the Skull and Bones, Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, Bohemian Grove, and the World Economic Forum.

Another important point that we must make is that not all of the people in these various groups are aware of everything that their particular group has knowledge of, or is involved in. Most, if not all, of them have a hierarchical structure and various levels of initiation in which you must work your way up over the course of many years, by; abiding by their strict code of secrecy, participation in the various rites and rituals, and your study and understanding of the knowledge and wisdom gained at each of the various levels. This holds true for all of the various types of groups, and while they all have different methods and practices, the one thing that holds true amongst all of them is the strict code of silence. There are literally thousands of conspiracy theories dealing with all of these groups, which we will be largely avoiding as there is no evidence to back them up, and really because we don't want to waste your time here. We will only mention just a handful as they pertain to

our investigation, and when we do, we will clearly delineate between what we know to be true and what is purely speculation. Although these groups remain secret, we do know that they actually exist, and we do have some truthful facts that have leaked out into the public sphere as to some of their members, rituals, and practices. Some of the newer incarnations of these closed groups are very straightforward as to their goals and members, while their meetings and the means by which they achieve their goals remain hidden. Let's start with the more mysterious and ancient groups, the keepers of the ancient wisdom.

The ancient mystery schools of Egypt, Greece and India have kept the knowledge of the priests, the magic as it were, the sacred wisdom, safe since the beginning of recorded history. Many of the most important people in history are said to have been initiates of the mystery schools, such as; Aristotle, Plato, Plutarch, Roman Emperor Julius, Moses, the Oracle of Delphi, Pythagoras, and even Jesus himself. We can recall the story in the New Testament of the Bible where the three 'Magi'; Balthasar, Melchior, and Gaspar, visited Jesus after his birth; bearing gifts of gold, frankincense and myrrh. Magi? Yes, as in magic! Where did they learn this magic from? The ancient mystery schools! As one century passed to the next, empires and kingdoms came and went, religions took hold over a civilization then waned in favor of another; with this sacred knowledge needing to be kept safe and endure throughout all of it. There needed to be a secret group of worthy initiates who could do so, and pass it on through the generations as Egypt faded from its once mighty glory, on through to Greece for a few centuries, and then into these secret societies. They needed to be free from the various governmental changes, the zealous nature of different theological doctrines, and the greedy nature of humans with their want to gain ever more power, wealth and control. Should this ancient knowledge fall into the wrong hands, it could spell disaster for humanity. So what is this sacred knowledge or magic? Well to start off with, it is not magic, it is mathematics and science, which to those who are ignorant of these subjects, can indeed seem like magic. When in fact there is nothing supernatural, or anything beyond nature, about it. Though with the use of spells or incantations it can seem that way at times. But rest assured, while exotic yes, it is all perfectly natural. This knowledge is indeed sacred, such as in 'sacred geometry', numerology, acoustic resonance frequency, astrology and even alchemy. We will get into much of this in later chapters, so for now let's just keep our focus on who possessed this ancient knowledge over the centuries.

- **Rosicrucians**

The Rosicrucians are said to date back to the early 15th century A.D. to the founder of the order, Christian Rosenkreuz, a German aristocrat. He studied for twelve years in a monastery before traveling to the Holy Land, and upon his return he founded the Fraternity of the Rose Cross, otherwise known as the Rosicrucians. It is said that this order possesses all of the knowledge in the world, with a mission to free society from the narrow confines and system of dogmatic doctrine through diligent study of the Bible and alchemy,

and to carry over the secrets of the old world into the new world, preserving the magical world. They are working for the freedom of all humanity, and their doctrine is intended for everyone, not just some elite class. This is their mission, their philosophy that they publicly acknowledge. It has been suspected that the founding of the Royal Society of London in 1660 a.d. was done so by the Rosicrucians, but as secret societies go, it is extremely difficult to see their fingerprints and the effects they have on society. However, this would make a lot of sense as their mission is to preserve and spread scientific knowledge across the world. What better organization can you think of that does this very thing?

Sir Isaac Newton was thought to have been a member of the Rosicrucians, and when we take a look at his manuscripts, many of which are kept by the Rosicrucian order, it becomes quite clear that he was profoundly interested in alchemy. In fact, the majority of his writings are on the occult (hidden or mysterious) sciences, arts, and alchemy, rather than mathematics and the physical sciences that we usually relate him to. Oh, did we mention that he served as President of the Royal Society between 1703 - 1727 a.d.? Yup, he did! While we cannot draw a direct line from the ancient mystery schools, or have records (of which none exist) to show who was or who wasn't an initiate of the ancient wisdom, we can speculate with a high degree of certainty that the Rosicrucians were most likely one of these secret societies that have carried this knowledge throughout the ages.

- **Freemasons**

The Fraternal Order of Freemasonry is the oldest fraternal order in the world, that we know of. Its roots date back to the free stonemasons of the 12th century A.D. who were the builders of the gothic cathedrals of medieval Europe. They were skilled craftsmen whose skills were highly regarded and sought after by kings and emperors alike, as they possessed special, or secret, skills and knowledge which they used in their construction projects. However, the mythology which exists, and is even taught to the 3rd degree initiates in the masonic order goes all the way back to Hiram Abiff; the chief architect and master stonemason who built the legendary Temple of Solomon in Jerusalem, circa 1000 b.c. The story goes like this. When the construction of the holy temple, which was supposed to house the Ark of the Covenant, was nearing completion, three of the lower stonemasons working on the temple ambushed Hiram Abiff and demanded to be given the secrets of the 'Master' which he possessed. When he refused, they killed him, and the secrets he possessed were thought to be lost. Were they though? Much of the rituals, rites, and symbology used by the modern Freemasons draw directly from this legendary tale, which can even draw its history from a number of different biblical stories from the Old Testament; 2nd book of Samuel, 1st & 2nd book of Kings, and the 2nd book of Chronicles.

In later chapters we will show what 'some' of this ancient and esoteric knowledge is, as detailed studies from many scholars over the years have discovered these ancient secrets which have been kept by various orders for centuries, like the Freemasons. The

history of Freemasonry has seen its own rises and falls, with various governments outlawing it completely, and the Catholic Church decreeing that all known Freemasons are to be excommunicated from the church. With that being said, a large number of its members have been some of the most prominent people in history. Here is a short list of some of them: George Washington, Theodore Roosevelt, Louis Armstrong, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Ludwig van Beethoven, Harry S. Truman, Harry Houdini, Andrew Jackson, Mark Twain, Benjamin Franklin, Oscar Wilde, Buzz Aldrin, Edgar Mitchell, Gus Grissom, John Glen, Gordon Cooper, Winston Churchill (Prime Minister of England), John Jacob Astor, Edward VII (King of England), Frederick the Great (King of Prussia), Henry Ford, Francis II (Holy Roman Emperor), Arnold Palmer, George VI (King of England), Denton True "Cy" Young, Marquis de Lafayette, Cecil B. DeMille, Alexandre Millerand (President of France), John Wayne, and Peter the Great (Emperor of Russia).

Did you happen to recognize any of those names? There are U.S. Presidents, kings, emperors, industrialists, composers, actors, writers, astronauts, moonwalkers, generals, and sports stars. In fact 14 U.S. Presidents, 35 Supreme Court justices, and 13 signers of the Declaration of Independence have been members of the Freemason order. It is fair to say that the Freemasons have had a significant impact on history for centuries. This fraternal order evolved over the centuries and has spread all over the world, with Masonic lodges found on every continent including Antarctica. There are millions of masons in thousands of lodges, with most of them being ordinary people, many of whom are your neighbors and colleagues.

They no longer are forced to hide in the shadows, with many of the 'brothers' openly displaying their membership by wearing masonic rings or baseball hats. However, we do not know much about what happens inside of their lodges that we drive past everyday on our way to work. This is where the secrecy lies, in their rituals and rites. With that being said, we do know a little bit, such as; they do a lot of charitable work in their communities, have regular meetings, some of the symbolism and allegories used in their teachings, etc. One of the rituals that we do know about, is one that exists in most of the secret societies that have existed throughout the ages, that of death and rebirth. This is analogous to many figures in the various religions of the world, like Osiris and Jesus, for example. New initiates of most of these secret societies, including Freemasons, go through a ritualistic death ceremony, where at the end they are reborn into a new life. They have become a new person, assume new characteristics, leaving their old life behind and being reborn with a new sense of purpose in life. From here, they pledge a life-long vow of secrecy, to be punished by death if they break it.

This is about as much as we know for sure about their rituals, everything else is speculation, and we won't get into that here. We do know a fair amount about some of their teachings, though much of it is encoded in metaphor and allegorical stories such as that of Hiram Abiff, as well as their symbology, such as; the square and compass, the unfinished

pyramid with the all-seeing eye above it, and the acacia tree. We will get into the symbology of the Masons in the next chapter, but here we want to impart upon you the importance it has had on the United States. When George Washington laid down the cornerstone of the U.S. Capitol Building in Washington D.C. on September 18th 1793 a.d., he did so wearing his masonic apron. The entire occasion was in fact a masonic event, with ritual chanting, speeches, and culminated in sacrificing a 500 pound ox, which they then barbecued. Ah America, of course there was a barbeque! In fact the entire city of Washington D.C. was designed and built according to the designs of another Freemason, Pierre Charles L'Enfant, and in doing so, he applied quite a bit of masonic symbology and symmetry into its layout. Again, there are a great many conspiracies with people wanting to find all kinds of hidden or satanic messages in the design, but this is not something we will get into here. We only wish to point out the large hand that this fraternal order had in the shaping and foundation of the United States of America from the very beginning, which is all 100% true and factual.

Throughout history members of this fraternal order have exclusively been men. Yes it's a boy's club. One of prominence in the country and in their local communities. Usually consisting of successful businessmen, politicians, and military officers, and it is here that many people have concerns as to the secretive nature of Freemasonry. What happens behind closed doors with these powerful men? Are they plotting and planning certain objectives that are in conflict with the democratic process that we all hold dear? Are they using their influence in society to shape events for their own purposes, whatever they may be? How do we know? Well, in fact we don't. While many masons have spoken publicly to try and dispel some of the rumors about them controlling the world, being a satanic death cult, or having some mysterious hidden power, it has done little to quell the conspiracies that naturally surface when dealing with any secretive organization. What the truth actually is though, we do not know, and in fact many masons might not know themselves, as there are various levels of initiation and knowledge depending on your standing in the hierarchy of the brotherhood. Many other secret groups may also exist within the overall structure of Freemasonry that only a select few have been invited to join. This is where secrecy makes ordinary people nervous; in the not knowing.

There is a direct line of heritage from the free stonemasons of medieval Europe, as they were the craftsmen who held the secrets of building the gothic cathedrals. Much of the symbolism used in modern Freemasonry has to do with building, so we can see the influence, as well as with the secretive nature of the knowledge they possess and only teach to the various levels of initiates as they move higher up the rank in the order; just like the story of Hiram Abiff and the building of King Solomon's Temple three thousand years ago in Jerusalem. This is what we know to be true and accurate and is confirmed by the masonic history, but now we must briefly mention some of the speculation that surrounds this order, as it pertains to our investigation. We must start with the supposed link of the order of the Knights Templar to Freemasonry, and while there has never been a confirmed

link between the two, there are too many similarities and ‘coincidences’ for us not to mention them. The free stonemasons in Europe enjoyed free unrestricted access across national borders, the same as the Knights Templar did. For different reasons, but they had the same privilege of access across borders. The building of the gothic cathedrals came to an abrupt halt around 1347 a.d. when the black plague raged across Europe, not long after the Templar order was dissolved by the Pope in Rome. They both had knowledge that was kept as a closely guarded secret. While there are a number of different sects of Freemasonry, the predominant one that has spread all over the world, is that of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. Not so coincidentally, Scotland was one of the countries where the Templars found sanctuary with Robert the Bruce after their terrible demise in 1307 a.d. The Templars built many churches, castles, and other constructions all across Europe, as did the free stonemasons.

With all of these coincidences, links and similarities it seems rather likely that these two groups would have joined forces in the early 13th century A.D. The free stonemasons saw their numbers begin to dwindle, and they eventually decided to expand their closed group in order to keep their secrets from vanishing into the annals of history. They originally began as ‘operative masons’, who were the actual builders, then taking in other distinguished members of society who were not builders, known as ‘speculative masons’. These new initiates were distinguished members of society back in those days. The nobility, businessmen, traders, and bankers for the most part. Who were the Knights Templar? They started as a military order, but after receiving a papal sanction, their numbers swelled as the nobility of Europe sent their sons to join the order and fight in the crusades. The Templar order then morphed into the first international corporation of traders, bankers, and businessmen as they rose in prominence. So, with both of these groups needing to preserve their secrets, trades and businesses, it seems only logical that they would have joined forces. Maybe not officially, but naturally over the course of time as they appeared to be a perfect fit. Again, this is merely speculation, but it does seem very likely to have possibly happened, especially as we will show in later chapters, how the secret knowledge that they are both rumored to have kept seems to be remarkably similar. That of the occult spiritual wisdom with the Templars, and the esoteric sciences with the stonemasons.

- **Illuminati**

Ah yes, everyone’s favorite conspiracy, the Illuminati. With this particular group, we know quite a bit, and nothing at all. To start with, we know that they were a real group that was formed in the Bavarian region of Germany in 1776 a.d., as a secretive group born of the age of enlightenment. Hence Illuminati, or the ‘People of the Light’. This group rejected violence and sought to undermine governments from within. They aspired to form a state based on that of ancient Athens; one of reason, with principles in line with the period of enlightenment. Their goal was to surround the ruling elite as their advisors and infiltrate

themselves into their inner circles, to pursue the grand plan of guiding mankind; ruling without domination. A secret government if you will. They rejected the throne of kings and the altar of the church, wanting to change the world and raise the state to a higher degree of perfection and purity, which could take hundreds of years. This appealed to many academics and philosophers who had similar ideals, and in need of an avenue in which they could affect this type of change.

The little else that is known to be factual about this infamous secret society is that they poached their members from various other secret orders, such as the Freemasons and the Rosicrucians for instance; as well as the necessity for all their new initiates to lay bear their private lives and their deepest secrets to the other members. This was to ensure that the group would have leverage over them by knowing their 'dirty secrets' in case they ever decided to break their oath of secrecy or turn against them. This seems to be a recurring theme in many secret societies, which keeps their members' loyalty absolute, as no one wants their deepest darkest secrets to become public.

Beyond that, we know that they used Minerva, the owl of Athena named Glaukopis, as one of their many symbols, which represents; knowledge, wisdom, perspicacity, erudition, intuition, supernatural power, independent thinking, and observant listening. After learning of the intentions of the clandestine group, the Minerva Owl seems like it is a perfect motif for them to incorporate into their symbology. Symbology plays a huge part in many of the secret societies throughout history, dating all the way back to the ancient mystery schools, but we'll get into that more in the next chapter. The most intriguing fact that has surfaced is that in 1780 a.d., Professor Ferdinand Maria Baader, the founder and Master of the important Illuminati Lodge St. Théodore du Bon Conseil, sent both Benjamin Franklin and John Adams (who were both Freemasons) letters in America asking for permission to set up a colony in Elysium. Elysium was heaven for the members of the order, a place of physical, intellectual and spiritual freedom, and used as a code word for America. He did in fact receive a reply from John Adams where he espoused the principles of the revolution. That in America, rights are not granted to individuals, but are 'unalienable' to all men, which at the time seemed like a very foreign concept to many people living under monarchical rule in Europe.

The last true and factual thing which we know, is that ten years after the founding of the Illuminati order, a courier was carrying secret documents to France when he was struck by lightning on his horse and died. The documents he was carrying then fell into the hands of the authorities, and among those documents was a list of active members of the order. The Illuminati quickly became outlawed and carried the death penalty if you were found guilty of being a member of this secretive and subversive group. From there, they were disbanded or went even further underground, no one really knows as the truth and factual history of the Illuminati ends there.

And this is where speculation and conspiracy theories enter the picture, of which there are many. We could not possibly get into all of them here, nor would we want to, but what we will say, is that it is believed by many that the Illuminati did not in fact disband but continued on their original plan of infiltration, subversion, and ruling the world with a secret government, acting in the shadows. We will not comment on this here as there is no evidence to support such claims or to discount them either, just to point out that the very meaning of 'secret society' is to be, well, secret!

- **Skull and Bones**

Relative newcomers to the notorious group of secret societies, we have the Skull and Bones. Also known as, The Order, Order 322, and The Brotherhood of Death. This group was founded in 1832 a.d. at Yale University in Princeton, New Jersey as a secret fraternal order for undergraduates studying at the university. It is said that joining the Skull and Bones is a springboard to a successful career after college, and while Yale is an 'Ivy League' university, where usually only the brightest or most affluent children of notable figures in society are accepted as students, being an initiate of this group would only intensify your standing.

The list of members was kept at the library of Yale University for many decades and was available to the public until they finally decided that it was best to keep this a secret as well. The list that is available to the public is a veritable who's who, consisting of a large number of; Federal and Supreme Court Justices, Secretaries of State, Governors, Senators and Representatives in Congress, U.S. Ambassadors, bankers, industrialists, C.I.A. officers, Nobel Prize winners, doctors, lawyers, Olympic Medalists, Pulitzer Prize winning writers, and yes U.S. Presidents. Some of the more notable members include:

- Percy Rockefeller: director of Brown Brothers Harriman, Standard Oil, and Remington Arms Company
- Juan Terry Trippe: founder Pan American Airways
- McGeorge Bundy: National Security Advisor for President Kennedy
- William Welch Kellogg: climatologist, associate director National Center for Atmospheric Research
- Winston Lord: Chairman of Council on Foreign Relations, Ambassador to China Assistant U.S. Secretary of State
- Prescott Bush: founding partner in Brown Brothers Harriman & Co., US Senator from Connecticut.
- George H. W. Bush: 41st President of the United States, 11th Director of the Central Intelligence Agency (C.I.A.)
- George W. Bush: 46th Governor of Texas, 43rd President of the United States.
- John Forbes Kerry: Secretary of State; U.S. Senator Massachusetts, Lieutenant Governor of Massachusetts, 2004 Democratic Party Presidential nominee

- Frederick Wallace Smith: founder of FedEx
- Steven Mnuchin: United States Treasury Secretary
- William H. Donaldson: Chairman of the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission

As you can see from just this short list, the incredible power held by each one of these individuals is quite significant. Now imagine when you put them all together in a secret brotherhood, closed from public scrutiny, and you can begin to see why a group like this makes people very nervous. Add on to that, the weird fascination and obsession with death, skulls and bones that they are reported to have; along with their strange rituals and practices, some of which can be observed around the Yale campus, outside of the 'tomb', which is their meeting hall. People are naturally curious, and sometimes fearful of a secretive organization such as this, especially when you have some of the most influential and powerful people in the country as their sworn members. Where does their ultimate loyalty reside; in the oath to secrecy and brotherhood that they took when they were college students, or in the oaths they took to uphold and protect the Constitution which they swore years later?

Besides what we have listed above, not much else is known to be true and factual about these secret societies; and to know more, you would have to actually be invited to be an initiate and join one of them. But it should go without saying, that it is pretty obvious why many people around the world believe that various groups who operate in a clandestine and shadowy manner, such as these, have spawned so many conspiracy theories over the years. Again, we will not comment one way or the other as to the veracity of such claims, other than to say that it is not outside the realm of possibility.

From here, we will now move into other more public groups. Though these groups are still closed off from the public, and have unknown 'qualifications' as to how they choose their various members, they operate more in the public eye; but not much more. The groups we will address here deal predominantly with governmental, economical, and strategic relationships, as well as international affairs. We will focus our attention only on a few of them, being; the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the World Economic Forum.

- **The Trilateral Commission**

Founded in 1973 a.d. by American banker David Rockefeller, the Trilateral Commission was set up as a nongovernmental organization to foster international cooperation between North America, Western Europe, and Japan. Their mission is to address the challenges of the economic and political interdependence amongst these areas of the world. Membership into this exclusive group is extremely selective and is by invitation only. It includes many leading figures in the world of business, politics, media, and

academia. Bringing together such a selective and specialized group of individuals, and having them work in unison, can have a profound influence on commercial and private enterprise around the world, as well as trade, and global governance. This, of course, is where they have found the great majority of their critics, who rightfully claim that this elite group has an extraordinary amount of power which can steer the course of world events outside of the democratic process which we all hold dear. Just like the other more secretive and obscure groups we have previously discussed, the membership list of the Trilateral Commission is nothing short of jaw dropping. We will list only a few of their more prominent members here.

- Zbigniew Brzezinski: National Security Advisor to President Carter
- Alan Greenspan and Paul Volcker: both Chairmen of the Federal Reserve
- Jean-Claude Trichet: head of the European Central Bank
- Yasuchika Hasegawa: chair of Takeda Pharmaceutical Company
- Antony Blinken: U.S. Secretary of State
- Michael R. Bloomberg: founder/CEO of Bloomberg L.P., mayor of New York City
- Ash Carter: U.S. Secretary of Defense
- Jimmy Carter: 39th President of the United States
- Michael Chertoff: Secretary of Homeland Security, U.S. Court of Appeals Judge, Assistant Attorney General of the United States
- Jeffrey Epstein: hedge fund manager, convicted sex trafficker (yes, that Epstein)
- Laurence "Larry" Fink: CEO of BlackRock
- Henry Kissinger: National Security Adviser, U.S. Secretary of State, chair of the 9/11 Commission
- Andrea Mitchell: NBC News journalist
- Walter Mondale: 42nd U.S. Vice President
- Mario Monti: Prime Minister of Italy
- John Negroponte: U.S. Deputy Secretary of State, UN Ambassador, Director of National Intelligence
- David E. Sanger: New York Times White House correspondent
- Eric E. Schmidt: CEO of Google
- Jake Sullivan: U.S. National Security Advisor
- Cyrus Vance Sr.: U.S. Secretary of State
- Robert Zoellick: President of the World Bank

From heads of state to financial giants, from well placed media personalities to CEOs of powerful organizations, this private consortium and the confidential details of their meetings can, and have shaped the course of world events, along with the strategy of corporations and even entire nations. Really, how can it not? That is its whole game plan, but the problem is that this organization operates outside of government or democratic control, and can implement their schemes, if they be nefarious or otherwise. How are we to

know? We don't! We just have to have faith that they are acting in the best interests of the world. Let's hope that they are!

- **Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)**

The Council on Foreign Relations is exclusively an American think tank specializing in U.S. foreign policy and international relations. It should be no surprise that its members have included senior politicians, numerous secretaries of state, CIA directors, senior media figures, bankers, lawyers, professors, along with some of the most prominent corporate directors and CEOs. One of its many projects is the David Rockefeller Studies Program. The purpose of this program is to influence the foreign policy of the United States by making recommendations to the president, giving expert testimony to Congress, as well as appearing on various media programs to sway public opinion on a wide array of issues.

The CFR is privately funded by donors, usually the richest Americans, which gives them sway as to the 'advice' given to the current presidential administration and Congress, while also influencing the mindset of ordinary citizens by shaping public opinion through their 'contributor' status in the media. The Council on Foreign Relations has emerged as the authoritative voice of international relations in America, as well as a listening post which the government can use to sense the 'mood' of the country. Again, we cannot say for certain whose interests they are serving; that of the banks, the corporate world, the wealthy elite or even the military industrial complex; and if they are being truthful about the 'mood' of the nation when they report to the government about their findings. Just like many of the other groups we have listed, we can only hope that they are. However, when we see the list of the CFR's members, we cannot be certain. Here again is just a short list of its most prominent figures.

- David M. Rubenstein: Cofounder and Co-Chief Executive Officer, The Carlyle Group Regent of the Smithsonian Institution, chairman of the board for Duke University
- Jami Miscik: Global head of sovereign risk at Lehman Brothers, senior advisor to Barclays Capital, Central Intelligence Agency's Deputy Director for Intelligence, Director for Intelligence Programs at the National Security Council
- Ashton B. Carter: Secretary of Defense
- Cesar Conde: Chairman NBCUniversal News Group.
- Laurence D. Fink: Chairman and CEO of BlackRock
- Timothy Geithner: President Warburg Pincus, Secretary of the Treasury
- James P. Gorman: Chairman and CEO of Morgan Stanley.
- Janet Napolitano: Governor of Arizona, Homeland Security Secretary
- Ruth Porat: Vice President and CFO of Alphabet and Google.
- L. Rafael Reif: President of Massachusetts Institute of Technology (M.I.T)
- Frances Fragos Townsend: Vice President of Activision Blizzard
- Tracey T. Travis: Vice President and CFO of Estée Lauder Companies

- Fareed Zakaria: CNN host, Editor at large of Time magazine, Editor of Newsweek , columnist for The Washington Post

As with all the other groups we have detailed in short, when a group of individuals come together with interests in the world of; intelligence, finance, academia, media and even video game companies; it can and does make many people nervous as to their true intentions. Especially concerning is when their stated goals are to influence the government and the public as to the direction of our nation, and are seen as the foremost experts in the country. With that being said, there is no evidence to suspect that any of these groups have nefarious intentions, and if a group of experts was needed from which our nation's leaders could draw some insight and information from, then it is fair to assume that many of its members would most likely be the ones we have listed above. The problem that most people have lies in the fact that these are closed groups with no public scrutiny or accountability as to their function or ethics. Now, an argument can be made that in order to receive sound advice dealing with a wide range of issues, our leaders in government should have a confidential source from which to draw information and advice from, some of which might not be acceptable to the public. This is where we can discount this argument. If it might not be acceptable to the public, then it should not be acceptable for our leaders. After all, we are a nation 'Of the People, By the People, and For All the People', or we are not!

- **World Economic Forum (W.E.F.)**

The World Economic Forum is an international non-governmental organization made up of several thousand members globally. Its stated mission is to improve the state of the world by engaging business, academic, political, and other leaders of society to shape the global agenda. It is funded primarily by 1,000 of its member companies, which must typically be global enterprises with over $5 billion in turnover annually. The W.E.F. holds regional meetings around the world, and culminates in the annual meeting each winter in Davos, Switzerland, bringing together thousands of its paying members; among whom are investors, business leaders, political leaders, economists, celebrities and journalists; to discuss global issues and set an agenda for the next year. This elite group advocates that the world is best managed by a self-selected consortium of multinational corporations, governments and civil society organizations. It sees periods of instability around the world, such as; a global financial crisis, wars, energy crisis', and even the Covid-19 pandemic; as windows of opportunity to reshape the power structure on the planet. To do this, they use various methodically planned and systematically implemented initiatives, like the 'Great Reset' and the 'Global Redesign', to achieve this goal. None of this is speculation or some grand conspiracy theory.

Now, there are a lot of conspiracy theories associated with the W.E.F., as you can probably imagine, and they have received a fair bit of criticism over the years, including

their; tax-exempt status, lack of financial transparency, corporate capture of other global organizations and democratic institutions, public cost of security, shadowy decision making process, as well as the institutional ostracizing and whitewashing of initiatives around the world that do not align with their agenda. You know the people who are always telling you about a transnational organization that is trying to rule the world? Usually they are referring to the World Economic Forum and the associated groups they are affiliated with. We will not be getting into any of the conspiracies concerning the W.E.F. here, as we have no evidence to support any kind of nefarious acts on their part; outside of their stated mission that is.

With that being said, it should lead you to believe that that is exactly what they are up to! Whether or not you wish to entertain any of the numerous conspiracy theories about the W.E.F., it is an incredibly disturbing thought that organizations, such as the United Nations for instance, are being controlled by multinational corporations; moving the world dangerously towards a privatized global government. This, though, is their stated goal, with initiatives like the 'Global Redesign', working to transition away from governments working together to shape the course of the world, and replacing them with an unelected, self-appointed group that will make decisions for all the people on a global scale.

It is no wonder why these shady groups and secret societies have drawn so much criticism of the years, and rightly so. For organizations and fraternal brotherhoods which have some of the most powerful, wealthy and elite people in the world as their sworn members, it leaves open many questions as to, 'What the Hell is Going On?' Operating in secret, outside of the democratic process, and wielding the immense power that they do with respect to; money, media, industry, intelligence agencies, as well as entire governments along with their military strength; it does not take a rocket scientist to see that these groups are attempting to undermine and manipulate the people in a skillfully and well coordinated effort in order to consolidate power and seize control in favor of a 'New World Order'; if we may be allowed to use the conspiracy theory vernacular here. Using terms like globalization and international, these groups of detached elites seem to view themselves outside, or above, the constraints of national laws and boundaries, seeing them only as obstacles and speed bumps in the road, and having no concern for the democratic decision making process. Having the ability to influence and steer the course of governments, these plutocrats have a complete and total disregard for the people of the world, only focused on keeping the population apathetic, obedient and sedate, while they cement their position of dominance; using academia, commercial, economic, cultural and media platforms to do so.

We must open our eyes to the very real situation that is happening all around us, everyday, and ask ourselves if this is what we truly want? Do we wish to be ruled over, or even worse, to be asleep at the wheel while the world slips into an oligarchic state? Because this is exactly what is happening, and if we don't recognize this fact pretty quick, it

might be too late! We can find ourselves in a world run by a bunch of despots who control every aspect of our lives. Who owns the banks? They do. Where do you need to get a loan for your new car, first home or small business? From them! Who owns the media companies that report to you the most pressing issues of the day? They do! Who owns the fast food restaurants and food manufacturing companies that are filling the shelves of our grocery stores with junk food, making us sick, depressed and too fat and lazy to get up off the couch and change things? They do. Who owns the hospitals, medical research organization and pharmaceutical companies that we must seek out now that we are sick and fighting off a huge array of diseases and ailments? They do. Who controls the curriculum of our schools, deciding what is and is not appropriate for our kids to learn in the classroom? They do. Who controls the energy we consume that keeps our homes, businesses, transportation and cities running? They do. Who controls our political leaders by contributing handsomely to all sides, ensuring that no matter the outcome of an election, nothing will fundamentally change? They do.

"They, they, they. Who are they" you are probably asking? The people, groups and organizations listed above, that's who! Below is a quote from the comedian George Carlin, who states the situation quite succinctly.

"There's a reason education sucks, and it's the same reason that it will never, ever, ever be fixed. It's never gonna get any better. Don't look for it. Be happy with what you got. Because the owners of this country don't want that. I'm talking about the real owners now, the real owners, the big wealthy business interests that control things and make all the important decisions. Forget the politicians. The politicians are put there to give you the idea that you have freedom of choice. You don't. You have no choice. You have owners. They own you. They own everything. They own all the important land. They own and control the corporations. They've long since bought and paid for the Senate, the Congress, the state houses, the city halls, they got the judges in their back pockets and they own all the big media companies so they control just about all of the news and information you get to hear. They got you by the balls. They spend billions of dollars every year lobbying, lobbying, to get what they want. Well, we know what they want. They want more for themselves and less for everybody else, but I'll tell you what they don't want. They don't want a population of citizens capable of critical thinking. They don't want well informed, well educated people capable of critical thinking. They're not interested in that. That doesn't help them. That's against their interests. That's right. They don't want people who are smart enough to sit around a kitchen table to figure out how badly they're getting fucked by a system that threw them overboard 30 fucking years ago. They don't want that. You know what they want? They want obedient workers. Obedient workers. People who are just smart enough to run the machines and do the paperwork, and just dumb enough to passively accept all these increasingly shittier jobs with the lower pay, the longer hours, the reduced benefits, the end of overtime and the vanishing pension that disappears the minute you go to collect it, and now they're coming for your Social Security money. They want your

retirement money. They want it back so they can give it to their criminal friends on Wall Street, and you know something? They'll get it. They'll get it all from you, sooner or later, 'cause they own this fucking place. It's a big club, and you ain't in it. You and I are not in the big club. And by the way, it's the same big club they use to beat you over the head with all day long when they tell you what to believe. All day long beating you over the head in their media telling you what to believe, what to think and what to buy. The table is tilted folks. The game is rigged, and nobody seems to notice, nobody seems to care. Good honest hard-working people; white collar, blue collar, it doesn't matter what color shirt you have on. Good honest hard-working people continue; these are people of modest means, continue to elect these rich cocksuckers who don't give a fuck about them. They don't give a fuck about you. They don't give a fuck about you. They don't care about you at all - at all - at all. And nobody seems to notice, nobody seems to care. That's what the owners count on; the fact that Americans will probably remain willfully ignorant of the big red, white and blue dick that's being jammed up their assholes everyday. Because the owners of this country know the truth: it's called the American Dream, because you have to be asleep to believe it."

Every word that George said there is the absolute truth of the matter, whether you choose to believe it or not, except for one thing. We believe that we can change course. We can take back control of our lives and ensure a more equitable and prosperous world for all of us. However, it is going to take all of us pulling our heads out of the sand and realizing the truth about 'What the Hell is Going On?' Only then, once we can see how badly we are being screwed, and how much work there is to be done to correct it, can we come together and chart a new course for humanity. Below are a few more quotes from extremely prominent people in history that will hopefully help you see the truth of the matter, and the ever present danger we as a society are in.

"Let me issue and control a nation's money and I care not who writes the laws… The few who understand the system, will either be so interested from its profits or so dependent on its favors, that there will be no opposition from that class."
- Mayer Amschel Rothschild, founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty

"It is well enough that the people of the nation do not understand our banking and monetary system, for if they did, I believe there would be a revolution before tomorrow morning."
- Henry Ford, founder of the Ford Motor Company

"Those who take oaths to politically powerful secret societies cannot be depended on for loyalty to a democratic republic."
- John Quincy Adams, 6th President of the United States of America

“I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated governments in the civilized world - no longer a government by free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men.”
- Woodrow Wilson, 28th President of the United States of America

“In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals, so that security and liberty may prosper together.”
- Dwight D. Eisenhower, 34th President of the United States of America

“The very word ‘secrecy’; is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings… Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe… no war ever posed a greater threat to our security. If you are awaiting a finding of ‘clear and present danger,’ then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent… For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence - on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed.”
- John F. Kennedy, 35th President of the United States of America

CHAPTER 13:
SYMBOLS AND ICONOGRAPHY

Symbols are much more than just fancy shapes or logo designs for branding, they are visual concepts which can speak thousands of words and impart an understanding of the fundamental forces of creation. The grand design of nature can be found in the sacred geometrical symbols, many of which you have probably seen before but did not know the deeper truth and concepts of them. Sure, the logos for various brands like the Nike 'check', or the 'golden arches' of McDonald's are known throughout the world, but have you ever thought of where many of them originate from, such as: Google Chrome, NBC, CBS, Mastercard, Texaco?



You might be surprised to find out that many of the world's most iconic and powerful organizations' logos are rooted in ancient symbolism. Understanding the psychology of these symbols helps brands to effectively evoke subconscious reactions in their targeted consumer demographic. When we see certain symbols, we automatically equate them with a common idea which we all know, such as a red hexagon on the side of the road telling us to stop. The different letters in the various alphabets of the world are merely symbols themselves which we then translate into an audible sound. This practice goes back to the beginning of recorded history with the first accounts of Sumeria written in cuneiform script, which was simply making various marks with a grass reed into a tablet of wet clay. Later this evolved into the beautiful hieroglyphic symbols of ancient Egypt as well as the Meso-American cultures, like the Mayans for instance. In the modern age, we have largely abandoned the use of symbols in favor of alphabets to more succinctly convey our ideas and messages to each other, or have we? Symbolism has never gone out of style, and in fact has seen a resurgence in recent years with the invention of the emoji, harkening back to the days of hieroglyphics.

Using symbols, we can communicate a large number of different concepts to one another, even using hand signals to do so, such as with; sign language for the hearing impaired, the 'thumbs up' and the 'ok' sign. However, many groups can use these symbols and hand signals to relate a wide variety of messages to targeted groups, as we see with gang signs and graffiti, for example, where not everyone will understand the particular meaning or be able to interpret them correctly unless they have been initiated into the various groups that use them. This practice was born many thousands of years ago, and continues to this very day. Understanding symbols, and being able to properly decipher their intended meaning, relevance and nuance, can reveal an enormous amount of

information about the objectives, rationale, influences and strategies behind those who use them.

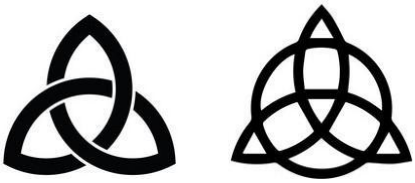
We will start our investigation here with some symbols that most everyone understands, then move into some others that most people know but have a misunderstanding or misinterpretation of. From there we will expose you to some of the more esoteric symbols that have been used since time immemorial, and while you may have seen them before, you probably have little to no understanding of their hidden or occult meaning, and how they are the fundamental geometrical design behind everything in the Universe. There might be some symbols here that you are uncomfortable with at first, because they have been corrupted by individuals or groups who themselves did not properly understand the significance behind them. We assure you that you will gain a new perspective of all of these symbols by the end of this chapter, and take on a whole new way of thinking when you see them in the future.

- **HEART**



We are all familiar with the heart symbol and automatically equate it with love and romance, but why? It doesn't look like a human or animal heart. This symbol actually comes to us from ancient Egypt and Greece to denote the mysterious Silphium plant that has gone extinct and is today unknown to us. This plant was used in antiquity as a contraceptive to help prevent disease, as well as a seasoning for food, perfume and as an aphrodisiac to help stimulate lustful desires. While we have no knowledge of the actual shape of the plant, it is thought that because of its fantastic effects it was then associated with sexual and romantic love and the symbol used to denote it took the shape of a certain female organ. Use your imagination, and you can probably figure it out from there.

- **TRINITY KNOT**



The Trinity knot is most often associated with the Celtic and Irish love knots, and holds deep religious meanings for certain Celtic churches and some cults, having been used as a logo for various churches for centuries. No one is quite certain of its origins, as it has been used for thousands of years by various cultures, having been prominently featured throughout history imprinted on coins, carved into stone, and even present on ancient architecture throughout the world. In modern times, it is most often associated with the Triple Goddess by Wiccans and most famously as the Holy Trinity; the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost by the Christian religion.



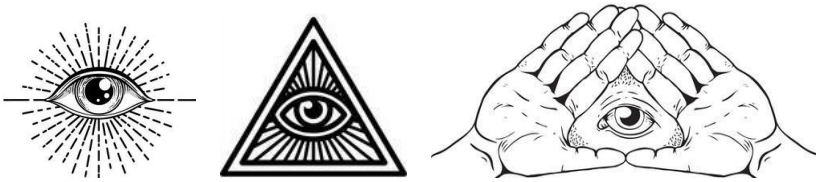
- **PEACE SIGN**

The Peace symbol is a relatively new symbol that is universally known to everyone as meaning anti-war and violence. Originally designed in the late 1950's A.D. to denote nuclear disarmament, it was quickly adopted in the 1960's by the 'hippie' movement as a symbol of peace and love for all where it gained immediate fame in the anti-war movement with the counterculture groups protesting the American war in Vietnam. It is now one of the most widely recognized symbols in the entire world, with every person immediately understanding its meaning as well as its history.



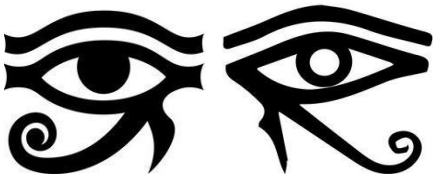
- **ANARCHY**

Moving on from one of the most commonly understood symbols, the Anarchy symbol is one that most people have seen, but have a fundamental misunderstanding of it. It has been misinterpreted and generally accepted by most of society to signify chaos, disorder and lawlessness, which is absolutely not the case. Basically the symbol is an 'A' and an 'O' put together to mean; Anarchy and Order, or a society that seeks order in Anarchy. Anarchy is a political philosophy or form of governance that rejects the idea of a central or hierarchy of authority, instead encouraging a state where communities create voluntary institutions, laws, and rules that must be followed to ensure justice and equality for all. In no way does it promote the absence of law and order, but rather a system in which the power or authority is not placed into the hands of the few to decide for the masses what is right and just, preferring instead to leave the power of governance to the individual communities acting in concert on a smaller level where everyone can participate on more of a local level. This is why it has gained such a negative connotation over the years, as the ruling elite having a big problem with the people actually being able to govern themselves, instead of submitting to their authority. This is the reason they have demonized this concept as one of chaos, danger and the toppling of government, when the truth actually is quite different. It has further gained a negative impression amongst people as most of those individuals who use the Anarchy symbol are misinformed as to its true meanings and use it as a symbol of hate or to promote an agenda of chaos, to which they are playing directly into the hands of those who they are seemingly opposed to. Isn't it ironic, don't ya think?

- **ALL-SEEING EYE** 

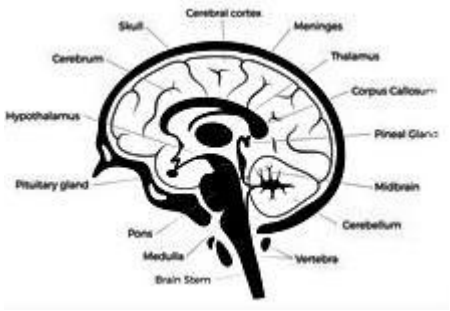
The All-Seeing Eye, also known as The Eye of the Providence, has been used for thousands of years and has different meanings to different people, but is most often understood as that of God seeing everything. Which God? Take your pic! From Re and Horus of ancient Egypt which we will get to in a minute, to the Judeo-Christian God of the 'Big 3', it is commonly meant to describe a higher power or divinity overseeing all of creation. The All-Seeing Eye has also been used by various secret societies, such as the Freemasons and the Illuminati that we discussed in the last chapter, and has even found its way onto the Great Seal of the United States of America and features quite prominently on the $1 Dollar Bill.

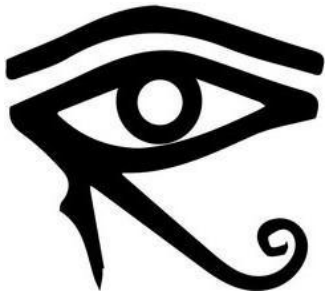
Many conspiracy theories have erupted over its use in a secular nation, as it has religious significance to many groups. However, many of the Founding Fathers of the United States were in fact Freemasons, and they use it to symbolize the need to remain focused inwards, looking within and adhering to a strict moral code. Seeing how the Freemasons are a secular organization, it is an understandable interpretation, as it is with the Illuminati who also used it and were staunchly opposed to the church and its dogma which they believed to be stifling humanity. You are free to interpret its meaning either way you wish, as again, it has different meanings to different people around the world. But, when used as it has been, and the history of some of these various organizations, it is understandable why so many find it unsettling. More on that in just a bit!

- **EYE OF RE** 

The Eye of Re, also known as the Eye of Horus, or the All-Seeing Eye. So which is it, the Eye of Re or Horus? Well both, as the stories go, but it was first associated with the Sun God Re who was the creator of the Universe as far as Egyptian history goes. He was also the great-great grandfather of Horus, so originally it was The Eye of Re. There are many various interpretations of the actual meaning of this iconic ancient symbol, the most popular of which is that of prosperity, wisdom and protection. But it was also associated with the powerfully destructive force of the heat of the Sun, as well as the Egyptian story of the Great Flood, where Re became angry with humans who were his children and created from the tears of his Eye. However there are many various stories in the Egyptian pantheon

dealing with the ‘Eye’ of both Re and Horus, but it is commonly accepted nowadays that the right ‘Eye’ is that of Re, with the left ‘Eye’ being that of Horus. Strangely enough, the Eye of Re/Horus or the All-Seeing Eye, as it is depicted by the ancient Egyptians, is remarkably similar to the human ‘Pineal Gland’ in the brain.



“Okay, big deal,” you might be thinking right about now. Well, actually it is a big deal. A really big deal!

The Pineal Gland is a tiny pine cone shaped organ in the center of the human brain, and is sometimes referred to as the ‘Seat of the Soul’ or the ‘Third Eye’, and is believed by some to be where our consciousness either is generated from or is the transmitter for consciousness. The mystical invisible ‘Third eye’ refers to the ‘Ajna Chakra’ in the Vedic teachings of ancient India and is thought to be the gateway that leads to perception beyond our ordinary sight, as well as the inner realms and higher levels of spiritual consciousness. Besides the ancient Egyptians mysteriously having knowledge of the physiology of the human brain many thousands of years ago, it seems apparent that so did the ancient Sumerians, as many of the relief carvings depicting their gods (the Anunnaki) show them holding pine cones in their hands. Isn’t that odd, don’t ya think? What the gods intentions actually were concerning our pineal gland, and our ability to attain higher levels of perception is unknown. However, upon reading many of the ancient texts that have been left to us, it can be inferred that they were trying to limit this ability or dial it down to a point where we would be unable to activate it and ourselves become like them, gods. With that being said, pay particular attention to the wrist watch device that they have on their wrist. Does it look familiar? Kind of like the NBC logo perhaps? We are not drawing any conclusions here, merely pointing out the similarities between the two.






As it turns out, the pineal gland has several other functions, such as regulating our circadian rhythm by releasing the chemical melatonin, as well as secreting the 'Spirit Molecule' known as dimethyltryptamine (DMT) which happens to be the most hallucinogenic chemical substance on Earth and found all throughout nature. It is the DMT that is responsible for giving us our lucid dreams at night, as well as profound spiritual experiences when ingested through various other means, such as with Ayahuasca, which has been used by shamans for many thousands of years. The obvious question that then presents itself is; how did the ancient people of the world have such a deep knowledge of this fundamental function of our brain when they were supposed to be 'primitive' cultures with limited understanding of science and technology? Well, evidently those in mainstream academia have not properly understood these cultures, their knowledge and wisdom, essentially everything about them. Using this 'pseudoscience', as many in the academic and authoritative positions of power like to refer to it, we need to take a step back and reevaluate everything we think we know about our ancient ancestors, and thus our own collective history on the planet. To do so will undoubtedly lead us to a greater understanding of who we are and, 'What the Hell is Going On?'

- **SWASTIKA** 

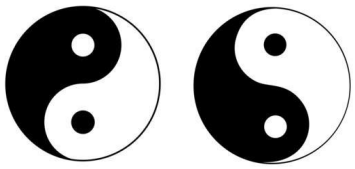
There is no other symbol on Earth which is more controversial than the swastika. This ancient symbol has been revered for thousands of years all over the world as a symbol of divinity and spirituality. Spanning numerous cultures and religions; from Hinduism, Buddhism and Jainism, to Europe and the tribal cultures of Africa and the Americas; this highly stylized and powerful symbol has long been an enduring source of spiritual power.

Of course the controversy and misuse of this ancient symbol of well being and the divine nature of existence came about from its adaptation from the National Socialist Party of Germany, otherwise known as the Nazi's, in the 1930's and 1940's A.D. The debasement and depravity of the Nazi's during the 20th century has seemingly overtaken the true meaning and beauty of this holy symbol through the heinous acts and atrocities that

they committed; the genocide of the Jewish people and the holocaust of millions across large populations of Europe. While they used the swastika to denote the supremacy of the Aryan race and were singularly focused on conquest, being motivated by hate and evil, we refuse to allow a bunch of hooligans and the desposts who led them along in their nefarious schemes during a horrific and tumultuous few decades of history, to hijack such a sacred and spiritual symbol that has been used as such since time immemorial.

In our quest to reclaim this divine symbol and once again restore the significance of what it originally represents, we must first help to educate people on its true meaning, that of sublime reverence for our immortal connection to each other and the universal living mind that is the source of our shared existence. First, as you have probably already noticed, the swastika can be drawn in many different ways and for different reasons. For example; when it is drawn clockwise it is known as a 'swastika' and represents the forces of light and Sun, and when it is drawn counterclockwise it is known as a 'sauwastika' and it conversely represents dark forces and night. We can think back to the Principle of Polarity, where they are merely representations of the opposite degrees of the same thing. Imagine if you can, and this is merely our thinking aloud, when you take the swastika and spin it around at high speed, it can form into a portal of sorts, where if you focus on this portal while meditating, it can help you to journey into the inner realms of consciousness. Try it!

- **YIN AND YANG**

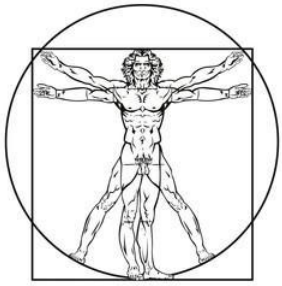


We can trace the origins of the iconic Yin and Yang symbol all the way back to the 14th century B.C. in ancient China. The concept of the Yin and Yang again harkens back to the Principle of Polarity and the concept of two opposing, yet interrelated and interdependent forces in the cosmic flux which is a fundamental virtue pertaining to everything in the Universe. The two complementary forces of light and dark, female and male, good and bad, positive and negative; with the dark representing the negative, passive nature of the feminine; and the light representing the positive, aggressive nature of masculinity. Everything has a dual nature, remember the Principle of Gender? There is no clear boundary between the two, as again it is merely differing degrees of the same concept, with the delicate S-shaped curve separating the two suggesting that the two are not always clearly delineated, and the differences can be subtle. Similarly, the opposing dots in the center of each the light and dark areas represents the existence of a small amount of darkness in the brightest light, and a ray of light even in the darkest recesses. There cannot be a shadow without the light, revealing to us the idea that these energies are interrelated, needing each other in order to exist, and showing us the necessity and fundamental force of cosmic balance found not only within ourselves, but throughout all of creation.

- **PENTAGRAM** 

As with many of the symbols we are discussing, the Pentagram is an ancient symbol, as well as one that has been misinterpreted by various people and groups who attribute this geometric symbol to that of black magic or satanic worship. Well we are here to help you all understand exactly what this rousing symbol actually means. To start with, the pentagram is a simple geometric shape of a star, and it is here that it was originally used to represent the 5 fundamental forces of nature; Earth, Air, Fire, Water, and Ether (space, spirit, or consciousness).

Many devout religious believers might be unaware of the symbolic nature of the pentagram as it was used by early Christians to represent the five wounds of Jesus during the crucifixion. 1) The nails going through both his wrists, 2) the nails going through his feet, 3) the wound to his torso from the spear, 4) the wound to his head from the crown of thorns, 5) the lashes on his back from flagellation. Having the star as an unbroken line has also been interpreted as the Alpha and the Omega. Beyond that we can look at the famous sketch drawn by the most celebrated of Renaissance artists, Leonardo Da Vinci's 'Vitruvian Man', which brings together the geometrical nature of the human form; being the 5 star shape of two legs, two arms, and one head.



Now, to address the other meanings of the pentagram and how it is interpreted by various groups. When you add a circle around it so that each of the 5 points of the star touch the edge of the circle, this denotes a bringing together, a binding or union of the five elements of nature symbolizing infinity and used by certain Wicca and other groups, in a type of 'white magic', to evoke or effectuate a protective force against darkness. This is done when the star is upright or when one of the five points of the star is directed facing upwards. Conversely, when the pentagram is inverted inside a circle with one of the five points directly facing downwards, this is interpreted as a sign of evil. This was first described in a book by a researcher into magical practices in the mid 19th century A.D., as a symbol representing the inversion or being opposite to the natural order. The upper point of the pentagram embodies the ether or spiritual element of nature; and as such, when the point is facing up as with various Wicca and other polytheistic groups, it denotes the natural order of the Universe and the light; and adversely when the point is facing down, it alludes

to the practice of placing matter or the material world over that of the spiritual, darkness or ‘black magic’.

We have already established that there is no such thing as ‘magic’, or such a thing as ‘supernatural’, as it is impossible for anything to exist outside of ‘The Nature of Reality’, only things that may seem ‘magical’ or ‘supernatural’ because the observer is unaware of the natural sciences being implemented. That is not to say that some of these practices or rituals might seem extremely strange to many of us. Whether trying to evoke the light or the dark, it can even incite feelings of fear or dread because of our inability to understand the actual science and spiritual nature of them. It’s important to understand though, that many people who use these specific symbols, especially the inverted pentagram, have little to no knowledge of its significance, even though they may claim to be members of the Church of Satan or taking part in a ritual trying to bring forth some demon or evil entity. Rest assured, that these people are usually just wasting their time and only trying to provoke a reaction out of others to draw attention to themselves or gain some kind of significance and import in their social circles; and Lucifer is not going to manifest himself from the depths of Hell. What we can discern from people who use this version of the evil or maniacal symbol, is their naivety towards the natural world around them, as well as their mental state and the message they are attempting to communicate to others. Of course this does not apply to everyone, as everyone has different motives, and we are strictly speaking in a general sense. Hopefully now you have a better understanding of the pentagram, and if you happen to be a devoutly religious believer who has shied away from this ancient symbol, you can take heart in the fact that it has been a symbol of Jesus and the natural order of the Universe since the beginning of Christianity; having confidence and a proper understanding of it and begin to use it again as such if you so choose.

- **ICHTHYS**



Another symbol that is widely used by millions around the world, and which is misunderstood by most people, is that of the Ichthys, otherwise known as the Jesus Fish. This symbol has numerous connotations attributed to it, with the most obvious to any astute skywatcher or astronomer being the astrological sign of Pisces. Pisces is a ‘water sign’ and the 12th and final sign in the zodiac. To quickly explain the zodiac for those of you who are unaware of it; there are twelve constellations of stars along the plane of the ecliptic, which is the path that the Sun tracks across the sky, and these make up the twelve astrological signs of the zodiac. The zodiac calendar is broken down into twelve months of the ‘Great Year’ which is attributed to the 25,920 year long ‘Precession of the Equinox’, with each month, or Zodiac Age being 2,160 years long. Okay, stay with us here. The Earth spins like a top, or

to put it simply, as the Earth spins on its axis it also rotates in a circular motion slowly as it does so. Kind of like spinning a coin on a table. While the coin will spin around quickly, it will also move around in a circular pattern so it will not always be pointed in the same direction, and will 'wobble' on its axis. The Earth does the same thing. So the 'Precession of the Equinox' is this motion, and we measure it by which constellations are due east on the Spring and Autumn Equinox as the Sun rises above the horizon in the morning. Currently we are exiting the 2,160 year long 'Age of Pisces' and moving into the next astrological sign of 'Aquarius'. Perhaps you have heard the song 'Aquarius/Let the Light Shine In' by the band the '5th Dimension', with the lyrics; "This is the dawning of the Age of Aquarius, Age of Aquarius, Aquarius, Aquarius." This is what they are singing about. So with Jesus being born at the beginning of the Age of Pisces, he has been associated with the fish. When the Old Testament prophet Moses was born, this was the end of the Age of Taurus (the Bull). This is why he was furious with his followers when he descended from Mount Sinai after receiving the Ten Commandments from God and found them worshiping a golden statue of the Bull; provoking him to smash the stone tablets with God's commandments written on them. It had already crossed into the Age of Aries (the Ram), which is why we see the Jewish people blowing the horns of a Ram during their religious rituals; just as Joshua did, causing the walls of Jericho to crumble during his siege of the city. The Age of Pisces followed after that of Aries, thus bringing us to where we are now moving into the Age of Aquarius. Got it? Good! Easy right? We now understand the astrological significance of these 'Ages' and how they were portrayed in our ancient texts. More on that later.

The astrological sign of Pisces is represented by two fish, so it was naturally attributed to Jesus, and you can see more of this correlation in many of the stories in the New Testament. This simple sign is also a small piece of the Vesica Piscis geometrical shape which we will cover shortly, but this particular symbol of two connecting curved lines forming a rudimentary fish shape was used as a secret code in the early days of Christianity. During the first few hundred years following the death of Jesus, early Christians were persecuted, with those found to be followers of this new heretical and rebellious religion being put to death by some of the most brutal techniques imaginable. As such, in order to safely identify meeting places, tombs, and other followers, they used this simple symbol. Two complete strangers could meet one another, with one of them drawing one line or half of the Ichthys 'fish' symbol on the ground, and if the other person completed it with a second line, they knew that they were both Christians and could then talk freely with one another about their religious beliefs. This seems pretty logical right? Ok, now onto some of the more fantastic elements of what the fish symbolizes and how it has been intertwined and adopted by Christianity from the ancient religions and gods.

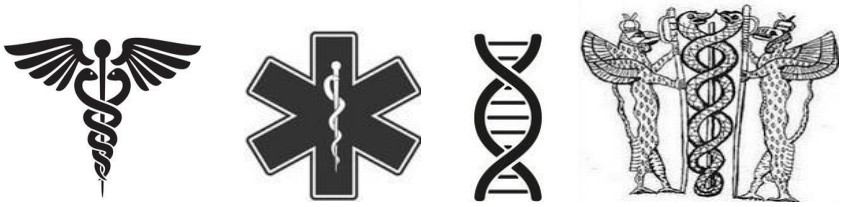
As we have already exposed in our chapter, 'Who is God?', we unraveled the ancient history and evolution of the 'Big 3' religions from their origin in ancient Mesopotamia, showing the slow amalgamation from that of being a polytheistic system of belief from the

Anunnaki gods, into that of the monotheistic religions we see today. So what does the fish have to do with it, and why is this guy pictured above wearing a fish on his head? That picture is someone we have already discussed, Enki, the # 3 god in the Anunnaki hierarchy and the one responsible for the creation of humans, as well as saving humanity from being wiped out by the Great Flood and delivering knowledge and science to us. After the whole slavery business, but we already covered that earlier. As society evolved from the first civilization of Sumeria, into Akkad, then into Babylon and Assyria, so did the mythology of the religion and the god Enki. Being the god of water, fertility and wisdom, having first arrived on the shores of the Persian Gulf 450,000 years ago, his persona and physical traits were augmented along the way to fit the interpretation of each particular society to that of the god named 'Oannes' then later 'Dagon'. He started being portrayed as being half fish and half man, as he was associated with coming out of the water, with the uneducated and superstitious people of the time naturally attributing him the characteristics and appearance of a fish or a 'merman'. Why wouldn't they, he came from the sea? It seems silly to us now, right? Merman, what simpletons they were.

We would never believe in anything like that today, would we? Well, actually yes! Not all of us, as some of us have learned the true history and evolution of religion and have a deeper understanding of some of the more esoteric teachings of these ancient belief systems, but… Remember the whole fish concept relating to Jesus, from just a few moments ago? Yeah, it's alive and well in modern Christianity. Religious believers today, and even back in ancient times, might not have necessarily believed in the whole 'merman' idea as their god's physical appearance, and probably using it as more of an allegorical or metaphorical interpretation, the general idea of the 'fish god' has persisted for thousands of years right up to the Pontiff who sits in the Chair of Saint Peter in the Vatican today. The Vicar of Christ, the Bishop of Rome, otherwise known as the Pope of the Roman Catholic Church. Yes, the leader of over one billion faithful believers wears the Piscatory Ring (the Ring of the Fisherman) along with the Mitre (hat) and the long flowing robes, as seen in the pictures, is a direct maturation from the dress and physical representation of the Mesopotamian gods Oannes and Dagon. This may come as a supreme shock to many of you who had no idea that the lineage of your religion originated, and still greatly reveres, the ancient gods who were stylized as literal 'mermen'. We couldn't make something like this up, even if we wanted to! Sometimes truth is stranger than fiction! Just take a look for yourself. The Papal Mitre and Chasuble (robe or cape) undoubtedly and unequivocally is meant to mimic the ancient gods of Sumeria, and it is completely and totally unmistakable once you see them put next to each other. The opening at the top of the Papal Mitre is exactly the same as the open mouth of the fish as seen in the ancient cylinder seals.





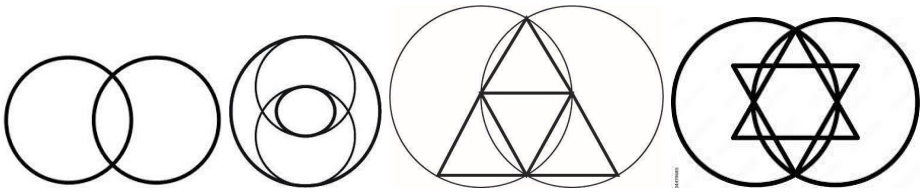

- **CADUCEUS** 

Continuing on our journey of unraveling the history and meaning of many of the symbols from the ancient world, we come to the Caduceus, which is a staff entwined with two serpents, often with a set of wings at the top. This symbol is used in modern times to represent medicine, however, its origins take us all the way back to the beginning of recorded history, and once again, to the Sumerian god Enki. First, let's break down the symbol itself as there are a few individual pieces which are combined to form it. The staff of Enki is meant to represent the spinal column and the strength of man as the creation of the gods. Brought into being through the process of genetic manipulation; literally splicing together the DNA of a race of primitive hominids with that of the Anunnaki gods, as the two serpents wrapping around the staff are the exact shape of the DNA molecule. The circle at the top of the staff is meant to represent both the Sun as well as the pineal gland in the brain, the light or godhead if you will. The wings similarly are meant to represent the two hemispheres of the human brain as well as that of the flying Sun disk which is used as a symbol of the Anunnaki gods, or illuminated ones, who came down from above and had the ability of flight.

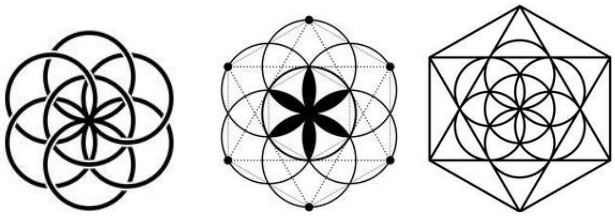
Each subsequent civilization used this symbol as a representation of the same idea or god figure, as it was also a symbol for the Egyptian god of wisdom, Thoth, who is considered to be one of the sons of Enki. Thoth was the 'Messenger of the gods', founder of the Egyptian Mystery Schools, and as is told in the 'Emerald Tablets', purportedly written by Thoth himself, he was also the builder of the Great Pyramid of Giza. Later, the Greeks called him Hermes and we can see the same symbol of the Caduceus, with the two serpents entwined around the staff, being wielded by Hermes in many of the classical representations of this 'Messenger of the gods'. We can see throughout many cultures and religions the same god/prophet being depicted using the staff as their symbol; beginning with the Sumerian god Enki, the Egyptian god Thoth who was known to the Sumerians as Ningishzidda, Hermes to the Greeks, Mercury to the Romans, Enoch/Metatron and later as Moses to the 'Big 3', as well as the Pharaoh Akhenaten during the New Kingdom of Egypt.

What is astounding to us, is the fact that this ancient symbol is an obvious representation of the DNA molecule, and that this fact is something that is ignored or dismissed by mainstream academia. This symbol is many thousands of years old and even today is used to represent the medical field; but how did our ancient ancestors have any knowledge of this, unless they had a much more comprehensive understanding of science, genetics and the fundamental structure of life? It is literally the DNA molecule and cannot be understood as anything else; especially when you understand how this symbol came to

be. Now you can continue to dismiss the unambiguous nature of the recorded history we have been handed down through the ages, as it may seem inexplicable and completely fantastic, but then you are left having to explain this in some other way. Go ahead, we would love to hear another explanation for this! Mainstream academia has failed to even attempt to do so, choosing rather to dismiss it, as this is one of the many pieces of evidence which discounts their version and timeline of history. They don't want to open that can of worms as it leads to a whole host of other issues that they are continuing to suppress and hide from humanity. We can no longer ignore the coherent and scientific knowledge that our ancestors left for us, as the truth of it is inescapable. Again, sometimes the truth is stranger than fiction.

- **VESICA PISCIS** 

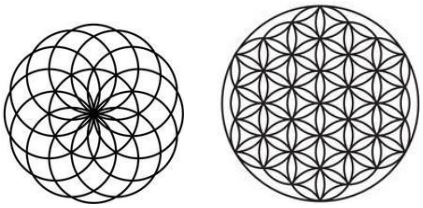
There are many different geometrical shapes that are the very building blocks of nature, found as the structural basis of all things in existence, from the microscopic to the galactic scale. We have come to call this field of mathematics, 'Sacred Geometry'. We will dive in deeper in later chapters, but for now we want to explain to you what they are and the beautiful symmetry of creation. Understanding this ancient and sacred science can help lead you on the path of enlightenment, as these were some of the secrets taught to the initiates of the ancient mystery schools. First we have the Vesica Piscis, and as you can see it is merely the formation of two circles which is one of the simplest geometrical shapes. Known as the 'Mother of Geometry' and a symbol of the 'Divine Feminine', the area where these two circles overlap forms into the shape of the female 'vulva', or the sexual organ of a woman. The Vesica Piscis symbolizes the relationship or interface of the spiritual and physical world, the Principle of Polarity, as well as the shape of the eye. This symbol has been used by many secret societies, such as the Freemasons, and if you notice, the central convergence of the two circles forms into the shape of the Ichthys used by Christianity. Besides that, it is also the first step in constructing an equilateral triangle using a compass and straightedge, so it should go without saying that this simple geometric shape has been of great importance to many people and groups around the world for thousands of years.



- **SEED OF LIFE**

The Seed of Life is a universal symbol of creation which is formed from seven interconnected circles, and is analogous to the six days of creation and the seventh day of rest as told in the Hebrew book of Genesis. The fundamental nature of this design cannot be overstated, as we can see the direct correlation of the seven circles to that of the seven notes on the musical scale (C-D-E-F-G-A-B), and the seven Chakras or energy fields in our bodies (Muladhara, Swadhisthana, Manipura, Anahata, Vishuddha, Ajna, and Sahasrara), the seven steps to enlightenment (mindfulness, investigation, effort, joy, tranquility, concentration, and equanimity), and the seven colors of the rainbow (red, orange, yellow, green, blue, indigo, and violet). These are just a few examples amongst many others that we will leave to you to explore yourself on your journey of enlightenment and wisdom.

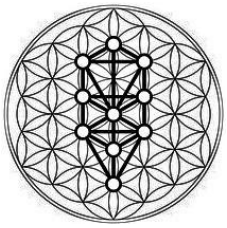
Essentially, the Seed of Life symbolizes that all life was created from a single divine source and how understanding the interconnected nature of life with that of universal consciousness is the foundation for a higher level of spiritual attainment. The 'seed' is necessary to give birth, so naturally it makes up the central structure or heart of the Flower of Life.

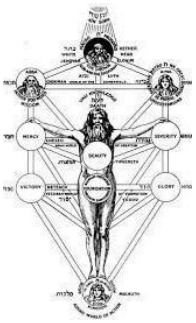


- **FLOWER OF LIFE**

Evolving from the 'seed', the Flower of Life blooms as we add an additional twelve circles, giving us a total of nineteen overlapping circles that can build infinitely outwards, growing ever larger as our consciousness expands. All of the geometric forms can be found within in its structure, including the 'Platonic Solids' or Sacred Geometry shapes, such as the; tetrahedron, hexahedron, octahedron, dodecahedron and icosahedron, as well as Metatron's Cube and the Merkaba. Don't worry, we'll get into Sacred Geometry very soon, and believe us when we say, it's going to blow your mind! Ultimately, the Flower of Life reminds us of the unity of all things and the divine blueprint of nature. Revered by cultures around the world, we see this sacred shape etched into stone with laser-like precision in the 'Osirion' Temple of Osiris in Abydos, Egypt dating back more than six thousand years ago.

- **TREE OF LIFE**





Picture taken at the Louvre Museum in Paris, France

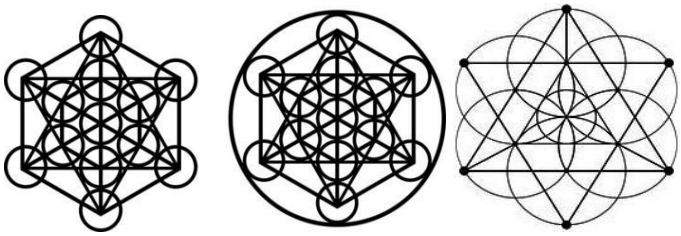
The seed blossoms into a flower then grows into a tree and bears fruit. The Tree of Life unfolds into many forms to manifest existence and provides us a precise map of the soul or spirit to navigate that which is the endless and undefinable realm of creation; the cause of causes and the source of all that is. This symbol has been heralded since the beginning of time as the 'Great Chain of Being', depicting the cosmic tree growing downward from its roots above with the emanation of creation from the living mind into the material Universe; and from below it climbs the ladder upwards as our ascent back to the One or All. The Principle of Correspondence; as above so below, as below so above.

Did we lose you? Remember back to our exposition of reality? This is the geometrical representation of that awareness, the living mind which cannot be defined, without beginning or end, ever present and beyond the material world. This is the epiphany

that Jacob had in a dream in the Old Testament book of Genesis. Jacob's Ladder, the connection between heaven and Earth, where Jacob saw angels both ascending up and descending down the ladder. As we have previously detailed, a few times already, the entire book of Genesis is a retelling, and remodeling, of the knowledge and wisdom that was passed down from thousands of years before in ancient Sumeria. This is merely another example of how the ancient secrets of the mystery schools needed to be preserved in order to safeguard them from being lost to time, tyrants and theology. What better way to do this? Encode this wisdom into the texts that would survive across the course of millennia.

Understanding the various grades from the current moment and the eternal now allows you to understand and navigate the different levels of perception and the progression of consciousness. Moving through all of spacetime, material manifestations and the higher levels of spiritual awareness, we can then understand what Moses was told when asked what name does God go by; I AM THAT I AM. 'I AM' a mirror of 'THYSELF'. Simply put, I am ALL that there ever was, and ALL that will ever be. The living mind, spirit, soul, consciousness; again that which is beyond names or definition. The Principle of Mentalism or manifestation, the eternal living authority of the ALL!

- **METATRON CUBE**



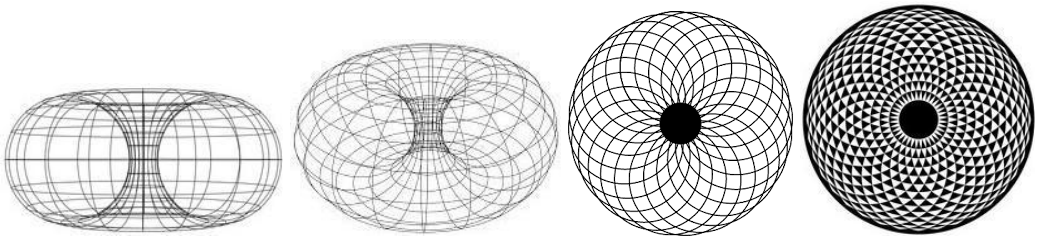
Metatron's cube contains all of the geometric shapes and patterns that exist in nature. Literally everything from snowflakes to snail shells, crystals to cactuses, the DNA molecule to galaxies. It is the sacred shape, the crux, the blueprint, the very structure of the Universe, unfolding the secrets of reality and that of creation itself. Consisting of thirteen circles which are held together by straight lines connecting to the center of each circle. This ancient symbol is the culmination of all five of the Platonic Solids; tetrahedron, hexahedron, octahedron, dodecahedron and the icosahedron, culminating in the 'squaring of the circle', revealing the sacred knowledge of the divine.

It gets its name from the Archangel Metatron, who is believed by some to be the Old Testament prophet Enoch, the messenger or voice of God. Chancellor of Heaven, Metatron reigns as king over the highest order of angels, tasked with teaching humanity how to use their spiritual power and commune with the divine. The Metatron Cube helps us to understand the intangible aspects of our conscious existence, the balance and harmony, the malleability and flow of matter and energy, the interconnectedness of everything in

creation, the 3-Dimensional reality of our manifested living mind and beyond to that which is immeasurable.

Looking deep into its structure, you can find all the principles of reality that we discussed early, even unfurling some of the more esoteric messages hidden within, such as the straight masculine lines and the feminine circles in a eurythmic and symbiotic state, for example. Using Metatron's Cube as a focal point when meditating, even spinning it around in your mind, can help you to clear away lower energies, allowing for inner spiritual progression to manifest itself into the material world all around us, uniting the finite with the infinite and bending the very fabric of spacetime empowering the process of creation immanent within us all.

- **TORUS**



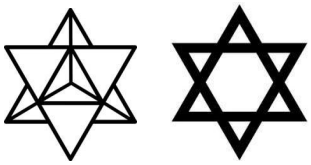
The Torus is a vortex type shape and in sacred geometry it is the first shape to emerge from the Genesis pattern with all energy in existence flowing in this donut shape. Circling upwards and downwards, bidirectionally, looping around in a spiraling pattern back to the center, or origin of its creation. The energy of an object can only go so far before it doubles back on itself, returning to source, and gaining still further energy, repeating the pattern. This cycle of energy is intrinsic to all things in existence, from atoms to humans to galaxies, and explains how something starts as a descent from spirit, or an ascent from matter, through a channel of consciousness.

In the structure of the Torus you can see the 2-Dimensional shape of the Flower of Life, built from the simplest geometric forms showing the divine splendor and dance between spirit and matter, emanating from the central 'Zero Point'. It is from here that the power of creation springs; the living mind, consciousness, spirit, the All that is beyond definition or measure. That which is without beginning or end, immutable and everlasting. Once we are capable of understanding this ancient wisdom, inherent in everything in creation, we can see the truth not only in our physical lives manifest here on planet Earth, but as immortal consciousness fractalized throughout all of eternity.

We can see the physical manifestation of a toroidal field in something as unsuspecting as an apple, or as complex as the magnetic field surrounding our planet protecting us from the solar winds. We can find the torus shape in something as tiny and beyond our everyday perception, such as a human cell, or in the destructive force that we find in hurricanes. The Torus perfectly highlights two of the forces in the Universe; gravity which spirals inwards, and electromagnetism which spirals outwards. The source of

creation or the Zero Point is; invisible, infinite, alive, intelligent, conscious, fluidic, compressible and elastic, electric, magnetic, and fills the emptiness or space between atoms. Understanding the principles of the torus can help to open up the gateway into the infinite energy and all information that has ever and will ever exist, allowing you to commune with the source of creation that is a part of everyone of us.

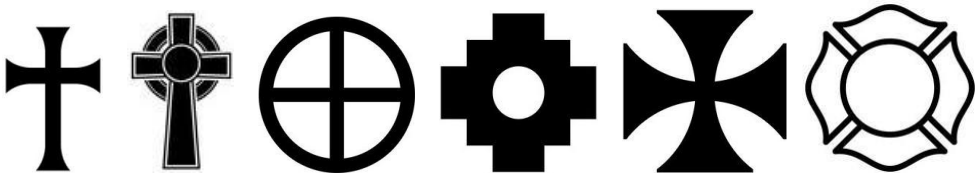
- **MERKABA**



The Merkaba is a 3-Dimensional representation of the 2-Dimensional geometric shape of a hexagram, more commonly referred to as the 'Star of David', consisting of two equilateral triangles overlaid on top of one another, with the upward facing one signifying masculinity and the downward facing one representing femininity. As a 3-Dimensional shape the Merkaba consists of two opposing tetrahedron pyramids intertwined with each other to form the shape of a star. This symbol has ancient roots and is used as a symbol for the Hebrew religion and features as the central point on the flag of the nation of Israel.

This symbol signifies a connection with light, body and spirit, and can be used as a focal point when meditating to connect to the moving throne of spirit, or chariot, to access higher states of consciousness and expanded awareness by elevating your frequency and vibration. It also signifies the multidimensional approach to human nature, the environment and reality, with the feminine pulling the energy upward from the Earth, and the masculine pulling down the energy from the heavens. The Merkaba can be found in the center of Metatron's Cube, providing balance and harmony with the energy field it creates. Long ago, ancient cultures such as the Egyptians and Hebrews understood the power and significance of such geometric shapes and used them as a fundamental part of their religion.

- **CROSS**



The symbol of the cross is one of the most ancient symbols in the world, with many people today still using it as the primary shape to signify their religious belief as followers of the teachings of Jesus. However, what many people do not know is that this symbol was originally used as a symbol for the Sun, with the equal arm cross surrounded by the circle, dating back to ancient Egypt and all the way back to ancient Sumeria. The Sun was

perceived to represent the spiritual qualities of God and not actually the deity itself; bringing life, light and warmth to the Earth. The four equal arms of the cross represent the four seasons; spring, summer, fall and winter, making up the solar year. We can see this same division of four parts in the four Gospels of Christianity as well; Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, where they are talking about the Sun god, or the Son of God.

There is a reason that the Christian religion chose to celebrate the birth of Jesus on the 25th of December, as it is also believed by many other cultures to be the birthday of their gods as well, such as; Horus, Mithra, Buddha, Hercules, Dionysus, Hermes, Adonis and Zarathustra, just to name a few. Why is it then that all of the most important gods or deities from around the world share this same date for their birth into the world? It's simple, the Sun. The Winter Solstice, which is the shortest day of the year with the longest night, falls on December 21st-22nd, when the Sun is at its lowest point in the sky. For three days, the Sun will sit in a stable state, as per our perception in the northern hemisphere, and it actually takes its position in the center of the 'Southern Cross' constellation. After those three days, on December 25th, the Sun god or the Son of God, is reborn and begins its march back across the sky, bringing new life to the year with our return back to the light.

Perhaps you have noticed that there is usually a Sun disc in the center of many of the symbols of the cross used by cultures around the world. This is because of the knowledge our ancient ancestors had about the Sun as the giver of life, the bringer of light, the divine energy that shines from the heavens above. In most depictions of the crucifixion of Jesus, as well as most other paintings of him and the Virgin Mary, there is always a Sun disc or halo behind their head. This has multiple meanings, obviously, but the most significant of which is the worship of the Sun, as that who will spring life upon the world.

This symbol has been used by everyone from the Nordics to the Hindu's, and can be seen taking many various forms, such as the Chakana or Andean cross from the Inca and other civilizations from ancient Peru. This symbol has been depicted in various forms, from the Maltese Cross, the Coptic Christian Cross, and even the modern symbol used by fire departments is a variation of the same Sun centered cross.



- **OM / AUM**

The highest and most sacred of all symbols in Hinduism, Buddhism and Jainism, the OM / AUM is the foundation of all creation. Brahma breathed the sound OM / AUM, and in doing so, brought the Universe into existence when there was nothing before. When said aloud the 'A' represents creation, 'U' is manifestation, the 'M' is destruction, symbolizing the cyclical nature of creation and destruction of the Universe being joined together into a single sound. Using or saying OM / AUM before every prayer or reciting anything sacred, and

repeating it as a mantra, can have powerful effects on your connection to the divine and combining the union of mind, body and spirit to help deepen your focus and elevate your consciousness.

The symbol itself with the curved lines represents the five states of consciousness; the waking state of being, the unconscious state, the dream state, the Maya state or illusion, and the dot at the top represents the highest state of consciousness or the ultimate state of bliss. In Buddhism it refers to compassion and connection. In Jainism it is used to symbolize the five supreme beings of the ancient Vedic religions. Using the Om symbol can help to increase your overall vibration and the unity of the A-U-M; Brahma the Creator, Vishnu the Preserver, Shiva the Destroyer; the past, present, and future; the mind, body, spirit; the waking state, the dream state, the sleeping state; and as we have seen in other spiritual religions and symbols, that of the Holy Trinity.

- **EAGLE** 

The Eagle, as with most other symbols that we are discussing, has been used since time immemorial, and has been used to represent many different things. Originally the Eagle was used as a solar symbol and linked to the gods who descended from the sky. Possessing acute eyesight, soaring above all others, with sharp talons and powerful wings, they are apex predators, the king of the birds. Many nations have used the emblem of the Eagle as their symbol to project power, strength, and majesty; reminding people of the effortless nature of soaring, weathering a storm or rising above conflict. This is why it has been used by the likes of Rome, the French, the Germans, and even the national bird of the United States, to represent power, truth, justice, integrity and duty. Obviously you can see why such organizations like the U.S. Air Force uses it as their symbol, and why it was also used by ancient Sumeria and Persia to represent their gods; the powerful beings with the ability of flight. When we see a double headed Eagle it usually represents the union of two nations or ideologies.

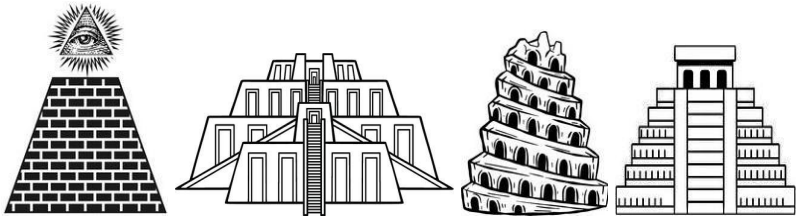
- **SQUARE AND COMPASS** 

Along with the All-seeing Eye, the Square and Compass is one of the most iconic and recognizable symbols used in Freemasonry, and as the secret society was birthed from the stone mason builders of the gothic cathedrals of Europe, it is easy to see the correlation and maturation of this symbol. Both the square and the compass are basic tools used by

architects since the beginning. The square is used to make perfect right angles, signifying the importance of squaring one's actions and acting right. The compass is used to draw a perfect circle, circumscribing the need to keep yourself within the bounds of mankind and nature. These are the two 'Great Lights' in Freemasonry and are indissolubly linked.

Along with the obvious architectural uses, the Square and Compass teach many symbolic lessons which are taught as an initiate in the order rises in 'degree'. These lessons can be things such as; charity and brotherly love, the obligation we owe to ourselves, to limit our passions and desires to appropriate levels, the necessity for morality and honesty, and your duty to your fellow masons. If we look deeper into the ancient mystery teachings, we can clearly see the symbology used here as a 'squaring of the circle' and the teachings of sacred geometry, because clearly you cannot begin to draw such geometric shapes without using both the square and compass to do so. It then makes perfect sense that this knowledge is most likely taught to masons as they rise in degree, as there is no higher knowledge and wisdom than that of creation itself.

To further expound on that point, we can see that many, but not all, of the various masonic orders prominently feature the letter 'G' in the middle of the Square and Compass. While it is not known exactly what this is supposed to infer, it has been speculated that the 'G' stands for either God or the Grand Architect of the Universe, or for Geometry. Either way, as we have pointed out, they are in fact the same thing, with Geometry being the Grand Architectural structure of the Universe and the godhead/spirit/consciousness/All being its ultimate creator.

- **UNFINISHED PYRAMID** 

This particular symbol has many various meanings, and to begin to understand them we must first look at the pyramid itself as a shape. A pyramid is the strongest and most stable geometric shape that can be constructed as a building. Indeed we can see that the pyramids in Egypt, Mesoamerica and elsewhere around the globe have stood upon this Earth for thousands of years without ever falling victim to earthquakes or the processes of erosion since they were first built. The pyramid conveys a sense of strength, fortitude, industriousness and dominance. While the pyramid can invoke a sense of grandeur and sovereignty, they have also come to symbolize oppression, slavery and unease, and truly is a symbol that represents a dichotomous view on history.

Beyond that we look to the symbol of the Unfinished Pyramid, as seen on the Great Seal of the United States, with the words 'Annuit Coeptis' and 'Novus Ordo Seclorum' written above and below it, as having a much deeper meaning. Traditionally, the Unfinished

Pyramid has come to symbolize the strength of a nation that has been built upon a strong foundation, but that there is still work to be done, and indeed is never complete as society continually grows and evolves from its roots. Looking at it from both ways, we can expound that neither triumph nor oppression is complete. To give you a good idea, as far as what it has come to symbolize in the United States, here are a few short quotes from former U.S. Presidents to help you understand.

> "The generation which commences a revolution rarely completes it."
> -Thomas Jefferson

> "American history is not something dead and over. It is always alive, always growing, always unfinished."
> -John F. Kennedy

> "The unfinished work of perfection of our union falls to each of us."
> -Barack Obama

However, this is not a new concept that came around in the later part of the 18th century A.D. after the American Revolution, but one that has been around for millenia. We can see that many of the pyramidal constructions of the ancient world took this shape, such as the ziggurats of Mesopotamia or the pyramids in Mesoamerica, for instance. It is something that is built by man, but only the gods can finish or sit atop of, with a dutiful and watchful eye over all of humanity. Hence the All-seeing Eye emblazoned above the pyramid. We can also draw a correlation to the story in the Hebrew book of Genesis of the Tower of Babel, when mankind built a tower stretching to the heavens, attempting to reach or attain the level of God. But, the story tells us that God was none to happy with the hubris of mankind thinking themselves equal to that of God, crushing the tower and scattering the people across the Earth so that they could never come together and attempt this sacrilegious act ever again. As we have already talked about, the jealousy and fear that many of the gods in the ancient texts had against humanity reaching the level of gods themselves, working to limit our perceptual field or limiting our ability to progress further in our spiritual or scientific evolution.

Looking at the Unfinished Pyramid from these alternative points of view, it is then difficult to ascertain the true meaning of what exactly the various groups who use them are attempting to convey. Is it one where we are all united under a common cause working continuously to perfect ourselves, our nation or our world? Or is it meant to represent our place as being second to that of higher beings, entities or a ruling elite? As you can see, it's not very straightforward, especially when you add the script to it, as we have on the Great Seal of the United States and prominently featured on the most widely circulated piece of money in the world, the U.S. $1 Dollar Bill. Annuit Coeptis, literally translates to, 'He Nodded as He Began', and has been interpreted to mean 'He favors our undertakings'.

Now add that to the All-seeing Eye of Providence that sits right below this script, and we can surmise that it refers to God favoring the actions of the United States. Novus Ordo Seclorum, literally translates to, 'New Order of the Ages', and has been interpreted to mean that the founding of the United States of America was ushering in a New World Order and breaking free from the monarchical rule of not only Great Britain, but that of the history of the world.

Now, we must mention that this has led to many conspiracy theories over the years, and that these symbols are meant to espouse a much deeper meaning. It has long been speculated that this 'New World Order' that has the 'approval of God' is nothing more than a continuation of the same order of the Old World, but with a new spin; that of the corporate hegemony and fascist institution of a One World government, run by the elite, to enslave humanity. We cannot give this 'conspiracy theory' any legitimacy, other than to point out the facts which we have already exposed earlier, that of; the royal bloodlines, the economics of history and gold, the secret societies and their plans of global governance by a few 'enlightened' elite individuals or groups, as well as the stifling of scientific and technological innovation and discoveries which we will cover in detail in later chapters. So is there a conspiracy of a 'New World Order' seeking to control the world? Yes, there is a conspiracy but it is no theory, as it is the stated goal of certain groups such as the W.E.F. It is a plain and simple fact of the matter, and no amount of downplaying, denigrating people's sanity or character can change the facts. This is happening. It is all around us. It has been a concept that has continued to evolve over the course of centuries, if not millenia. It is absolutely not a conspiracy theory, unless by conspiracy theory you mean the truth!

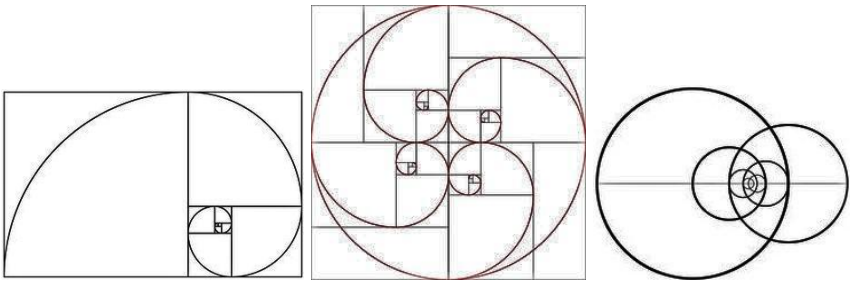
- **SRI YANTRA**



The Sri Yantra is central to the Sri Vidya form of Hinduism and represents the beauty of the 3 natural states of consciousness; the physical plane of consciousness, the subconscious or dream state, the superconscious or the divine mind. A yantra is an instrument or tool used during meditation to support spiritual liberation and can be found in many various designs, including that of Buddhist sand mandalas as well as various temple designs, such as the Borobudur Temple in Indonesia. Nine interlocking or intersecting triangles come together to form forty-three smaller triangles in five concentric levels. The nine main triangles represent the cosmos and the human body; with the four upward triangles symbolizing masculinity, the five downward triangles symbolizing femininity. Along the sides of the nine main triangles there are twelve and fifteen smaller triangles that are formed, with the twelve triangles representing the twelve zodiac signs of the Sun, and the

fifteen triangles representing the fifteen days of the waxing moon. Then there are two concentric circles composed of eight and sixteen petals, which symbolize the lotus flower of creation and the reproductive force of nature.

Using the Sri Yantra as a focal point during meditation can help to clear your mind and help to motivate you towards achieving your goals by giving you clarity in your thoughts and mind. In 1987 a.d., Russian scientists used EEG (Electroencephalography) scans to monitor the electrical activity of the human brain and proved that using the Sri Yantra geometric symbol as a point of convergence quickly brings viewers into a meditative state. Each triangle and square has its own specific representation and use in the Shakti Hinduism sect, all culminating in the central triangle, the Bindu, which is the giver of all perfection representing pure consciousness and the original state of being; the living mind or the All.

- **FIBONACCI SPIRAL** 

The Fibonacci Spiral is extremely interesting and important, as it can be used to describe a wide array of mathematical principles, science, art and natural phenomena. The mathematical principle embodied into the Fibonacci spiral is what is known as the golden ratio or 'Phi' Φ, 1 : 1.61803398875, which forms a logarithmic spiral of continuous growth and self-similar curves or scaling. While the spiral grows in size, it maintains the same overall shape moving out towards infinity, and is what is known as equiangular as a radial line from the center always follows the same angle to the curve. You can think of this curve spiraling inward forever as well as outward.

Our ancient ancestors knew of this special ratio and spiral sequence since time immemorial and used it in many our the most celebrated works of art such as Leonardo Da Vinci's Mona Lisa, as well as monumental architectural structures, such as; the Great Pyramid of Giza, the Eiffel Tower in Paris, the Parthenon in Athens, and the Taj Mahal in Agra. Really though, the architects of these famous buildings were only mimicking the eye-catching ratio found in nature, for example; the arms of spiral galaxies, mollusk sea shells, pineapple fruits, artichokes, pine cones and flowers. In mathematics, the Fibonacci sequence, and thus the golden ratio, comes from the sum of the two numbers which precede it, starting with the number 1.

1+1=2, 1+2=3, 2+3=5, 3+5=8, 5+8=13, 8+13=21, 13+21=34, 21+34=55, 34+55=89, and so on to infinity.

Fibonacci numbers appear quite often in mathematics and can be found in computer algorithms, search techniques and various distribution systems. Again, we can see the splendor of nature having unique and special mathematical and geometric properties which are the fundamental building blocks of everything in creation.

Now that we know the meanings of these symbols and where they originated from, we can then understand much more about the intentions of groups or corporations when they employ these symbols into their logos and iconography. These symbols are not just shapes, they are significantly more, usually trying to express or evoke an emotional, intellectual, or spiritual response; whether that be in an attempt to persuade you to buy their products, become or sustain you as a believer in a certain theological doctrine, or even to pass on encrypted messages to initiates of various groups or societies.

It is tremendously important for us to understand the meanings behind symbols, their origins and how they are used in order for us to attain the essential knowledge that we need in order to understand not only our society, but the very nature and foundation of creation itself. If we can decrypt the symbols used throughout history in a logical and concise manner, we can then unlock the secrets that have been kept by only the elite or priestly class who have ruled over our civilization since the beginning. One of the main goals we are working towards in our exposé of 'What the Hell is Going On?', is to remove the shroud that has hidden this information from the masses. We hope that by displaying the true nature of our shared reality and showcasing this knowledge, this can help lead us into a higher state of consciousness collectively, and move our civilization forward for the benefit of all; not just those elite members who have rapaciously kept this fundamental understanding of the natural world for themselves in order to enslave humanity for their own greedy and nefarious purposes.

Hopefully now you have a better understanding of the power of symbols and how they have been used throughout history. We are quite aware that some of the information contained in this chapter might be a bit unsettling for some, coming to realize the true nature of certain symbols, especially those having to do with religion. However, we want to reassure you that we have no motives whatsoever other than that of spreading truth and understanding to all. We have no desire or predetermined inclination to cause anyone distress or to attempt to inject a sense of disorder into any belief systems. Quite the contrary actually. Again, our only goal is to remove the cloak that has hidden the truth from humanity for countless generations so that people can have a greater understanding of their belief systems, the corporate and societal uses, as well as showing how these shapes and symbols invoke and are the fundamental structure of everything in creation. Hopefully we have succeeded, as indeed it is better to be uncomfortable for a little while as you become accustomed to truth, than to continue living in an unenlightened state as to the true nature of our collective reality.

CHAPTER 14:
UNDERWATER CITIES

Most, if not all, of the mythologies and religions of the world speak of a Great Flood that covered all the lands of the Earth. However, many skeptics of these stories claim that it is inconceivable for that to have happened, as there is no evidence to substantiate these ancient stories. We are here to set the record straight, and separate the facts from the myths. To start with, we must first point out the obvious fact that if there was a great deluge that covered all the lands of the Earth, then there would undoubtedly be nothing left of terrestrial land based species. Some religions, such as those of the 'Big 3', tell of a great Ark being built, with two of every species of land based animals being brought on board in order to repopulate the Earth after the waters receded. We must look at the legitimacy of such claims, as it is literally impossible to fit a male and female member of every species onto a boat, no matter the size, as there are over 6.5 million various species of land based animals. Since we still have millions of land based species today, we can therefore conclude that in fact a Great Flood did not cover all the land of the planet at once. Now, with that being said, it does not discount the fact that there were massive floods that did indeed cover large swaths of the planet at various times throughout human history.

It is more probable that there were a series of floods that covered different portions of the planet at various points in history, and we have the evidence to prove that this was the case because of the sunken underwater cities that archeologists have found in many locations around the world. So, while a Great Flood covering all the land might be a bit hyperbolic, these stories were told from the perspective of those inhabiting specific geographic locations of which were flooded, seeming to wash away everything on the land. We have found sunken cities, a hundred meters or more below the surface of the Mediterranean Sea, the Black Sea, the Caribbean Sea, the Gulf of Mexico, the Pacific and Atlantic Oceans, as well as the Gulf of Cambay in the Arabian Sea, to name just a few locations. We can therefore conclude that there were perhaps a number of different floods at different times in history and happened for different reasons. We know beyond a shadow of a doubt that there were at least two massive floods that occurred during the end of the last ice-age 12,000-14,000 years ago from the sudden melting of the gargantuan ice sheets that covered most of the North American continent and the northern areas of Europe and Siberia in Russia. We know this because there are no longer any ice sheets there, and therefore it is only logical to surmise that they melted as the planet warmed, with the tremendous amount of water produced from this melting eventually finding its way to the world's oceans, thus raising the global sea level by hundreds of feet.

This is not speculation, fantasy or some kind of mythological story made up by groups of religious zealots thousands of years ago. This is the scientific fact of the matter and is the true history of what happened on Earth long ago. While every religion and

mythology on the planet has chalked up this undeniable action to an angry or jealous god who wanted to spite humanity, even punishing us for our sinful ways, we can now look to the geologic record and conclude that these stories do have a basis in truth. A basis, but not necessarily the whole truth, as our ancient ancestors used these cataclysms in an allegorical or metaphorical way to explain their various systems of belief and the history of how they came to be, while most likely not having the knowledge to explain these occurrences in an objective and scientific manner. So, this leads us to the question; which of these ancient stories are actually true, or at least based in some way on historical truth? The most widely known story of old about a long lost civilization that met its demise to flood waters, is that of the lost continent of Atlantis. This ancient story has long been relegated to the realm of fiction and fantasy, as we have never found any evidence that this long lost continent ever actually existed. But could it have been a real place, lost to the waves of one of the many floods that ravaged the Earth throughout history?

We will get back to Atlantis later, but for now, let's focus on the tangible and real archeological evidence that we have discovered which proves that a series of great floods affected the people in ancient times. Based on the Greenland ice-core samples which climatologists have extracted out of the glaciers, we can clearly see two sudden periods of warming which caused the ice sheets to melt in a relatively short period of time, which we call the Younger-Dryas. While researchers and scientists are unsure exactly what caused the two sudden warming events, it has been speculated by some to have been caused by either an increase in solar activity (massive solar flares) or by a series of meteor impacts on the North American ice-sheets which immediately vaporized and melted the glaciers, thus flooding the land. We know that the sudden warming happened twice by looking at the scientific data, though not exactly why. Assuming that a meteor impacted the two mile thick ice sheet over the North American continent, we can surmise that the water vapor produced would have spread across the planet and led to a long period of rain as it condensed back into a liquid; just as we are told of the 40 days and 40 nights of rain that happened in the Hebrew book of Genesis. Furthermore, the immediate melting of these monstrous glaciers would have raised global sea levels significantly, and seemingly overnight.

In modern times, the majority of the population of the planet tends to settle near the coastlines of the world's seas and oceans, just as they did in ancient times, as these areas allow easy access to a plentiful food source as well as trading routes. With that, an immediate, or fairly sudden rise in sea levels would quickly inundate these populations, wiping away their settlements and cities, leaving no record of them ever being there. Or is there a record? Did some of these people survive? Is there evidence that there were civilizations long before the flood waters came to cleanse the land? Yes! Obviously, as we can read these stories in many of the ancient texts of the world. These stories must have been passed down from people who survived the deluge, otherwise we would have no knowledge of them ever happening, until modern times when we started to collect the

scientific and archeological evidence to prove it so. Let's dive in and see what they have to say!

At the very end of one of ancient India's most heralded epics, the Mahabharata, we are told of the fate of the city of Dwarka, otherwise known as 'The Gateway to Heaven'. Dwarka was the city that Lord Krishna, one of the most revered god's in Hinduism, ruled from. As the story goes, after the end of the great war between the Kauravas and the Pandavas, Krishna left the Earth. Krishna is considered the eighth avatar, or embodiment, of the Hindu god, Vishnu the Preserver. Arjuna, who was a friend and student of Krishna, goes to the city of Dwarka and tells the people to leave the city as it will soon be inundated by the sea. The people followed his orders, evacuating the city just before the waters came to wash it into the annals of mythology. The odd part of this whole story is, that if you go diving off the coast of the modern day city of Dwarka, which sits at the tip of the Gujarat Peninsula of India, you can find this lost ancient city right where it was said to have been, 100 feet below the waves of the Gulf of Cambay. The Mahabharata is one of the oldest surviving texts in the world, dating back over 5,000 years, and we have to ask ourselves a serious question. If we have found archeological evidence to prove that at least part of this ancient and fantastic story is true, what other parts of this tale could in fact be true as well. One will tremble at the possibilities after reading this phenomenal book as it speaks of flying machines and powerful weapons that mimic our modern day nuclear weapons. We can not say what else may be true, but it is definitely worth further investigation and excavation of the site of ancient Dwarka, as the knowledge we gain from doing so will undoubtedly give us a magnificent insight into our history and the lives of our ancestors.

Off the coast of the southernmost Ryukyu Islands of the Japanese archipelago, a pyramid and temple complex was discovered in about 50-75 feet of water. While many in the mainstream academic community have claimed these structures to be natural geological formations, upon a closer inspection, it becomes absolutely obvious that these structures, while being composed of a natural rock outcropping, were in fact carved and fashioned into a temple complex. Again, the mainstream community makes the same pseudoscience claims that they always do, but these claims are made by people who have never dove on the site, and seem to go out of their way to dismiss all of the discoveries which give actual evidence of an ancient civilization existing on the planet capable of building such structures. Natural forces of geology and ocean currents are not going to form pyramids and temple complexes of this scale, beauty and complexity. This wondrous structure has avenues, a pyramid shaped ziggurat, drainage gutters, arches and steps, along with other markings that may be some type of ancient script, all of which were carved out of a natural rock formation over ten thousand of years ago. How do we know that it was ten thousand years ago? Well, we are fairly certain that it wasn't carved by aquatic apes. Therefore it must have been carved when this area was above sea level, which was over ten thousand years ago. There is just no other logical answer that you can come to when trying to explain this mysterious structure, and any attempt to say that it was carved out

naturally by geological forces and ocean currents is ridiculous and stretches credulity to the extreme.

The city of Dwarka and the temple of Yonaguni are only two examples which gives us unmistakable proof that there was a civilization on the Earth thousands of years before recorded history, and their discovery allows us to move from the realm of science fiction, fantasy and mythology into that of historical fact. There is no possible way that these places were built underwater, so we know beyond a shadow of a doubt that they existed before the great floods raised sea levels by 120 meters (400 feet) 12,000-14,000 years ago. While these two examples are exposed to the larger world ocean system, there are many other sites which are located in areas that are more protected and might have long ago been inland seas. We are speaking of three different places here; the Black Sea, the Mediterranean Sea, and the Caribbean Sea. Wait, what? The Caribbean Sea isn't an inland sea, it is connected to the Atlantic Ocean and the Gulf of Mexico. Yes, it is, today. But was it always that way?

It has been speculated that long ago before the ocean levels rose by up to 120 meters or more (400 or so feet) that the chain of islands making up that of the Florida Keys, the Bahamas and the Caribbean Island chain may once have enclosed the Caribbean Sea and the Gulf of Mexico, and it was only when the ocean levels rose and geologic activity along the tectonic plate boundaries perhaps dropped, that this area opened up to become part of the larger oceanic system of the planet. We know for certain that the islands of the Bahamas are in fact a mountain chain, where only the peaks of these mountains now break the surface and give us the majestic paradise we know today. The same goes for the islands that make up the Greater Antilles (Cuba, Hispaniola, Puerto Rico) and the Lesser Antilles (the Virgin Islands, Saint Maarten, Antigua, Barbuda, Trinidad and Tobago, etc.) leading all the way down to the South America. While this is merely speculation, and in need of further study, it does give us a way to explain the existence of the pyramid city found deep beneath the waters off the coast of the Guanahacabibes Peninsula of western Cuba. This city of multiple stone pyramids and various other structures, spanning an area of over two square kilometers, sits at a depth of over 600 meters or 2,000 feet of water. How did they get there? Especially when we can only attribute the rise in the ocean levels of the world to about 120 meters or so following the end of the last ice age. This is five times as deep, and we cannot give any evidence that can account for the extreme depth of this city, except to say that aquatic apes did not build it while it was underwater. At one point in time, this had to have been dry land. We know this for sure, because it is there. We have seen it, and measured it. We cannot just dismiss it and pretend that it doesn't exist, because it is there. If any site is going to defy explanation, it has got to be the Cuban pyramids. We can only speculate at this point as to how the water rose to such a level to cover this ancient site with over 2,000 feet of water. Perhaps it was from the melt water coming from the North American ice sheets washing over the continent and filling the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea to such a depth. Maybe it was because of this same melt

water running into the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans and raising the level of the world's oceans leading it to break through the Caribbean land bridge that might have once connected the two American continents the same way the Isthmus of Panama does today. Another possibility is for the land to have dropped down as a result of the isostatic rebounding of the tectonic plate when the immense weight of the North American ice sheet melted away. With that being said, we absolutely need to rethink our history and open ourselves up to new ideas that may seem to be implausible, because again, there it is, and it is unmistakable. It is worthy of further study and investigation. It is not pseudoscience! Here is the image scan of that very city, under 2000 feet of water off the coast of Cuba.



Picture Courtesy of the Advanced Digital Communications (ADC)

This idea of a land bridge being broken by a rise in global sea levels is not without precedent, as we see the same thing happen with the Straits of Gibraltar separating the Mediterranean Sea from the Atlantic Ocean, being opened up to allow the once inland sea's water level to increase dramatically, as well as with the Bosphorus Strait that once separated the Mediterranean Sea from the Black Sea. In these two vast bodies of water, there are literally hundreds of cities that have been sunken below the waves. There are the long lost cities of Thonis, Heracleion and Alexandria which have been lost for more then two thousand years, with the infamous Cleopatra being inaugurated in the city of Heracleion. Here underwater archeologists have discovered temples, sarcophagi and golden artifacts which give us an incredible insight to the culture of the New Kingdom of Egypt as the treasures have been protected from looters since the cities were taken over by the seas.

We can also look at the sunken city of the Caesars, Baiae, which has been lost for over 17 centuries off the west coast of Italy. Baiae was the luxurious playground of first century Roman Caesars, with the likes of Julius Caesar, Nero and Hadrian regularly vacationing in this hedonistic paradise, which was lost to the sea because of volcanic activity. This was the fate of many cities and settlements of the Mediterranean, such as that of Pavlopetri, an ancient Greek city off the coast of the Peloponnesian Peninsula. Dating back to roughly 3,000 b.c., this city was thought to have succumbed to the waters because of a massive earthquake, vanishing from the history books until an oceanographer doing an underwater survey discovered it in 1967 a.d.

There are others, such as; the Greek city of Olous or the neolithic complexes of Atlit-Yam found off the coast of modern day Israel dating back to around 6000 b.c. in the Mediterranean Sea, as well as others in the Black Sea like Phanagoria. All of these ancient settlements either met their demise from volcanic activity or earthquakes that led to tsunamis which inundated them and relegated them to myth and legend, until they were found once again. But none of these cities met their fate because of the land bridges of Gibraltar or the Bosphorus breaking open and allowing a deluge to submerge them below the crushing depths of hundreds of feet of water. We know that people did inhabit the shores of these seas since time immemorial, and long ago these two mighty bodies of water were once inland seas, we can then surmise that there must be evidence of other long lost civilizations, sitting there on the bottom of the sea floor waiting for us to discover them. All we need to do is look.

One of the more mysterious underwater cities we have discovered is not found on the bottom of the ocean sitting on the seafloor, but is found 3,812 meters (12,507 feet) above sea level, high in the Andes Mountains bordering the modern day countries of Peru and Bolivia, at the bottom of Lake Titicaca. How did an ancient city, complete with temples, roads and terraces for crops wind up 200 meters down on the bottom of a lake over two miles high in the mountains, and 342 kilometers (212 miles) from the Pacific Ocean? This just defies all logic, but again, there it is, defying explanation. The ancient stories of the local indigenous people tell of a long lost city being taken over by the waters because the gods became angry with them. But how did that much water come to fill the highest navigable body of water on the planet? It is completely dumbfounding that that volume of water could manifest suddenly at such a high altitude and so far from the ocean shores. To further confound us, is the fact that there are various species of seahorses and other marine life that are only found in the oceans of the world, yet they exist in a freshwater water lake over 12,000 feet above sea level. All we can say is, WOW! We need to take this seriously and study the forces that made this happen, because if we cannot answer this question, then we are simply and unfathomably ignorant to the natural processes of our planet, and thus our own history of civilization. If this doesn't drop your jaw to the floor then we don't know what will!

These are only a few of the many sites where we have actual archeological evidence of cities and civilizations existing, before the waters rose to submerge them below the waves. If we know that these settlements existed at least 12,000 years ago before the end of the last ice age when the waters of the world's oceans surged over 120 meters (400 feet) to the present level we see today, we would then be foolish to dismiss the legends of Atlantis, Mu, Ys, Vineta and Lemuria that have been spoken about for thousands of years. There are places we can see on satellite surveys, such as Hybrazil, off the coast of Ireland, which was said to have been a high civilization, similar to Atlantis, in ancient times. How did our ancestors know that there is an island there, not far below the surface, if there hadn't been an actual civilization that inhabited it? Where then did these stories come from? It's a ridiculous notion to assume that they were merely figments of their imagination, especially when we see that many, if not most of the oldest stories ever told have some basis in fact; because we have found evidence to prove that there is something to them.

There is the legend from the Hopi Indians of North America, who claim that they did not migrate to the continent across the Bering Strait, but came north from South America, from a land known as Kasskara. Kasskara was a mythical continent, similar to Atlantis, and disappeared around the same time. It was said to be a paradise where the people lived exceptional lives, had high moral standards and lived a peaceful existence. Could this lost enchanted land be that of the Caribbean that was taken over and drowned under thousands of feet of water? We cannot say. All we can say is that these legends are not just fanciful tales, because we can see the archeological evidence that various civilizations actually existed many thousands of years before our recorded history, and now lay at the bottom of the sea.

Did the mythical continent of Atlantis actually exist? It probably did, and if we take the tales of these lost ancient lands seriously, we just might find them. Many researchers, such as the great Randal Carlson have theorized, through years of diligent research, that it is almost a sure thing that a lost continent, or a vast series of islands, did in fact exist on the Azores Plateau 1,500 kilometers (900 miles) east of Portugal in the Atlantic Ocean. This exact area, where the islands of the Azores remain, the mountain tops as it were, could be that of the once mighty Atlantis. The Azores Plateau sits at the intersection of three tectonic plates; the American Plate, the Eurasian Plate and the African Plate. The stories from the Greek philosopher Plato, tells of the continent of Atlantis sinking below the surface of the ocean in one day and one night. Fire and water together shook the land and it succumbed to the forces of nature, never to be seen again. Well, that would make sense as there are 1,766 volcanoes on the Azores Plateau, nine of which are still active today. All of the evidence given by Plato points to this exact geographic area beyond the Pillars of Hercules (the Strait of Gibraltar), along with all of the geologic evidence pointing to this area where great calamities are known to have ravaged the land, now and throughout history.

Our need to study these underwater cities, the mythical legends and seemingly fanciful tales told to our children, is to better understand not only our own history on planet Earth, but also the climatic, geologic and astronomical forces which have reshaped our world many times over. If we neglect to do so. If we dismiss these ruins and the legends with which we have come to know them, we are only sealing our own fate as these cataclysms are undoubtedly going to continue into the future. They are part of the natural processes of our planet, and will continue until the end of time. Beyond that, we could uncover a vast wealth of knowledge and artifacts which will absolutely open up and expand our understanding of the civilizations and societies that inhabited our planet in antiquity. The people that inhabited these long lost lands are our ancestors, and indeed we would not be who we are or where we are at this point in history if it wasn't for them. The wisdom and knowledge that will be exhumed from the watery depths is of profound importance to our civilization today, and it is something that we must unreservedly move forward with in a tedious and honest fashion, bringing these secrets to the surface. This is not pseudoscience, this is actually a real part of our history that we can no longer ignore or dismiss as fantasy or fiction. Who wants to go diving?

CHAPTER 15:
OUT OF PLACE ARTIFACTS

In our search to uncover the origin of humanity, how we have evolved as a species and our place on planet Earth, we have discovered many fantastic things, usually from digging into the ground to reveal age old archeological sites and artifacts; as well as from a thorough study of the historical record that began roughly 6,000 years ago. While our written record only goes back to about 4000 b.c. with the first accounts from ancient Sumeria, we have uncovered numerous sites around the world, and uncovered a wide array of artifacts that give us a priceless glimpse into prehistory; that which lies beyond the historical record. However, in our search to discern the true history of humanity, there have been artifacts that we have stumbled upon which do not fit into the generally accepted narrative of our shared history. We call these relics and objects, 'Out of Place Artifacts', as they require us to rethink the timeline of human beings, geology and evolutionary history.

These objects are generally ignored by mainstream academia because if they are thoroughly studied and accepted as legitimate artifacts, it will upend the entire history which we have been taught, and can even overturn much of the religious beliefs that are held so dear by millions around the world. Still, many of these objects exist and cannot be ignored, otherwise we are only blinding ourselves to the genuine history of humanity. While there has been a great deal of skepticism about the authenticity or actual historical dating of many of these objects, there are many others which cannot be discounted or dismissed as to their validity. From the Crystal Skulls of Mesoamerica to the Aluminum Wedge of Aiud, many of these artifacts are extremely interesting and worthy of further study, but they have had a large amount of bonafide questions and theories put forward that could reasonably explain them and have them fit into our current understanding of history. We will not be spending our time discussing these curious and captivating artifacts, but instead focusing on others that are beyond our understanding and explanation concerning our contemporary concept of the historical record. Those artifacts that force us to reexamine the traditional interpretation and version of the historical narrative can open up much grander and magnificent possibilities of our time here on planet Earth.

- **AMPHORA (VASES) and STATUES OF ANCIENT EGYPT**

We will start in a place in which we are already familiar with, ancient Egypt, and the vases of Saqqara. Saqqara is commonly considered to be the home of the first pyramid in ancient Egypt, the Step Pyramid of Djoser. Djoser was a pharaoh of the Third Dynasty of ancient Egypt, dating to 2670 b.c. However, there is a great deal of evidence to show that the traditional dating given to us by Egyptologists might not be completely accurate, because of certain artifacts and the capabilities of the people to construct them, such as the

amphora vases and the pharaonic statues. There have been thousands of vases found in the tunnels beneath the Step Pyramid of Djoser in Saqqara, and it is the material that they are crafted from, as well as the precision in which they were shaped that seem to defy logic.

Ok, we may think that some pottery found in an ancient Egyptian pyramid complex doesn't seem like it can be earth shattering at first, until you find out what the materials they are actually crafted from are. Along with many of the statues of ancient Egypt, the amphora vases found in Saqqara are made from minerals such as granite, diorite and corundum. Why is this important, you may be asking? Well, it is because of the hardness of these minerals, which is of extreme importance. In order to understand the significance of this usually overlooked detail, we must first go over the 'Mohs Scale of Hardness', which is a scale of the hardness of all minerals found in nature. The Mohs Scale ranges from 1 - 10, with 1 being the softest and easiest minerals to manipulate such as graphite and talc, with 10 being the hardest and most difficult to modify, of which diamond reigns supreme. In order to alter the shape of a mineral, you must use another of equal or greater hardness on the Mohs scale, with any other lesser mineral being completely ineffective no matter how much you may try. So in order to craft the vases of Saqqara, of which many are exquisitely shaped out of granite, diorite and corundum, which rank 6 / 7 and 9 respectively on the Mohs Scale, they would have had to have been crafted using tools that rank higher on the scale. Since the dynastic Egyptians, as we have been led to believe, did not have the ability or tools to do this, since they were a Bronze Age culture, then how or who did make these mysterious artifacts. The Bronze Age (3300 b.c.- 1200 b.c.) refers to the time when humanity first gained the knowledge and skills necessary for metallurgy, being able to craft metals into tools and objects such as bronze which ranks as a 3 on the Mohs scale. Before that time, humanity was considered to be in the 'Stone Age', and after 1200 b.c. we entered into the 'Iron Age'. However, iron and steel only rank as 4 / 4.5 on the Mohs Scale respectfully, so that leaves us to ask the question that many, if not all, mainstream academics and Egyptologists would rather just ignore. How did they craft these beautiful objects that are made of granite and diorite which are extremely hard stones that are incredibly difficult to manipulate being a 6 and 7 on the scale, and those made of corundum (all rubies and emeralds are a variety of corundum) which is a 9 on the Mohs scale and only being able to be shaped using tools of equal or greater hardness, of which diamond is the only one capable of doing so? Clearly the ancient Egyptians did not have this technology, as far as the timeline and techniques described to us by the 'experts', yet there are these amphora vases and statues, or 'Out of Place Artifacts', defying all logic and explanation! Since accepting and acknowledging this obvious fact would upend everything that we have been told about the history of ancient Egypt, the academic community chooses to conjure up frivolous theories or chooses to ignore and dismiss these conundrums. If anyone questions the narrative given by the 'experts', they are labeled as pseudoscientists or conspiracy theorists, because it is much easier for them to try to defame a person's character instead of facing the very real fact that they are obviously mistaken about their timeline of the ancient world.

Who made these polished, symmetrical and perfectly balanced vases and statues? The level of craftsmanship involved requires tools and techniques such as diamond tip saws, drills, cylinder bores and grinders which did not exist in ancient times. It is a total and complete mystery. Egyptologists tell us that they are dated to the First and Second Dynasties and that the pharaoh Djoser wanted to preserve them by collecting them and burying them beneath his pyramid so that they would not be ravaged by the sands of time. This presents a unique problem for the timeline of Egyptologists, as it doesn't make a whole lot of sense; in where the most elaborate and incomparable artifacts and structures, such as the amphora vases, diorite statues and the Great Pyramid itself, date back to the earliest times, and were never able to be replicated. Usually, most techniques and technology evolve over time, where there is a clear lineage of how the knowledge was gained through trial and error. However this is not the case in ancient Egypt. The amphora vases were never able to be replicated throughout the 3,000 year history of all the dynasties and kingdoms, and all of the attempts to do so were done using alabaster which is a relatively soft stone, ranking 1.5 - 2 on the Mohs Scale of Hardness, and the craftsmanship of which they were made are clearly of such a lower grade as to be almost offensive to believe that the techniques used were an evolution from the exquisiteness of their predecessors.

This is a serious issue that many critical thinkers have with mainstream academia and Egyptology overall. That ancient Egypt sprung up from the desert sands in the earliest days as a fully formed and functioning civilization with all the technology and knowledge needed to construct some of the most wondrous artifacts and structures ever seen on planet Earth, then seemingly devolved. This defies all sense of logic, as it is always the other way around, as civilization builds upon the knowledge and technology with each successive generation, growing ever more advanced. But we see the exact opposite in Egypt, and it seems that the deeper we dig, and the more in depth we study the evidence, that we are being misled by mainstream academia. We are told that the earliest pyramids, beginning with the Step Pyramid of Djoser, the Bent Pyramid and the Red Pyramid, then came the three Great Pyramids of Giza, the Pyramid of Unas along with a few others, then the pyramids stopped being constructed. When we look at the construction of the Pyramid of Unas, for instance, we see that it is crumbling and in no way on the same level of perfection as the three Great Pyramids found on the Giza Plateau. Apparently the knowledge to build such fantastic and amazing structures was lost. Egyptologists tell us that there is a clear lineage of building techniques with the pyramids of Djoser, the Bent and Red Pyramids, culminating in the three Great Pyramids. Then the knowledge was lost, as the Egyptian civilization continued to flourish? This doesn't make any sense, especially when we can see the superlative craftsmanship of the amphora vases from the earliest times, then any attempt at recreating these objects is almost comical in the flawed products that followed. We can then surmise that this could probably be the case with the pyramids of Egypt as well. The three Great Pyramids of Giza, along with the Amphora, date back to a time before the First Dynasty; beyond that of our current understanding. When the first

dynasties of ancient Egypt began, they most likely found these wondrous structures and artifacts, then tried to replicate them, but were never able to match the beauty, artistry and perfection of these monuments and artifacts. In fact, these elegant works, some of the finest stonework ever seen, have never been reproduced in all of human history. Indeed the tools and techniques were not known or available to the dynastic Egyptians, as per the mainstream academic narrative of history. This means that they just magically popped up out of the desert, were built by aliens from Zeta Reticuli or Sirius B; or the much more probable answer being that the history of ancient Egypt goes back much further than previously believed. Thus leading to the need to reevaluate the historical timeline, and for us to not put as much credence in the 'expertise' of the academic professionals, because clearly, they have been grossly and incredibly misguided and incorrect in their assessment of their own field of study.



Corundum 9 on the Mohs Scale



Diorite 7 on the Mohs Scale

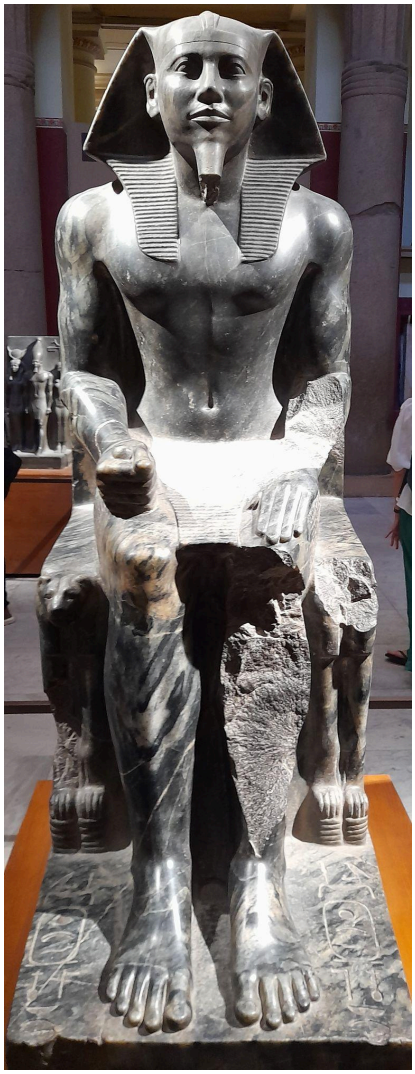


Corundum 9 on the Mohs Scale



Granite 6 on the Mohs Scale

Pictures of the vases and the Khafre statue taken at the Egyptian Museum in Cairo, Egypt





Diorite (7 on the Mohs Scale) statue of Pharaoh Khafre with cartouche that doesn't match with the craftsmanship of the statue as they couldn't even keep a straight line.

- **LONDON HAMMER**

In 1936 a.d., in the town of London, Texas, a husband and wife were out on a walk when they stumbled upon an interesting object, a metal hammer encased in limestone rock. Many anomalies surround this 'Out of Place Artifact', not the least of which being that the stone in which the hammer is clearly encased inside of is believed to be around 400 million years old, while the hammer itself seems to be of similar design to one dating to around the 1800's a.d. This just doesn't make any logical sense, especially when after further investigation, the wooden handle of the hammer is beginning to form into coal. While we can turn wood into coal in a matter of just a few days using fire, in order for coal to form naturally, as it seems it is doing with the handle of the London Hammer encased in limestone rock, would take millions of years.

Beyond that, we can look at the metal of the hammer itself, and though it seems to be in the familiar shape of others from the last few hundred years, the metal has not rusted at all, even since its discovery in 1936 a.d. Anyone familiar with metals, especially steel and iron, knows that when exposed to oxygen, rust forms rather quickly on the surface of the metal, usually beginning in just a few days. In order to prevent rust from forming requires care and attention and is an ongoing process. Another way to prevent rust is from mixing iron with other alloys in order to form stainless steel, however this process wasn't invented until 1913 a.d., and therefore would not be available to metalsmiths a century before when it is believed that this particular variety of hammer was common. Thus leading us to scratch our heads and ponder, 'What the Hell is Going On?'

While there may be a perfectly logical explanation that can shed some light on this mysterious artifact, none has yet been put forward that can do so in any logical manner. As such, the London Hammer should be studied in much more detail, and not simply dismissed as just a weird artifact that defies all logic. A modern hammer encrusted in rock dating back millions of years could show evidence of time travel, an ancient civilization flourishing in Texas millions of years ago, or perhaps some odd ball anomaly of geology which we have yet to understand completely. Until we look deeper into such artifacts, and not just push them off to a fringe area of historical rarities, we will never know.



Photo Courtesy of Creation Evidence Museum

- **ANTIKYTHERA MECHANISM**

The Antikythera Mechanism is a shoe box sized artifact that was discovered by divers while searching an ancient ship wreck off of the coast of the Greek island of Antikythera in 1901 a.d. This curious mechanism seems to be an ancient hand cranked computer capable of performing different calculations to track the motions of the Sun, the Moon and the planets. It is thought that the Antikythera Mechanism is the earliest known example of a computer, and while primitive for our modern understanding of computers, with its dating back to the 2nd - 3rd century B.C., it would be one of the most complex machines of its time. Scholars have concluded that this is most likely not the only one of these astronomical computers to have existed, and was probably one of at least a few, if not many that have since been lost to time.

While we know that the ancient Greeks were quite an advanced culture for their time, building such magnificent structures like the Parthenon for example, this unique artifact does not fit into the narrative of the computative and engineering skills that we normally attribute to this great civilization. The cogs and gears that make up the innards of the Antikythera Mechanism implies that the ancient Greeks had a much greater understanding of mechanical and mathematical principles than we once thought. This 'Out of Place Artifact' forces us to reexamine everything we thought we knew about this civilization, and while not as old as that of the most ancient societies we know of, we must accept the glaring fact that there is still a great deal of our ancient past that we must uncover, and not just close the book on as if we have already learned all there is to know about them.



Photo Courtesy of National Museum of Archeology in Athens

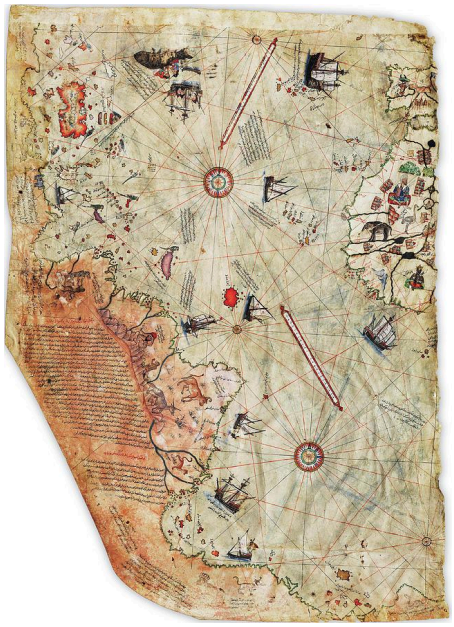
- **PIRI REIS MAP & ORONTEUS FINAEUS MAP**

In the Topkapi Palace in modern day Istanbul, is a map created by the Turkish Admiral Piri Reis in 1513 a.d. What is strange about this map of the known world, is that it shows the continent of Antarctica as it was in the remote past, before it was completely covered with ice. The Piri Reis Map, as it has come to be known, accurately shows the Antarctic coast line as it appears beneath the ice, which is extremely odd because the continent itself wasn't discovered until the year 1820 a.d., three hundred years after the map was created. The Piri Reis Map, along with another map known as the Oronteus Finaeus Map (1532 a.d.) which similarly shows the now ice covered continent, were based on much earlier source maps that were in such a state of degradation that the information needed to be preserved so that the navigational knowledge that they contained would not be lost.

We are then left to wonder how the original maps, of which the Piris Reis and Oronteus Finaeus Maps were sourced from, came to show this frozen continent as it was before it was completely covered in ice roughly 34 million years ago. How is this possible?

How did the original map makers have knowledge of the coastline, mountain ranges and rivers of the last continent to be discovered, before it was covered by kilometers thick ice. It simply defies all logic. While these two maps may not be 100% accurate representations of the Antarctic continent, they are in fact so close to raise the question of how the map makers of old knew enough to build the cartographic knowledge that was then passed down through the ages? Was this knowledge passed down for millions of years since before the continent was covered in ice, or is our understanding of continental plate tectonics and global crust displacement not exactly complete? There are a few theories which have been posited to explain these curious maps, but none of which have stood up to the large amount of criticism levied against them to date. Nonetheless, we still have these odd maps that defy any explanation, and cannot be discounted or dismissed, because while not 100% accurate, they are so incredibly close to raise the question of, 'What the Hell is Going On?'

Did the ancients, who were responsible for the original source maps of which Piri Reis and Oronteus Finaeus used, have ground penetrating radar technology which was capable of penetrating the ice, showing the continent as it would look without the ice? Could Charles Hapgood have been correct with his theory of crustal displacement, with the continents suddenly shifting to new positions on the surface of the Earth? Has human civilization existed for tens of millions of years longer than we currently believe, and passed down this information ever since that remote epoch? We cannot say with any sort of surety, only to say that we must investigate these out of place artifacts while keeping an open mind to that which we may believe to be impossible. Because that which we believe to be impossible is there staring at us in a museum in Istanbul.



Piri Reis Map 1513 A.D.



Oronteus Finaeus Map 1532 A.D.

- **RAMA'S BRIDGE**

One of the greatest stories ever told is that of King Rama of ancient India, known as the Ramayana. The Ramayana is one of the oldest stories known to exist and eventually be written down. It is thought to be at least 7,000 years old, if not much much older, with some claiming its dating as far back as 2,000,000 years ago; yes that is two million! It is important to note that the Hindu culture, of which Rama is one of the most revered gods, being the seventh incarnation of the Hindu god Vishnu, has an extremely precise oral history that has been passed down through Brahmas for countless generations. The Hindu people believe that King Rama was in fact a real historical person, a flesh and blood being and not some ethereal god existing in the sky or as some sort of phantasm.

In short, the Ramayana is the story of Rama and his life, where he faces many various hardships, conflicts, and triumphs. During the epic tale, Rama's wife Sita is kidnapped by an evil demon god known as Ravana and taken to his kingdom/continent far away across the sea. During his quest to rescue his wife, Rama befriends a race of monkeys, with their Chief Hanuman helping Rama during his mission, giving him all manner of support and assistance which was necessary for him to successfully rescue Sita from Ravana's island kingdom. Once they found the location of the island/continent/kingdom of the evil demon god, Hanuman uses his super strength; which is described as being so powerful that he was able to pick up and move mountains; to build a bridge to Ravana's kingdom known as Lanka. Hanuman throws massive boulders into the sea to create the bridge allowing Rama and the monkey army to cross, eventually defeating Ravana and liberating his bride. It truly is one of the most epic, romantic and wondrous stories ever told, and this small synopsis in no way does it any justice or recounts the truly fantastic details which we implore all of you to read and discover for yourself.

The monkey god Hanuman throws boulders into the sea to create a bridge from India to the island kingdom of Lanka, and as unbelievable as this might seem, there are some real world oddities that show that this might not be some fictional tale from a long lost period where people believed in all sorts of supernatural things. We now have the technology available to us to give us an eye in the sky, as it were, and to be able to look down on the Earth from space with our orbiting satellites. When we look at these images, focusing on the southern portion of the Indian subcontinent, we see a strange and curious anomaly. Just beneath the surface of the ocean we see a bridge connecting India with the island nation of Sri Lanka. Lanka or Sri Lanka? We call it Sri Lanka today, and it does seem rather curious doesn't it, along with the other facts about Sri Lanka that seem to fit the story of the Ramayana. However, we are only going to focus our attention on 'Rama's Bridge' across the Palk Strait for now.

Many people have claimed that this is merely a natural formation connecting these two lands, and with the rise of the ocean levels with the melting that occurred at the end of

the last ice-age and continuing today, it then became covered by the water. However, the Geological Survey of India has concluded that the boulders have been artificially placed on top of a layer of marine sand, and are not a natural formation. Whatever you choose to believe, it is curious that this story has remained as one of the foundational cornerstones of the Hindu faith since time immemorial. The formation of the bridge with boulders, the name of the evil island kingdom, and the extreme antiquity of the Ramayana, leaves us asking one question; could it be true? Perhaps! The only way we will ever know the truth is to devote our energies to a more thorough investigation and to decipher some of the more enigmatic stories told not only in the Ramayana, but all of the ancient tales from antiquity.

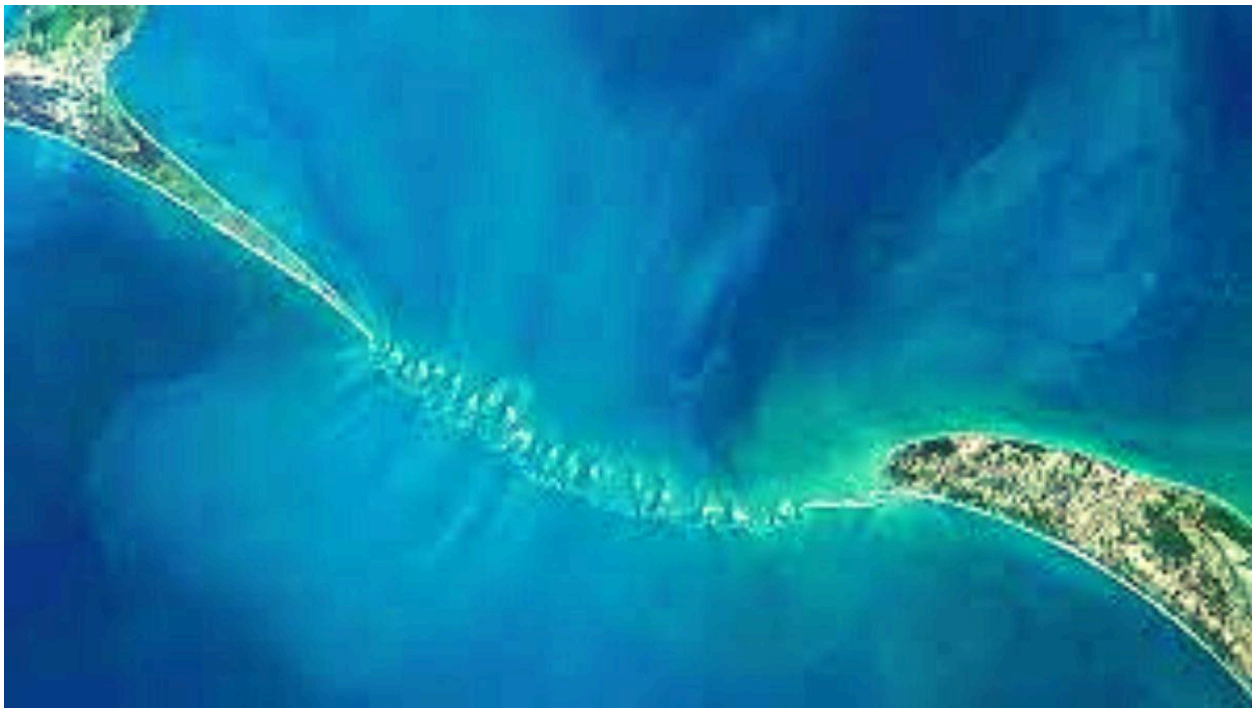


Photo Courtesy of N.A.S.A

- **QUIMBAYA FIGURINES**

In the Museo de Oro in Bogota, Colombia you can find the Quimbaya Figurines, which are small golden models of what appear to be flying machines dating back to what mainstream archeologists believe to be 300 a.d. Of course, the academic community labels them as birds or fish, however, there are quite a few odd features that, once observed, completely discount this assessment. To start with, the Quimbaya Figurines have a vertical stabilizer on their tail, and as we have never observed a bird or even fossil of an avian creature that has this feature, we can quickly rule out the possibility of them resembling a bird of any kind. Similarly, many of the figurines appear to have a delta-wing configuration that does not show up in natural avian or aquatic species that we know of, further leading us to conclude that they are not meant to represent either. If not birds nor fish, then what are they meant to resemble?

What we do know is that they are made of gold, and that the Quimbaya people were magnificently skilled in the metallurgy and sculpting of this phenomenal element. We know how incredibly important gold was to people all over the ancient world, even right up to this very day; so for the pre-Columbian people of the Americas to have used gold to shape these figurines means that they were incredibly important to their society. With that, to then shape these figurines in a way that depicts an airplane fuselage, vertical stabilizers, aerodynamic flight control surfaces and even cockpits, means that whatever it was that they meant to depict was something of great importance to them, and something worthy of the gold used to make them.

For those of you that have no knowledge of aerodynamics, or what shape an object has to take on to make it capable of flight, think of how difficult it is to make a paper airplane that won't nose dive into the ground as soon as you throw it. The smallest mistake or crease in the paper will cause it to go tumbling out of control and crash. Now try to imagine almost two thousand years ago, people designing figurines that were aerodynamically sound. That's right, they are! A few years ago, an international team replicated one of the Quimbaya figurines, but scaled it up to the size of a remote control airplane, added a propeller engine to the front, and tested it. It worked! Besides adding an engine to power its flight, the team made hardly any other changes to the design and proved that it was aerodynamically sound. It could fly. So, again we have to ask ourselves, 'What in the Hell is Going On?' How could a primitive race of people thousands of years ago develop the capability of flight or the aerodynamic principles necessary to do so, when we are only supposed to have left the surface of our planet to soar through the clouds less than 150 years ago? Did the Quimbaya people of ancient Colombia have airplanes, or, did they observe these objects in the sky, perhaps even parked on the ground, and attempted to replicate the design so that future generations would know that once long ago there existed a technology that allowed humans to fly through the heavens above, just like the birds.



Picture taken at the Museo de Oro in Bogota, Colombia

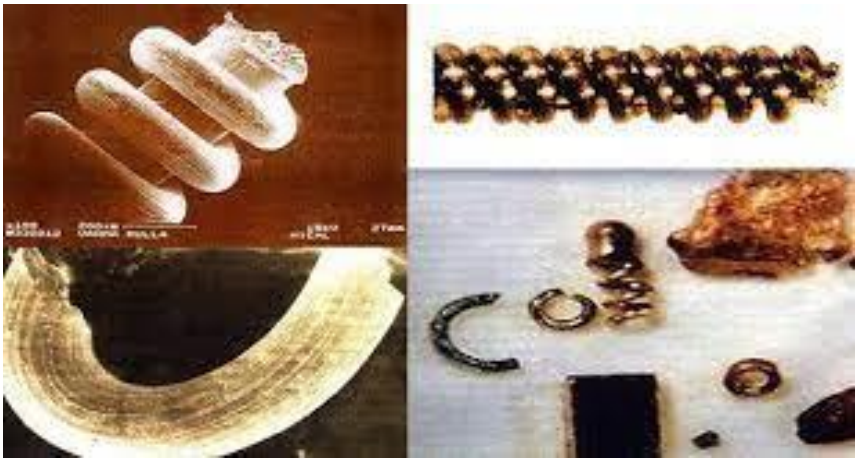
- **URAL MOUNTAINS NANOTECH SPIRALS**

As the legendary researcher and author Graham Hancock states, “Stuff just keeps getting older!”

And stranger, we might add, because in 1991 a.d., prospectors searching for gold in the Ural Mountains of Russia stumbled upon an amazing discovery. That of thousands of metal spirals, coils and shaft shaped objects, which are tiny to say the least. Ranging from 3 cm to 0.003 mm long, these odd objects fit into the category of what we now refer to as ‘nano’ or miniscule in size. These spiral and coil shaped objects are made out of various metals that include tungsten and molybdenum, which are rare metals and can only be worked and manufactured using extreme temperatures of thousands of degrees in order to soften the metal and shape it.

Besides the rarity of the metals used in these anomalous objects, and the microscopic size of them, going all the way down to 1/10,000th of an inch, which is definitely what we would describe today as ‘nanotechnology’, there are a few other astounding facts that seem to defy explanation. The most perplexing of which is that they have been dated to between 20,000 - 328,000 years old! This implies that there was a culture that existed in 300,000 b.c. that had the ability to produce nanotechnology. This opens up a whole host of other profound questions, like; what could they have possibly needed these miniature components for, and what other technology could they have had in the deep epoch of history that escapes us today?

Oh, did we mention that they were crafted using the ‘Golden Ratio’ or ‘Phi’? That’s right! Their shape, size and the minerals used suggests that they were not naturally formed, but rather artificially manufactured technology. This may be hard for us to accept, however, these strange objects were found between 10 - 40 feet down in the geological strata which dates back to 20,000 - 300,000 years ago, and implies that there previously existed a highly advanced technological civilization on Earth in the remote past. Again, this discovery is dismissed by most mainstream academics, however these findings are backed up by the Russian Academy of Science in Syktyvkar, as well as the Central Scientific Research Department of Geology and Exploitation of Precious Metals in Moscow. Since they do exist, and are not part of some wacky conspiracy, we are now left trying to unravel the mystery of who built them and why. Unraveling this case will not be an easy task, since it is firmly planted in the Pleistocene Era, but it is one that is absolutely worth pursuing. Just think about the implications of this for a moment, and if it doesn’t blow your mind, then you must be asleep!



- **SUMERIAN KINGS LIST**

In 1922 a.d., in the ancient city of Larsa (today's Iraq) a curious artifact was discovered; a clay prism, with each of its four sides inscribed with two columns of ancient Sumerian Cuneiform text. Known as the Weld-Blundell prism, and today housed at the Ashmolean Museum in Oxford, England, it is the most complete list of all the Sumerian kings ever discovered. This document lists a succession of cities and their rulers, as well as the length of each of their reigns. It begins when the "kingship had descended from heaven", and literally hands down the 'divine right to rule' to each successive city and king beginning in Eridug; when Alulim became king and ruled for 28,800 years, then Alalijar ruling for 36,000 years, with the two kings ruling for 64,800 years.

The Sumerian Kings List details all the rulers from the antediluvian dynasties (before the Great Flood), all the way to the fourteenth king of the Isin Dynasty in 1817 b.c. The first eight kings that are listed after "kingship had descended from heaven", ruled for a total of 241,200 years. This list is quite specific and is analogous to the Genesis creation story which lists eight patriarchs from the beginning of creation, with Adam, up until the Great Flood with Noah. The only thing is that this list was written over a thousand years before the Hebrew Bible, so it is fair to say, as we have previously mentioned in our chapter 'Who is God?', that the Hebrew scriptures were based on these much older accounts of history.

There are kings mentioned in the list, the likes of Etana, Lugal-Banda and Gilgamesh, for example who have been written about in their own epic tales in the Sumerian and Babylonian literature which have survived to this day. While the extended timeline of each of the kings that preceded the great deluge are fantastic to say the least, the dates become much more recognizable and believable to our modern understanding of the human lifespan after "the flood swept over the land", as is quoted from the Kings List. Similarly, the Hebrew Bible tells of the early patriarchs living an extraordinary long time before the Great Flood, and becoming much more realistic post catastrophe.

While there have been as many as eighteen different Sumerian Kings List tablets and artifacts found, they have all been only fragments and not the complete list. The earliest fragment of the Sumerian Kings List was found at the city of Nippur (modern day Iraq) and is dated as far back as 2017 b.c. Again, it is worth mentioning that this is a full 1,500 years before the Hebrew Bible was first written, and is almost certainly the source material on which the entirety of the 'BIG 3' religions are based upon.



Photo Courtesy of Ashmolean Museum

The dates associated with these artifacts are wild to say the least, but; we have pointed you toward the written evidence from the people living thousands of years ago, the geologic and archeological evidence, as well the satellite photos that you can research for yourself so you do not have to just take our word for it. Now, we cannot say for certain if all of the information written into these ancient texts are completely accurate, because we were not there thousands of years ago. However, it does hold some water when we think about the extreme antiquity of some of the other ancient sites, structures and artifacts that we are investigating here in our search of 'What the Hell is Going On?' When trying to uncover the deepest and darkest parts of antiquity, all we have to work with are small bits and pieces of history left for us to unravel. While we can gain an enormous amount of information from the study of the artifacts left behind by our ancestors, giving us glimpses into their daily lives, there are others that completely dumbfound us as they do not seem to fit into our understanding of the historical timeline. Thus, we must remain open to reinterpret what we think we know, and not think of history as something rigid and unable to change, especially when new evidence and artifacts surface, shedding yet another ray of light on the distant past.

CHAPTER 16:
MYSTERIOUS ANCIENT SITES

To quantify the tremendous significance of the substantial number of ancient archeological sites around the world is exceptionally difficult to say the least. With each passing year, we continue to discover evermore ancient sites all over the world which gives us an invaluable look into a lost epoch of our civilization, many thousands of years ago. This is forcing us to rewrite our history books and consider alternative views of the timeline of human civilization on the planet; as well as our ancient ancestors' lifestyles, level of society, technological capabilities, cultural and religious practices, and their genetic and evolutionary processes. This has led to a great deal of animosity and conflict with mainstream scholars in the academic community who are hesitant to accept these new discoveries. They see this as a threat to their authority, seeking to discredit and slander any researchers who come forward with theories that conflict with the long standing narrative of the history and origins of our species on planet Earth that they cling to; almost as if their lives depended on it. Many scholars in the academic community who have embraced or even entertained any semblance of these alternative views have seen their funding evaporate and their careers ruined. These bullying and intimidation tactics have kept a great number of scholars from speaking about them, even if they believe them to be true because of the overwhelming evidence that has been presented which speaks of a much much older version of human history on the planet than was ever believed possible only a few decades ago.

We will give a few detailed examples which directly contradict the mainstream narrative of our civilization beginning 6,000 years ago, roughly 4000 b.c. While we cannot cover all of them, as indeed the number is too great to fit into this book, and this will not be a complete and comprehensive report or description of these sites; as there are some incredibly dedicated scholars and researchers who have devoted their entire lives studying only one of these sites; we will show, beyond any reasonable doubt, that this is the undeniable truth. We have personally visited many of these sites in order to ascertain the facts first hand, while others we still haven’t managed to travel to and study directly as they are spread all across the globe. Places like; Stonehenge, Adams Calendar, the Stone Circles of Southern Africa, Teothuican, Gobekli Tepe, Easter Island, amongst many, many others. But first we must start with the most famous, and perhaps most convincing ancient site in the world, that of the Great Sphinx and the Great Pyramids on the Giza Plateau in Egypt.

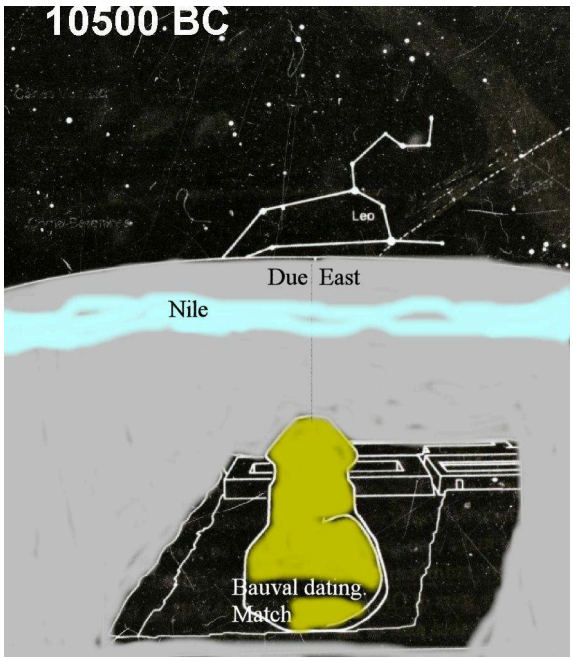
- **THE GREAT SPHINX**

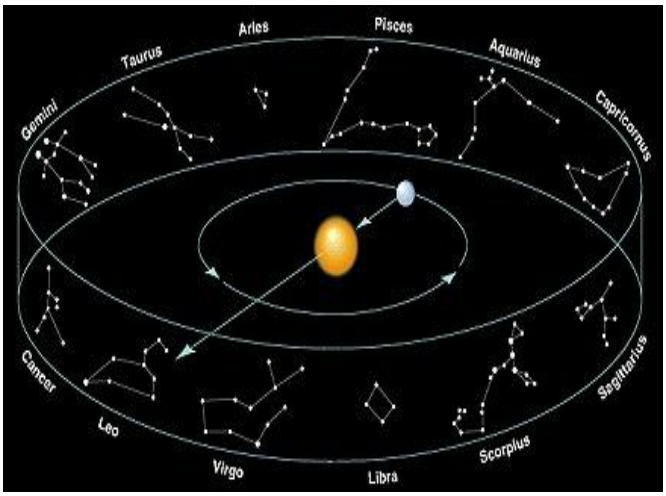
The time has come for us to decipher the messages left to us by our ancient ancestors. We must put aside what many mainstream historians, archaeologists, and theologians have been telling us for years. Our story on planet Earth is far older than what we have been led to believe; and whether by accident, ignorance, gullibility, or for some other nefarious reasons, the secrets of our past have been kept from us. No longer can we ignore this fact. We have come to a time when we can finally unlock these ancient secrets and begin to understand our true history. Today we have the tools to dispute the claims made by mainstream historians, archaeologists, Egyptologists, and theologians through the use of mathematics, geology, climatology, and astronomy among many others. The first and most damning piece of evidence we can look to is the Great Sphinx of Egypt that lies in front of the Great Pyramids on the Giza Plateau in Egypt. Modern Egyptologists and historians date the construction of the Great Sphinx to roughly 2570 b.c., about 4,500 years ago.

No one questioned this dating until a geologist from Boston University named Robert Schoch, along with the great researcher John Anthony West, went to Giza and studied the rock enclosure that the Sphinx was carved from. The severe weathering and erosion on the walls of the enclosure immediately became apparent to the geologist who concluded that the erosion could only have been caused by an incredibly long period of water erosion, continually raging across the land and spilling down into the Sphinx enclosure. This is strange because the amount of water and rainfall required to do this hasn't happened in Giza, Egypt in the last 5,000 years, and indeed it was only 12,000-14,000 years ago that the climate was wet enough to account for this type of fluidic erosion. This is unmistakable scientific evidence and it had an immediate effect, sending the mainstream historians and Egyptologists into a frenzy trying everything they could to dispute this new revelation. However hard they tried, they could not argue against the science that was there for all to see. Their only argument against this was; there was no other civilization on the planet at that time that was organized enough to build megalithic structures, so it could not possibly be that old. Then in 1995 a.d., in southern Turkey, Gobekli Tepe was unearthed. The dating of this ancient megalithic site was put at 10,000 b.c., and completely shattered their argument. We have personally visited both Giza and Gobekli Tepe and were completely astonished by both of the sites. They truly are wonders from a long forgotten era of our history.



This is not the only evidence dating this beautiful piece of ancient megalithic art to a date far beyond what anyone had previously thought. In fact, as convincing as this geologic evidence is, what cements this date to this monument is its astronomical alignment to the stars. We all know that the ancient Egyptians had a deep connection to the heavens above, with the movement of the stars dictating their very lives. The Great Sphinx was built facing exactly due east, facing the rising sun on the Vernal Equinox on March 21st. This was no accident! If we look back to the constellation that was due east on the horizon on the Spring Equinox in 2570 b.c., just before sunrise, we would see that it was the constellation of Taurus the Bull. Well that is odd isn't it? Shouldn't the Sphinx then be carved into the shape of a bull to match its astronomical counterpart on this important day when the rising sun perfectly aligns to it? In fact, if we wind the clock back even further to 10,500 b.c., we see that the Sphinx is looking directly at the constellation of Leo the Lion just before dawn on the Spring Equinox. This date would make more sense and match up with not only the astronomical alignment, but also the climate of that region just before the last Ice Age ended; which caused massive flooding across the globe. However, there is one little hiccup here. Was the Great Sphinx carved at the end of the last ice-age around 10,500 b.c. when the climate around the planet was turbulent to say the least, or was it carved before then during the previous processional cycle? If so, this would have put the constellation of Leo on the horizon just before dawn on the Spring Equinox 25,920 years earlier than that, roughly 36,500 b.c. This we do not know, but we do know that the Sphinx was not carved during the 'Old Kingdom' of Egypt around 2570 b.c., because there are texts that tell us that shortly after the reign of the Pharaoh Khafre, who is credited by Egyptologists with carving the Great Sphinx, a restoration of the Sphinx was underway. Why restore it, if it had just been built? It just doesn't make any sense.





Furthermore, it appears that the head of the Sphinx was recarved because the size of the head does not match with the overall size of the body. On top of that, the head doesn't appear to have the same level of erosion that the rest of the body and the walls of the Sphinx enclosure has. For much of recorded history the Great Sphinx was buried up to its neck in sand, having to be dug out many times throughout history, including; back in the 'New Kingdom' of Egypt circa 1401 b.c. by Pharaoh Tuthmosis IV, by the Roman Emperor Nero in the 1st century A.D., in 1817 a.d. by Italian Captain Giovanni Battista Caviglia, and by Egyptian archaeologist Selim Hassan who finally freed the statue from the sands of time in the late 1930s A.D. If, the erosion on the Great Sphinx was caused by wind and sand as the mainstream archeologists and Egyptologist claim, then it stands to reason that there would be a a great deal more erosion to the head as it was exposed to the elements for far longer periods throughout history as the rest of the body and enclosure was continually buried by sand, rather quickly it would seem. In fact, the head seems to even be a different color or shade of red, as if it was indeed recarved long after the Sphinx itself was carved out of the limestone bedrock. Mainstream academia and Egyptologists claim that the face on the Sphinx is that of the Pharaoh Khafre, who they say built it as well as the Second Pyramid (Pyramid of Khafre) in 2570 b.c., but that doesn't match. The evidence is clear for everyone to see. So the question then is; why is there such a push to keep this dating of one of the world's greatest monuments to a time that it obviously doesn't match with? Why do mainstream historians, archaeologists, etc., have such a problem with pushing back the date of our civilization to a time far beyond what we previously believed?

It is quite strange really, as even the Temple of Horus at Edfu has a list of all the pharaohs of ancient Egypt carved into the stone walls going back 30,000 years! This is dismissed by Egyptologists who say it is merely mythology and legend, not being a real lineage of the pharaohs. Obviously, they know more about ancient Egypt than the actual ancient Egyptians themselves. They claim that the ancient Egyptian civilization started with the 1st dynasty of the 'Old Kingdom' circa 3000 b.c. That is not the only anomaly, as it appears that the 'Old Kingdom' just magically appeared out of the desert sands already fully formed with a high level of technology and science, then it slowly degraded over the course of the next 3000 years, with all of the most significant megalithic structures, stone carvings, and wisdom coming from the first few dynasties. Hang on a minute! Doesn't technology, science, and artwork usually evolve over time, and not devolve? Why yes, yes it does, usually. It appears as though all of the ancient Egyptian dynasties were trying to replicate what had come before them, in the time when the gods ruled over Egypt. Try as they might, they never could come close to replicating things such as; the stone vases that are carved with such precision and beauty, and done so out of diorite, granite and even corundum which are some of the hardest minerals on the planet, or the piece de resistance, the Great Pyramid of Giza. It seems that slowly but steadily, the ancient knowledge was lost to time, until it eventually disappeared altogether. Why do the Egyptologist appear to be ignorant of these obvious facts, even allegedly trying to cover up the evidence of it?

The reason is that the legends of our earliest ancestors talk of highly advanced technological civilizations that spanned the globe and had capabilities that exceed that of our own modern science. There were gods or aliens, even giants who lived among us. There were creatures that we have relegated to mythology who shared this planet with us. Whether mainstream historians are afraid of what they may find, are trying to protect us from some awful truth, or perhaps they are well aware of the advanced science and technology of our ancient ancestors and are using this knowledge for some nefarious or greedy purposes, we do not know. What we do know is that we have not been given the truth which is there for everyone to see, and once you know this, you cannot forget it! Open your eyes, your heart, your spirit, and your imagination and let's work together to uncover our true history on this planet and decipher the messages left for us so long ago!

- **THE GREAT PYRAMID**

The mysteries that surround us are truly mind boggling! They not only cover our planet, but plunge down below the surface, taking us to the deepest depths of our oceans. It is these mysteries that fascinate us and keep us asking questions, especially those left by our ancient ancestors with their incredible and enigmatic monuments which are there shouting out at us from countless thousands of years ago. What are they trying to tell us? What purpose could there have been for them to build a structure like the Great Pyramid in Giza, Egypt; which alone boggles even the most critical mind. Again, it's our friends from the mainstream side of history, archaeology, and Egyptology that tell us that this immensely baffling monument was built as a tomb for one man in 2550 b.c. We can't even begin to laugh at this explanation because of the sheer magnificence and complexity that was put into building it. We are in a state of shock and awe at what was accomplished in Giza and what the messages left in its construction could possibly mean?

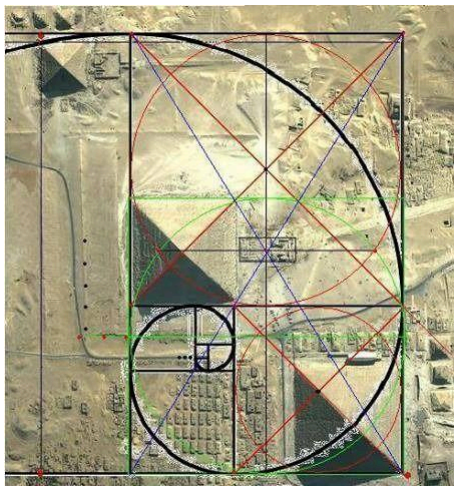
The Great Pyramid stands alone on this planet as the most glorious monument ever built! Yes, there are many other pyramids spread out not only around Egypt and Africa, but all over the world. What separates the Great Pyramid is the sheer scale of it, along with the mathematical, geographical, astronomical, and engineering feats that went into building it; and what we have today is the most precise megalithic monument ever constructed on planet Earth. We will list just a few of these incredible features, and if it wasn't there staring at us for thousands of years, we would say it is impossible to have all these marvels of the Universe built into this most enigmatic monument.

1) It is built facing perfectly north, to within 0.05 degrees to true north. For a monument this size, it is an incredible feat, especially if we believe what Egyptologist tell us, that they only had primitive tools to use to build it. We could get it that close to true north today using lasers and GPS satellites, but we would not be able to get it any closer than they did with their supposed primitive means.

2) It sits just below the 30th degree latitude on planet Earth, measuring the degrees from the equator up to the north pole. This was not a mistake by any stretch of the imagination, because the latitude of 29.9792N on which it sits just happens to be the exact speed of light if you move the decimal point, 299,792,458 m/s (meters per second). Can anyone really argue with a straight face that this was a coincidence, or was done by accident? This fact opens up an extremely profound question, which is; how did the builders know what the speed of light was in meters?

3) The Great Pyramid is not a four sided or tetrahedron pyramid, but in fact it has eight sides and is an octagonal pyramid. This is only visible when you are looking down from above in the air, and only at dawn and dusk on the Vernal and Autumnal Equinoxes. All other times and from every other angle, it appears to have four sides facing the four cardinal directions. The sheer complexity of designing and building a megastructure like this adds many orders of magnitude to the difficulty and precision in its construction.





4) The Great Pyramid incorporates the use of 'Pi or π ' (3.14159265359……) into its construction. If you divide the perimeter of the pyramid by its height, you get that magical number 'Pi' (or 2 x π), and 'Pi' wasn't accurately measured until 250 b.c. It also included 'Phi **Φ**' or the 'Golden Ratio' (1.618) into its construction, and again 'Phi' wasn't accurately measured until 300 b.c. To get 'Phi', take the ratio of the hypotenuse and adjacent side of the right triangle = slant height / ½ base length=356.090 cu / 220 cu= 1.618. The builders figured out these universal mathematical principles thousands of years before they were actually discovered, or rediscovered to be more accurate.

5) It is a scale model of planet Earth, 1:43,200. If you measure the height of the pyramid and multiply it by 43,200, you get the radius of the Earth from its center to the North Pole. If you measure the perimeter of the pyramid and multiply by 43,200 you get the equatorial circumference of the Earth. This would imply that the builders had an exact measurement of the planet before building began, many thousands of years before Magellan or Columbus sailed the ocean blue.

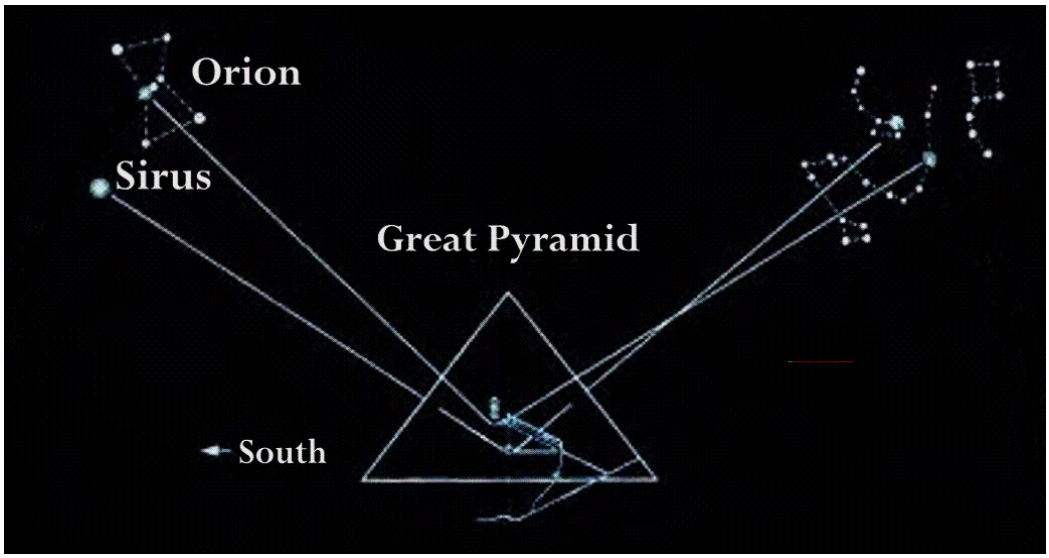
6) The ratio of 1:43,200 and time. In Hindu cosmology, a Yuga Cycle lasts 4,320,000 years. In the Bible, Noah was 600 years old when the flood came, 600 x 72 = 43,200. 72 is the number of hidden names of God in Judaism and were used by Moses to part the Red Sea. The number of years it takes the Earth to complete 1 degree of its precessional cycle is 72, and as above, 72 x 600 = 43,200. On the Day of Ragnarok, which is the battle at the end of days in Norse Mythology, it is said that 800 warriors will come out of each of 540 doors to fight alongside Odin. 800 x 540 = 432,000. This is an important number! More on that in a bit.

7) The Great Pyramid and its two other sibling pyramids in Giza sit in a perfect astronomical alignment to the three belt stars in the constellation of Orion; which the ancient Egyptians believed to be the cosmic embodiment of their chief deity, Osiris. It was the eminent researcher Robert Bauval who first made this and many other correlations to the constellation of Orion and was lambasted for pointing out what is perfectly obvious for all to see. In fact if we again wind the clock back to 10,500 b.c. we see a perfect astronomical alignment of the three Great Pyramids to the three belt stars of Orion on the southern horizon, the Great Sphinx looking directly at its celestial counterpart the constellation Leo, and the Milky Way Galaxy exactly mirroring the flow of the Nile river. As above, so below!



8) There are four small shafts built into the structure of the Great Pyramid. Two of the shafts begin in the so-called ‘Queen’s Chamber’, and two begin in the ‘King’s Chamber’. One shaft from each of the chambers points to the southern sky, and one from each chamber points to the northern sky. One of the two southern shafts point to the star ‘Sirius’. This star is extremely important to the Egyptians as it was the celestial embodiment of their goddess Isis, and the flooding of the Nile which gave life to Egypt came when this star first appeared in the southern sky each year. The other southern shaft points to the star ‘Alnitak’, which is one of the belt stars of Orion that matches the position of the Great Pyramid in relation to the other three belt stars and pyramids (again

the constellation of Orion was the celestial embodiment of their chief god Osiris). One of the northern shafts points directly to the star 'Beta Ursa Minor' (in the constellation of the Little Dipper), with the other northern shaft pointing to the star 'Alpha Draconis' (in the constellation of Draco). Why? What could these obvious signals left for us to interpret possibly mean? Why would the builders do this and make the designing and building of this megastructure infinitely more complex?



9) The quarrying, transportation, and precise placement of over 2.5 million blocks of stone weighing an average of 2 tons each, with the inner chambers being constructed of granite stones weighing up to 60 tons each is by no means a simple task for primitive people using primitive tools. The quarrying of these granite blocks are **IMPOSSIBLE** with the primitive tools we are told they had. Even the mainstream dating of roughly 2550 b.c. puts this squarely in the middle of the 'Bronze Age', and the tools of that time were not capable of cutting granite, let alone to the extremely precise specifications that we see used throughout the construction.

There are many more fascinating aspects to this megalithic marvel, but the list above should be enough to convince any critically thinking person that the Great Pyramid was built by a highly advanced and technological civilization, and done so for a purpose beyond that of a simple tomb for one pharaoh. We all know that the ancient Egyptians loved to write (in hieroglyphics), and looking at many of the inscriptions left on their obelisks, temples, and inside of other pyramids, we see the seriousness that was given to their written language. Many of the temples are inscribed with laser-like precision and survive in a good state to this day because of the care given to them, but there is not one inscription inside or outside of the Great Pyramid. ZERO! All that has ever been found, and is the SOLE justification for its dating to 2550 b.c., is a single piece of graffiti inside a well hidden chamber that was likely put there by a British archeologist to justify the money spent on his expedition to unlock the clues of this enigmatic monument. Graffiti that has the written name of the Pharaoh Khufu, and it is written in some type of paint and by no means an inscription we would attribute to the builder of this ancient

wonder. Using this one piece of vandalism alone to date the Great Pyramid is by no means irrefutable evidence of belonging to this pharaoh, especially when we look at the precision and care given to the creation of this megalithic monument, and their use of written language. It really is absurd.

We can look only to a few references to even try to understand when, and why this mysterious monument was created since there is no written account in Egypt about its construction. Though there have been accounts of numerous building projects on the Giza Plateau, none of them mention the construction of the Great Pyramids or the Great Sphinx, and you would think that this is something they would want to record. We have the astronomical dating of 10,500 b.c., but this could be set back even further to a previous processional cycle 25,920 years earlier, so it's not exact. We do have accounts from ancient cuneiform tablets originating from the city of Nineveh, in modern day Iraq, that speaks of the Great Pyramids of Giza being there roughly 9,000 b.c.; but the translations of these texts from ancient Mesopotamia is a discussion for another time. So really, we have no idea except to say that it was not built by Khufu in 2550 b.c.

So what is the point of all this rambling you might be asking? The point is that we are part of a fantastic species, capable of the most majestic things, even more so than we now realize. Our ancient ancestors had a knowledge that; if not far exceeding our own today, was at least of a different aspect than what we understand today. The things they did, the messages and lessons they left for us to unlock and understand should not be dismissed as mere conspiracy, flights of fancy, archaic, or useless to us today. Indeed these ancient mysteries could very well hold the keys to our future; to advanced technology, and even an understanding of our origins; thus helping to shed some light on where we are going. Look up into the night sky. Ask profound questions. Seek a deeper understanding of our existence.

- **SACSAYHUAMAN, MACHU PICCHU, CUSCO, AND BEYOND**

Standing in front of the gigantic megalithic stones of Sacsayhuaman is truly a humbling experience. The massive polygonal stones used to construct the seemingly impenetrable walls of this structure are truly mind boggling, as they dwarf any person standing in front of them, with the largest ones coming in at a whopping 100 tons. The mainstream narrative, backed up by the government of Peru, is that this structure, along with others like Machu Picchu, Ollantaytambo, and the Qorikancha citadel in Cusco, were the work of the Inca people who, while having an impressive empire in scale, only lasted about a century and a half; from 1483 - 1533 a.d. In no way do we want to diminish the accomplishments of this great civilization, but the evidence which is plain for all to see, contradicts this theory veritably and indisputably.

There are a number of logical reasons for this, of which the experts in academia have no rebuttal or explanations which can provide for their contradictions. The first of

which has to be the immense size and weight of the stones used to construct these sites. Sacsayhuaman, Ollantaytambo, and Machu Picchu all sit atop mountains, with the builders having the task of moving these unbelievably massive megaliths from the quarry site to the building site. This involves having to traverse miles of uneven terrain, crossing rivers, and lifting them thousands of feet up steep mountain slopes. This is an extraordinary task to accomplish even in modern times with our advanced machinery, however, the Inca were a Bronze age culture, having only primitive technological capabilities. While aware of the concept of the wheel, they never developed it in practice, which would have made the theory of the Inca actually achieving this epic task much more plausible. This is important because without the wheel, they would not have used pulleys in conjunction with ropes to reduce the force necessary to lift or move these utterly immense stones. Furthermore, there were no beasts of burden, such as oxen or horses, in South America at the time to use to help move or drag the stones, thus having to rely purely on manpower to achieve such unbelievable tasks.



Picture taken at Ollantaytambo



Picture taken at Machu Picchu

For now, let's not concern ourselves with the details of how they might have even been able to quarry the stones, but instead let's focus on the seemingly impossible task of moving and shaping them. After the fall of the Inca Empire to the Spanish conquistadors in 1533 a.d., Garcilaso de la Vega, the son of a Spanish Conquistador and an Inca noblewoman, chronicled the history of the Inca on behalf of the Spanish crown. In his royal commentary, Garcilaso records the details of an Inca Emperor who sought to emulate the achievements of his predecessors by attempting to move a single megalithic stone from the quarry to the impressive site of Sacsayhuaman, perched atop the mountain overlooking the city of Cusco. Employing no less than 20,000 men, the task of hauling the colossal megalith up the steep and rocky slope ended in disaster, with the massive stone breaking loose, crushing 3,000 men as it succumbed to the unforgiving force of gravity tumbling back to the valley floor. It was nothing short of a massacre, with no further attempts to repeat the effort ever being made.



Picture taken at Sacsayhuaman

That undertaking involved attempting to transport only one of the behemoth stones of which thousands were used to construct the imposing, awe inspiring marvel that is Sacsayhuaman. So here, we can certainly say that the Inca did not have the ability to achieve this arduous task. Next we must address the obvious fact that the Inca were a Bronze Age culture, and while having an impressive knowledge of metallurgy, did not have any tools harder than bronze and copper chisels in which to carve the stones that were mostly granite, diorite, and andesite. This is probably the most crucial element that puts the proverbial, 'nail in the coffin', of the mainstream narrative. We have already mentioned the 'Mohs Scale', ranging from 1-10, with the hardest mineral we know of, diamond, holding the top spot at 10, with talc and gypsum on the low end scoring a 1. This means that you can only scratch and cut a rock or mineral with one that scores the same or higher than it on this scale. Copper, the hardest mineral or metal the Inca used and fashioned into tools, ranks as a 3 on the Mohs scale; with granite ranking as a 6, and both andesite and diorite ranking as a 7. Therefore, we can positively say with 100% certainty, that the Inca did not have the ability to manipulate these stones at all; with any attempts to do so using their primitive tools having no effect whatsoever, and would be an effort in futility. Then there is the exceptional amount of precision with which these stones were cut and placed, in such peculiar polygonal angles, fitting them together in such a graceful and eloquent manner attesting to the masterful craftsmanship of the builders. These structures have survived a multitude of devastating earthquakes over the centuries, with the joints between the stones never moving a millimeter, preventing you from being able to slide a piece of paper between them even today. The level of precision can be described only as 'laser like', and would be beyond belief if you were not able to touch them and run your fingers along the bizarre polygonal shaped joints they chose to employ in building these mysterious structures.



Picture of the stone walls taken at Sacsayhuaman

Next, we have another anomaly that academia chooses to ignore or dismiss with any number of asinine excuses which don't even come close to straining credulity, as they are simply preposterous. That is the fact that all of these sites throughout Peru can be seen to employ different building techniques at the same site; with the massive megalithic, exquisitely cut and placed stones always being on the bottom, forming the foundation or base of the structures; and the smaller, much less precisely cut and placed stones being used on top. It is clear to any halfway intelligent, critical thinking person, that there were two different levels of knowledge and technology involved in the building of the sites, most likely being separated by a wide gap of time between them. This can be seen at all of Peru's most famous ancient sites, with the city of Cusco showing 3 different styles of stone work being used. There is the presumably older (because it is on the bottom), incredibly masterful megalithic stone work, the smaller and less precise technique of stone work on top of that, then the embarrassing amateurish stone work done by the Spanish when they conquered Cusco in 1533 a.d.



Picture taken at Machu Picchu showing two different building techniques

We can therefore envisage with a high degree of confidence the following scenario. That a much earlier civilization, predating any known culture in Peru, possibly dating back many thousands of years, originally built these mysterious sites for purposes beyond our understanding using advanced technology and building techniques; equal to that of our modern abilities and possibly even surpassing us. Then one day they vanished into the remote and forgotten epoch of history. As one bygone age passed to the next, spanning the course of uncharted millenia, no trace of their culture would remain to let us know they even existed. Except that of which will never erode, crumble, or disintegrate. That which will endure the unforgivable tests of time, their impeccable megalithic stone structures. Civilization again began to spring up in the areas of southern Peru. As they started to organize and spread out, people once again discovered these phenomenal, and obviously tremendously important sites. Recognizing their stout construction and strategic locations, they were seen as the perfect places in which to settle and use as the focal points for their new and flourishing society. Bewildered as to the true purpose of these grandiose and monumental architectural marvels, and being seen as sacred places in and of themselves, religious and spiritual practices centered around these sites. Considered the creation of the gods and worthy of reverence, the Inca built their most important temples, palaces,

educational and governmental centers on top of them, incorporating the existing foundation and layout into their new constructions. Realizing that they could never match the superb artistry, magnitude, and meticulous craftsmanship of the original builders, they did their best to replicate the polygonal style of the megaliths into their own engineering. While being quite impressive for a Bronze Age culture, the architectural inferiority of their construction techniques and ability is unmistakable. Again, we are not trying to downplay the impressive nature of the work done by the Inca, as it is absolutely fantastic in and of itself. We are merely pointing out the indisputable difference of the two construction methods, characteristics, and the fact that the Inca did not have the abilities necessary to be attributed with the first and oldest of the two types. It is perfectly acceptable though to come to the conclusion that they indeed had the capabilities to build the second and younger layer of the structures, but the mainstream narrative that attributes the entirety of the construction of these sites to the Inca is beyond any semblance of credibility.

The overwhelming feeling of inspiration and awe that you are filled with when visiting these majestic sites, gives you pause and forces you to imagine all the amazing and wonderful things that we humans are capable of. It is truly a life changing experience worthy of your time and energy. Before we move on from these particular sites in southern Peru, of which we have only mentioned just a few out of the numerous others, we must mention one theory that can explain the seemingly impossible task of shaping these massive stones and fitting them together with such precision. A story exists which tells of the first explorer to discover Machu Picchu, Hiram Bingham back in 1911 a.d., where he is given a vase full of a strange liquid by the local indigenous people. They explained that the liquid was extracted from local plants and could soften the stone to a point where it could be easily molded into any shape they wished, almost like clay. This was the secret to manipulating the stones and being able to fit them together like a jig-saw puzzle so perfectly and seamlessly. The story goes on to say that Hiram Bingham accidentally knocked over the vase, breaking it, and spilling the liquid out on the rocks in front of him, which seemed to transform the rocks, giving them the consistency of soft putty or clay for a short period of time before rehardening once again. Having no other sample of this mysterious liquid to take back and study, the secret of this plant extract was effectively lost, with no other information in which to use in order to identify the plants needed to replicate more of it.

There exist so many theories about how these structures were built and the techniques used to do so. This particular theory is one of the more exotic ones, however, we will not dismiss or accept any of them without having sufficient evidence to do so. With our knowledge of the natural world remaining quite limited overall, we can accept the possibility of an organic substance or compound that could possess the properties described and soften extremely hard stone. However, this would not account for the inability of the Inca people to be able to move such monstrous stones, as it is incredibly difficult for us to do so today using our most powerful machinery; i.e. cranes, trucks,

bulldozers, etc. Therefore, we must continue our search for the truth, remaining both open minded and critical with our scrutiny during our continued investigation.

Moving south across Lake Titicaca, which separates the countries of Peru and Bolivia, a short distance from the shoreline of the southern end of the lake on the Bolivian side, you will find two other ancient sites that appear to defy explanation. Tiahuanaco and Puma Punku. These two sites are similarly built with megalithic stones, with one added peculiarity, in that many of them have been carved in such a way that defy explanation. There are 'H' shaped blocks and others that have boxes carved into other boxes, into further boxes in such a precise way that boggle the mind of modern stone masons as to how they were able to do it. These professional stone masons have stated that even using their modern high powered diamond tipped saws and lasers, that it would not be possible to replicate the patterns and angles seen in those stones with the same amount of precision or elegance. They go on to explain that in order to produce these types of works using only hand tools, would involve a lifetime of apprenticeship in order to gain the experience and mastery necessary, but that it would also take a person a great many years to carve even one of these stones. Literally a life-long endeavor, which implies that the ancient people who built these enigmatic sites had a level of technology unknown to us today.

- **TEOTIHUACAN, CHICHEN ITZA AND THE PYRAMIDS OF MEXICO**

Moving from the huge number of ancient sites that seem to defy explanation as to how they were built and for what purpose, there are even more baffling sites spread across the globe that do not force us to conclude the use of unknown advanced technology being employed in their construction. The numerous pyramids that litter Mexico, Guatemala, and Honduras were not built using the incredible megaliths found elsewhere, instead using significantly smaller stones, rocks, and bricks for them to break through the dense jungle as they stretch up towards the sky. The Mayans, Olmecs, Toltecs, and Aztecs inhabited Central America at various times in the past, and while the mainstream narrative dates these civilizations to no more than 2000 years old, with the Mayans and the Aztecs being the most recent of these civilizations; the truth is that it is extremely difficult for us to put an exact date or even century on their pyramidal and temple constructions. This conundrum is partly due to the Spanish conquistadors burning and destroying practically all of the written works that they discovered during the carnage that followed wherever they went. Also, some of these cultures, like the Olmecs and Toltecs, are believed to be much older with little information about them being passed down to not only us, but also to the Mayans and Aztecs, who were as ignorant as we are today about exactly who these people actually were and when they existed.

The trouble with determining when many of these ancient sites around the world were built, giving us a clue so that we can hypothesize who built them and for what purpose, is that you cannot radiocarbon date stone, which is our most accurate method for

dating very old objects. Since that is a annoying fact that we just have to accept, this opens up the very likely prospect, that unless we have a record of their construction; either in written accounts, hieroglyphics or pictographic carvings, or an oral tradition being passed down to us today; that these ancient structures could date much further back in time than what is currently thought and accepted by academia. We must point this out because, while the current dating of most of the pyramids, temples, and cities attributed to the Maya in the area of southern Mexico, Guatemala, and Honduras, falls between 250 - 900 a.d.; the mainstream archeologist in the academic community believes that the Mayan civilization itself dates back as far as 1500 b.c. You can thus see the problem here. If we cannot accurately date their monuments because they are constructed using stone, and no record exists to even give us a clue, then we are basically guessing.

The intricately constructed pyramids, sacred temples, and wondrous cities that were reclaimed by the dense tropical jungle long ago, have once again been resurrected from a desolate and shrouded period of time. The reincarnation of these mystical sites is a relatively recent occurrence, beginning in the last century, after beating back the impenetrable jungle, revealing their stunning, elegant beauty. The centerpiece of the ancient Mayan city of Chichen Itza, is the alluring and enchanting step pyramid, the Temple of Kukulkan. It stands before us, commanding our attention, respect and reverence; stirring up powerful emotions which we have never felt before, while provoking our imagination and curiosity; leaving us yearning to understand the people and culture who inhabited these remarkable places. We are left only to wonder as to when or why they were built. Again, not requiring any unknown techniques or technology in order for us to understand how they were constructed, as the materials and capacity used to construct these mystical structures are well within the capabilities of even early neolithic people. However, the high degree of advanced mathematics, science, and architectural skill incorporated into the design and construction of these sacred places, as well as their alignment to various astronomical phenomena, forces us to reevaluate our opinion of their abilities and the knowledge they possessed.

We would be remiss in our duties when discussing the Maya if we didn't mention their famous calendar which stirred up so much controversy a few years back. Theories of an imminent apocalypse ran wild as many people believed that the Mayan calendar foretold of this ominous annihilation of the world. We can say with a fair bit of certainty that this was an incorrect interpretation of their calendar system, as we are still here over 10 years later, with the predicted holocaust never materializing. We will not spend a lot of time on this, but let's just explain the reason people thought that armageddon was a foregone conclusion. The Maya were extraordinary astronomers, possessing a great knowledge of the celestial realm. Their calendar finished (or ran out) on the Winter Solstice December 21, 2012 a.d. Actually the calendar didn't end, but reset, with a new cycle of 394 years, or a 'Baktun', starting the 14th Baktun cycle. People were convinced of the decimation of the world because they misconstrued the meaning of the Mayan prophecy. This Mayan portent

enounces that at the end of each universal cycle, a Baktun, that the Universe in and of itself, and by its very nature, would end so that it could once again be born anew, enlivening the next universal cycle, or Baktun. This then led to an almost hysterical perspective by a ridiculous number of people all over the world who were either confused, delusional, or just misunderstood the ancient divination of the Maya. Ok, so we cleared that up, and the whole reason that we had to go over all that foolishness, is so that we understand the Mayan Calendar a little better and how it works. According to the Mayan Calendar, we have just entered into a new universal cycle, the 14th Baktu, and we can say with a high degree of confidence that the annihilation and rebirth of the Universe, did not bring about the apocalypse, armageddon, or end of days; because here we are many years later. Ok, so here's the rub with this whole Mayan Calendar business. The Mayan Calendar begins on August 11th, 3114 b.c. with the first Baktun, or universal cycle. Well that does seem like an odd date for a civilization that supposedly didn't reach the height of their civilization until 3,000 years later during the 8th and 9th Baktun. The earliest assemblage or consolidation of the people who would later form the Mayan civilization, we estimate to be 1500 b.c., placing it during the 4th Baktun. So how did they come to this oddly specific date, a full 1,500 years before they are thought to have first begun to huddle together and slowly begin to form into a collective community? This is another detail that leads us to the valuation of there being a defect or oversight in our rumination of these veiled recondite realms that have been consigned to the opaque anonymous segment of history.

Curiously though, this period of remote antiquity also happened to be a pivotal and momentous era for another one of the crowning civilizations of the world. This is virtually the same time that the 8th incarnation of the Hindu God Vishnu, embodying himself on Earth once again, as one of the most exalted and venerated of all the gods in the Hindu pantheon, Lord Krishna was born. The date of his birth is a little tricky to 'nail down' exactly, but the two main thoughts place his birth at either the 21st of July 3228 b.c., or the 27th of July 3112 b.c. Hmm… Isn't that a not so coincidental parallel, don't you think? Just saying.

This leads us to the sprawling site of 'Teotihuacan', with its three great pyramids, and dozens of other smaller ones, all of which are laid out in a very curious way. The Pyramid of the Sun dominates the once powerful city, ranking as the 3rd largest pyramid in the world; being beaten out only by the Great Pyramid of Giza, and the Pyramid of Cholula taking the top spot. Of course we cannot have the Sun without its counterpart, the slightly smaller, yet captivating Pyramid of the Moon. Along with the still smaller Pyramid of Quetzalcoatl, with all three of them being arranged in the exact same formation as the three great pyramids on the Giza Plateau in Egypt; which as we have already discovered, are an earthly representation of the three belts stars in the constellation of Orion. The Pyramid of the Sun brilliantly incorporates many universal mathematical concepts, such as Pi, akin to its overseas cousin in Egypt. These are puzzling details that cannot just be overlooked or written off as a coincidence, as the mainstream archaeologists and historians in the academic community have done.



The architects of this once great city are unknown to us, as they were to the people who would later settle in this area and who built the capital of their mighty empire only a few miles away, known to us as the Aztecs. Having no knowledge of the civilization who built this extensive city with its enormous pyramids, or what its original purpose was, the Aztecs gave it the name 'Teotihuacan', which translates to the 'City of the Gods'. Obviously a superior race of powerful beings had built this place, and it was incorporated into the Aztec religion, being used as a sacred ceremonial site to carry out human sacrifices to appease the gods. In fact, all of the ancient pre-columbian civilizations of Central America practiced this perverse, depraved ritual with frenzied zeal. The adherence and habitual observance of this lewd salacious custom formed the principle axiom of their religion; with the offering of human blood through the vile and odious sacrament of ritualistic sacrifice being the only way to quench the thirst of the gods, gaining their favor and protection.

When we compile the pitifully small amount of information of which we have a high degree of confidence in it being a true and factual representation of these cultures, we can then postulate a viable scenario which could be a fairly legitimate interpretation of what may have transpired in the blurred and cryptic annals of history in Meso-America. We know for certain that the Aztecs did not build the awe-inspiring pyramids at Teotihuacan, who found them aged and abandoned; a relic of the gods from a bygone age of antiquity. Salvaging this 'City of the Gods' from natures relentless trudge across the uncharted epochs of time, slowly and surely reclaiming what has always been irrefutably hers, reviving its grand avenues and sorcerous temples, in order for them to begin the worship of the mighty and

indomitable gods that built this otherworldly city. Confoundingly fabricating an erroneous and psychotic theological doctrine of human sacrifice to pay homage to a nameless apocryphal set of gods eventually became the focal point of their entire religion and culture. If this is the truth about the Aztecs, then it is perfectly sensible, objectionable, and prudent to conclude that the Maya and other civilizations may have had similar experiences and pursued them in a way comparable to the Aztecs. We can draw together many analogous details between the two civilizations that were separated by geographic distance but also by centuries, with the Mayan civilization believed to have ended in 900 a.d., and the birth of the Aztecs not coming until 1300 a.d. They both occupied cities that had pyramids, using them as sacred places to perform ritualistic human sacrifices, they both worshiped a feathered or plumed serpent god, and even named pyramids after them; with the Mayans naming the central pyramid in Chichen Itza the 'Temple of Kukulkan', and the Aztecs naming the smallest of the three great pyramids at Teotihuacan the 'Temple of Quezequtal'.

The pyramids scattered all over central America are fascinating and full of many mysteries, worthy of serious, in depth investigations by the academic community, without any preconceptions or bias. Thus allowing the evidence to determine the truth, even if that truth contradicts long held beliefs. There are three main details that we want you to remember here. The first being; the fact that we have surprisingly little information about these civilizations that we can use to come to any definitive conclusions concerning them; with the vast majority of our concepts and beliefs about their place in history being just that, a belief, a theory, or a guess; because we just don't know. The second point to take away here is; the very real possibility that a number of these ancient sites could date back much further than previously believed, potentially stretching back thousands of years into deep antiquity. The third, and most puzzling detail, is that of the uncanny similarities in the design and layout of the pyramids of Teotihuacan and those found on the Giza Plateau in Egypt, practically a world away from each other; where we have two large pyramids and one smaller one offset just a bit from the other two. It just can't be a coincidence!

- **GOBEKLI TEPE**

Gobekli Tepe is an archeological site in southern Turkey which was discovered in 1995 a.d., sending shock waves around the world! It is perhaps one of, if not the biggest ancient archeological site ever discovered. Once the excavation started, unearthing this odd site buried beneath a group of hills, a series of stone circles began to emerge, with each of them containing stone pillars of various sizes; with the largest ones measuring 3-5 meters tall. The pillars are also decorated with bizarre 'relief' carvings (a 'relief' carving is one that protrudes out of the stone, as opposed to an 'intaglio' carving which is engraving or incising into the stone). These carvings depict a number of various animals, even people, with many others being hard to categorize and interpret exactly what they are meant to depict. Gobekli Tepe is quite an anomaly for a few reasons.

The first weird fact about Gobekli Tepe is that it was deliberately buried. We know this from studying the layers of sediments as the archeologist continued digging deeper; revealing the distinct attributes of being purposefully buried, which is easily distinguishable from various natural processes. Secondly, because of its age. We already know that rocks and stone cannot be radiocarbon dated because they do not contain any organic material that is needed to do so. Another way to get an approximate dating of a stone structure like this, would be to date other objects that do contain organic material found at the lowest level, or the deepest area of the excavation site which would be the foundation or floor of the structure. This is not an accurate date of the structure itself, as the object in question could have been there before it was built, or perhaps long afterwards, but it can give you a good idea to go on if you have no information whatsoever. What makes this method that was used at Gobekli Tepe so compelling is because of the fact that it was deliberately buried. So, the organic material found in the layer of sediment near the base of the structure can be used to give us an approximate date of when the site was purposefully buried. This also means that the objects that were sampled and used for the radiocarbon dating method, were not contaminated at all since the time that it was buried; effectively being a pure sample giving a high degree of confidence to the dating being accurate. The date shocked people all over the world, coming in at roughly 10,000 b.c. This is long before the accepted mainstream version of the history of our civilization, which was believed to have started around 4000 b.c. in Sumeria. Gobekli Tepe just blew the door wide open, shattering the previous timeline, effectively doubling the history of civilization as we know it.



Pictures taken at Gobekli Tepe showing the circles, pillars, and relief carvings

Still, we have to remember that this dating is only when the site was buried, and it could have existed for much much longer before then. The third mysterious detail about Gobekli Tepe is, after conducting a survey of the site using ground penetrating radar, it revealed numerous other stone circles that remained buried all over the area. In fact, we also discovered other pillars and circular structures that are buried beneath the ones that have already been excavated, possibly as many as three additional layers of them underneath the main site where the excavation continues. Meaning that the people who constructed and used this site, continuously buried these puzzling structures when they were finished with them, then erected a new one directly above the previous one, then repeating the process, then again one more time. The last of which, the upper most of them, is the area that was discovered by Klaus Schmidt in 1995 a.d., and where our investigation into this forgotten past continues. The discovery of this new data has baffled the archeologists and researchers studying the site, and it could potentially make Gobekli Tepe many thousands of years older than the current dating of 10,000 b.c. This is indisputable evidence of our civilization stretching back into extreme antiquity, and it is driving the academic community crazy, as it totally blows the lid off their narrative of history and the authority they once claimed over it. Again, the academic community chooses to ignore discoveries like this, while continuing its ardent and belligerent opposition to any evidence or theory that doesn't fit in with their script. We have to ask why this is? No matter what their attitude or dogma might be, Gobekli Tepe has given us only a minute peek into the forgotten history of our planet, but the invaluable information it has given us, has been nothing short of Earth shaking. Still, we are basically clueless, with any evidence pointing us to who these people were, what they used this site for, or why they decided to deliberately bury it, remaining lost to time.

- **THE MOAI OF EASTER ISLAND**

In a remote, secluded area of the boundless South Pacific Ocean, thousands of miles away from anywhere, a volcano long ago rose up from the dark crushing depths of the abyss, breaking through the mesmerizing azure, cerulean waves as they saunter along, seemingly unphased by the beautiful tropical paradise that evolved from the once violent, angry mountain. This magical and seductive neverland is known as Easter Island. Besides its charming and captivating tropical pleasures, you will find hundreds of massive monolithic statues of human figures. Standing there silently, gazing out across the ages, the Moai statues measure up to 10 meters tall and tip the scales at an impressive 82 tons. Mysteries abound as to not only how these bewildering figures were carved, but what motivated the local Rapa Nui people to undertake such a tremendously difficult endeavor in the first place. As there are many questions that boggle the mind when trying to unravel the mysteries of Easter Island, we will not dive in too deep, but focus our attention on one fact that is generally overlooked. Excavations were done that uncovered the fact that many of the Moai statues have full bodies that have been buried up to their neck by natural processes. The study of the natural build up of sediments over time and how objects pass from the

biosphere (surface of the Earth) to the lithosphere (under the Earth's surface) is known as Geotaphonomy. Using this process will not give an exact date to determine how long ago this process began, as the conditions and variables differ due to a wide array of factors. We can however make an educated guess, and infer that in order to bury one of these statues under 20 feet of sediment, would most likely take thousands of years. We won't attempt to put a number on how many thousands of years this natural process would take, but it's reasonable to believe that it is likely at least a few if not dozens or more. To the best of our knowledge, there has been no detailed study of the sediment strata to date, and this most likely will not happen anytime soon. The Chilean government who are the administrators of the island, along with the UNESCO World Heritage Foundation, have ordered these mystic statues to be reburied, with no further excavations being allowed. This is an atrocious act to hinder the study of our collective history on the planet, but, as we will later see, the attempt to conceal the truth has been a continuing strategy by many groups around the world for over one hundred years.

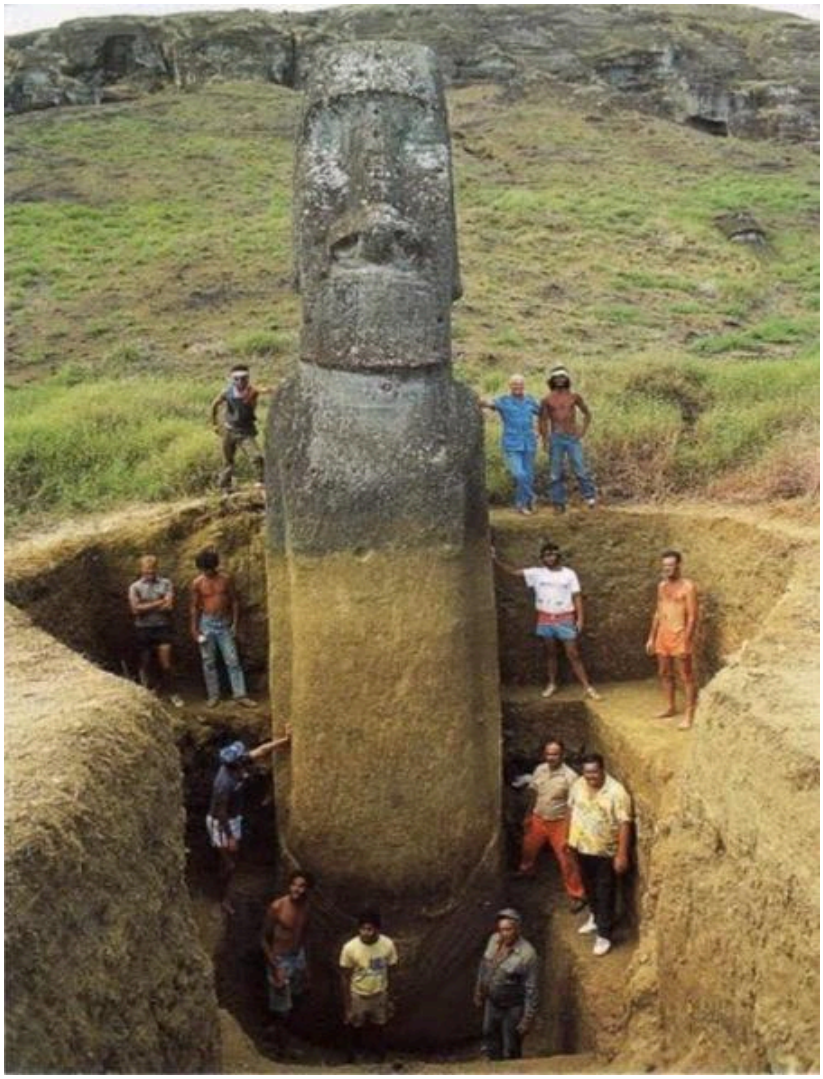


Photo courtesy of the Easter Island Foundation

- **MOHENJO DARO**

Deep in the heart of the modern day country of Pakistan, archeologists in 1922 a.d. unearthed a freakish ancient city in the Indus River Valley called Mohenjo-daro, 'the Mound of the Dead'. This followed a year after another major archaeological discovery which uncovered the ancient city of Harappa over six hundred miles further north in the Indus River Valley. These two sites, which supposedly date back to 2500 b.c were the major centers of the Harappan or Indus Valley civilization, and are believed to be the origin of the Hindu civilization around 4500-5000 b.c. which eventually migrated into the modern day country of India. The uninterrupted cultural history of the Vedic civilizations; later birthing the Hindu, Jain and Buddhist religions, give us an exceptionally rare and invaluable time-line of the history of one of the world's greatest civilizations. The importance of this undisturbed continuous stream of knowledge, wisdom, science and history that has been endowed to us across the ages cannot be overstated. While the rest of the planet saw a myriad of cultures and civilizations rise and fall, many of them shrouded in the obscure annals of a bygone and forgotten history, we can peer back thousands of years into the past and see how this culture evolved, what they experienced and how they succeeded where others did not.

Many scholars believe that significant changes in the climate occurred that led to a prolonged period of drought which caused the civilization in the Indus Valley to eventually collapse. We know that the climate on our planet is a dynamic and ever changing force that humans have had to adapt to since time immemorial, no doubt impacting the Indus Valley civilization to a greater or lesser extent. However, can we absolutely conclude this to be the catalyst that caused this collapse and eventual migration into the Indian subcontinent? It is a possibility we must consider. On the other hand, there is evidence and historical accounts from the Vedic scriptures that suggest another situation that we cannot overlook and discount. There is evidence that suggests that the destruction of Mohenjo-daro was caused by a nuclear explosion. Scattered across the site is what is known as 'Trinite' or 'Alamogordo Glass', initially identified after the first atomic bomb test in the Alamogordo desert of New Mexico. Trinite is essentially a glassy residue left after an intense heat event occurs (known as vitrification) that melts the sand, rocks, or sediment in the immediate area, turning it into a unique glassy substance. There are only two ways we know of that can produce the immense amount of heat required to produce Trinite. The first is through the impact of a meteor or comet, and the second is from a nuclear explosion. Since there is no impact crater in the area to suggest an impact from a celestial invader, and no account of one recorded in the incredibly detailed Vedic chronicles, we therefore have to conclude that there was a nuclear explosion at Mohenjo-daro. This can be further corroborated by a few other details we have gathered by studying this once mighty city. There are higher than usual levels of radiation at the site, which is also a side-effect of a nuclear detonation. Then we have to look at the unusual position of the skeletal remains scattered around the site; which suggests that they died quickly, as their bodies seem to be left where they met their

doom, and not being buried in a ceremonial or respectful manner we associate with a civilized society. The most intriguing piece of evidence we have is the Vedic scriptures speaking of the existence and use of these types of weapons in the distant past.

The riveting and prodigious revelations contained in the divine saga's of the Ramayana and Mahabharata, which are two of the preeminent manuscripts which consummate the very foundation of the Hindu religion, dating back to the deepest parts of antiquity. The events of the Ramayana are said to have taken place over 7,000 years ago, with the events of the Mahabharata taking place over 5,000 years ago; placing the Ramayana roughly around 5000 b.c., and the Mahabharata around 3000 b.c. Both of these epics describe in eerie detail the deployment, horrendous power, chilling devastation, and gruesome effects that followed the use of ordinance uncannily similar to that of atomic weapons being unleashed during what has to be the grisliest and most earth-shaking battles ever recounted in history. They coherently articulate details such as; a blinding flash of light as if a new sun had materialized on Earth, the blast wave from the profane magnitude of the explosion that engulfed the battlefield, the daunting rise of a mushroom cloud enveloping the horizon into an apocalyptic nightmare, the harrowing level of utter and total devastation inflicted upon the enemy as if the armageddon had come, as well as the vulgar and nauseating effects inflicted by the fallout. While the authors of these epic tales use different words in which to describe these momentous events from the vernacular we use today, the disposition you are left with is unmistakable; giving you the distinct and unambiguous portrayal of nuclear weapons being unleashed upon the enemy.

The voluminous breadth of the Vedic scriptures are filled with descriptions of a wide array of advanced technology, cataclysmic weapons, flying machines, an exceptional knowledge of physiology and medicine; as well as an acute insight into the spiritual realm through many various sacred rituals, practices, and traditions. As it literally takes a lifetime of dedicated study to explore and uncover all the secrets and wisdom contained in the Vedas; the Ramayana and the Mahabharata are but the two most famous and paramount epics in the Hindu religion. The undeniable similarities of the terribly powerful weapons they describe to that of our modern nuclear weapons, again, cannot be dismissed or ignored; regardless of whether or not we believe that the scientific knowledge and technological capabilities necessary to create these horrific weapons existed thousands of years ago. This makes the destruction of Mohenjo-daro from a nuclear holocaust a very real and credible scenario worthy of further investigation. It should not be a surprise to anyone that the mainstream scholars and the academic community continue to downplay, dismiss, or attempt to refute any research that either extends the history of human civilization on Earth, or acknowledges the possibility of advanced science and technology existing in the remote past. As always, they employ unsubstantiated claims and present no evidence to back up their frivolous assertions.

- **STONE CIRCLES OF SOUTHERN AFRICA**

Stretching across a wide swath of the southern part of the African continent; encompassing the countries of South Africa, Zimbabwe, Mozambique and Botswana; are a puzzling collection of millions of Stone Circles. Each one appears to be a unique shape with no clear pattern or template evident to suggest any sort of explicit blueprint in their organization or architectural concept, other than that they are all of a more or less circular shape. One curious feature that motivates us to consider that they are all built in a discernable and deliberate manner for a common purpose, is that they are connected to one another by a web of stone arteries. Their existence has been known by the local people of southern Africa for a long time, but their purpose and architects were a mystery; being categorized as just another one of the numerous conundrums found in this mystical and bewitching continent.





Needing to come up with some kind of notion or concept to explain the numerous quantities of these weird structures, the idea of them being corrals for the keeping of livestock was put forward. Since these anomalous phenomena weren't particularly interesting or of any kind of significance to most, this theory was generally accepted and people didn't really pay any more attention to them. People never really bothered to stop and think if this theory actually made sense, as it hadn't garnered enough notoriety or distinction to draw the consideration of any researchers or scholars. That is until a South African man by the name of Michael Tellinger came along and completely blew everyone's mind with the bombshell he dropped onto the world, leaving people absolutely thunderstruck. The epiphany he had, after spending his entire life in the northern part of South Africa, surrounded by and being inexplicably drawn to all the wondrous marvels and cryptic secrets of this captivating land, was nothing short of astounding. With his only tools being his inquisitive nature and analytical mind, Michael set forth on a quest to unravel these enchanting mysteries that had ensnared his dreams for years. Though he has made a number of other fantastic discoveries, including his work with Johan Heine at the oldest

known astronomical observatory on Earth known as ‘Adam’s Calendar’ (dating back to at least 75,000 b.c.), we are going to stick primarily to the phenomena of the Stone Circles, for now. Still, we encourage all of you to educate yourselves on his other numerous and extraordinary discoveries, as each of them are nothing short of tremendous!

Michael was not satisfied by the theory of the Stone Circles being constructed and used as animal corrals to pen in livestock, as there were literally millions of them stretching across such a large area to think that they were such a necessary element to the ranching of livestock, and therefore making them worthy of the tremendous amount of labor required to construct them. Nor did the obvious fact escape his vigilant and discerning eye, which no one had bothered to account for or question when the animal corral theory was put forward, was that none of the Stone Circles were equipped with an opening to allow animals to enter and exit the circles. There were no breaks in the walls as they ringed around forming their circular shape, thus discarding the animal corral theory due to this simple and conspicuous oversight. It was blatantly obvious that a considerable amount of time and effort was devoted to constructing such large quantities of them over such a vast area, while also bearing in mind the curious fact that they appeared to be linked together by network of stone arteries or conduits; almost like a giant web stretching out across the land. This then insinuates that they had a far larger and much more compelling purpose behind them. Taking some time to contemplate these fundamental details that have been completely overlooked by everyone else, warranted the advent of a whole different perspective, using a fresh set of eyes and an open mind, while also allowing for abstract ideas and imaginative concepts to be considered. Swiftly tuning into the unerring scope, grandeur and actuality of it; he was able to now comprehend its true scale, visualizing it as a whole interconnected apparatus, superstructure, device, or possibly even an instrument. This led to the culmination of there needing to be an explicit intention or purpose behind them, requiring a grand architect to layout a masterful and eloquent design that such an enormous and dramatic structure justifiably commands.

There are only two things that can be positively assured of being true as a result of this realization. The first being the utmost importance that must have been placed on this startling complex of interwoven structures by the people which drove them to construct such a mind boggling complex armature in the first place. The second being the tremendous effect and impact it must have had on the everyday lives of the people. Taking these two unshakable facts into consideration then begs the question; what could have been of such monumental importance that would affect, even shape these people's lives and perhaps their entire civilization? It unquestionably had to be something intrinsic to their culture, integral to their way of life, a fundamental imperative forging the very cornerstone of their civilization. What kind of supreme element exists that could arouse such vigor, such a raw primitive impulse that would have undoubtedly shaped their society? It had to be a luminous phenomenon producing such an incredibly powerful force to have motivated these people to build the one of the largest architectural monuments on Earth.

That is when a brilliant flash came out of nowhere, striking Michael with the force of Zeus' lightning bolt. He suddenly realized that these oddly shaped, and seemingly randomly placed circles had an extraordinarily sublime purpose. Power! That's it! It had to be. A power, energy, or some sort of mighty force. Nothing else would make sense, and drive the ancient people to such extraordinary lengths. As always, one profound revelation only serves to open the door to a whole new host of questions. What kind of power, energy, or force could this be? Not finding any evidence of things resembling our modern day power generation facilities, like; a coal fired power plant, solar power station, nuclear reactors, or hydroelectric power plants; he had to expand his outlook and consider other, more mystical, occult, even divine possibilities. For countless generations people on Earth had attributed many things to supernatural, ethereal, and divine gods to explain the natural world. This has been, and remains today, a powerful force that dominates the lives of countless people around the world. Could this megastructure hold some religious or spiritual purpose? It is a possibility that could not be discounted; but could this celestial force manifest itself as an energy source and be a fundamental necessity to their civilization? Possibly. Though inorder to make sense of it, it was necessary to dive into the power of God before he could dismiss it and move on to other possibilities.

When we take a look into the power of God in the religions of the world you have to start at the beginning of creation. God's stupendous, herculean power surpasses everything and can only be described as a force of such universal scale that was able to bring all of creation into existence. But what is this power, where does it come from, and how could the power of creation be used as an energy source for these ancient people? To unravel this ethereal question we must study what the religions of the world say about it, and there is no better place to start than the book of Genesis in the Hebrew bible.

- In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. Now the earth was formless and empty, darkness was over the surface of the deep, and the Spirit of God was hovering over the waters. And God said, "Let there be light," and there was light. God saw that the light was good, and he separated the light from the darkness. - Genesis 1:1-4

Poof! Just like that, all of creation was brought into existence. But what did God do that caused this? What method did he employ? Did we miss something here? Nope, it's right there in the first four sentences of the Bible. God was hanging out, and **'SAID'**, 'Let there be light," He **'SAID'**. He voiced his intention. There was a sound, a resonant frequency. It was the amplitude applied, or resonance of a natural frequency. Put more simply; all things in nature have a 'natural frequency', or rate at which they vibrate.

Wait a minute! God created everything by saying something? An audible or acoustic sound is what he used to breathe life into the Universe? Yup! That's what the

Bible says in the first few sentences. Okay, let's look at another creation story from another of the world's great religions, Hindu, and see what they say about God and the power of creation. Bringing all of creation into existence has got to be God's biggest trick or greatest power, with anything else paling in comparison, right?

Before we jump into the Hindu creation story, it is necessary to understand a couple of key factors about that religion. That of the 'holy trinity' of major gods; Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva; similar to the Christian 'Holy Trinity' of; the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Brahma is the creator of the Universe and of all things. Vishnu is the preserver and protector of the Universe. Shiva both creates and destroys the Universe, protecting and transforming it. Another key factor is that there are various creation stories because they believe in the cyclical nature of the Universe, with the world being created many times over and over again, and not just once and for all. This is a similar concept to that of the Mayan civilization in Meso-America. The god Brahma is the one that breathed life into the Universe, and the story goes like this.

- Everything was so peaceful and silent that Vishnu slept undisturbed by dreams or motion. From the depths a humming sound began to tremble, OM (AUM). It grew and spread, filling the emptiness and throbbing with energy. The night had ended. Vishnu awoke. - Rig Veda 10:129, Nasadiya Sukta

Brahma breathed life into the Universe with the '**SOUND'**, OM (AUM); thus ending the night with the sound giving rise to the light. Again, we see the same theme being expressed. Sound creates all things, bringing light from the darkness. A resonance frequency!

What about some of the more 'non-traditional' cultures and civilizations? What do they have to say? We can look to the Aborigines of Australia who believe in the 'Dreamtime' where the **'SINGING'** of the three 'Songlines' brought creation into existence. The Aborigines did not have a written language and passed down their stories, traditions, and history orally through the telling of stories; so in order to get an exact word for word transcription or rendition you would have to hear it orally from an Aboriginal elder. Rest assured though that this is a relatively accurate encapsulation of the theme and ecclesial concept of their stories.

There is one common denominator that is the source of all of creation, sound and resonance. This theme permeates through most, if not all, of the creation stories around the world and throughout time. Remember back to the Mayan creation story in the Popol Vuh. The world was brought out of the dark void and into existence through a conversation or dialogue between the Mayan gods; Huracan (Hurricane), Gugumatz (the Feathered Serpent) and Tepeu (Sovereign). Whatever they **'SAID'** was created! This is also difficult to directly translate as the Maya used a hieroglyphic written language, much the same as

the Egyptian hieroglyphs, and as before, it is a homogeneous rendition of their creation story.

One of the greatest minds in the history of science, Nikola Tesla, once prophetically stated, “If you want to find the secrets of the Universe, think in terms of energy, frequency, and vibration.”

If sound or resonant frequency is the most powerful force in all of the Universe, the energy that created all of existence, then could the supernal power of sound be the energy source we are looking for to unwrap the riddle of the Stone Circles? This is the epiphany that hit Michael Tellinger like a celestial bombshell from the gods. He then set out with a purpose, plunging head first into the study of acoustics.

Acoustics is a branch of the science of physics that studies: the production, control, transmission, reception, and effects of audible waves of pressure in gases, liquids, and solids including vibration, sound, ultrasound, and infrasound. Hold on a minute. Physics? Yes physics! The science that studies the structure of matter and how the fundamental elements of the Universe interact; ranging from the very small, using quantum mechanics, to the totality of the Universe itself, using general relativity. Diving into this deep deep rabbit hole, you come across another branch of study called ‘Cymatics’. Cymatics is the study of the visible aspects of sound vibration and shows the transformational nature of sound and matter. You may have seen a demonstration of it. Take a stereo speaker and place it facing up. Then you place either a plate, diaphragm, or some type of membrane on top of the speaker and spread out a bunch of sand across it. When you play sounds, music, or frequencies through the speaker, you will see the sand form into various geometric patterns. The patterns change into a plethora of beautiful geometric shapes depending on the resonant frequency being transmitted through the speaker.

Re-examining the Stone Circles in a much more systematic way and applying the science of acoustics and cymatics to the unique shapes of the millions of Stone Circles is when things began to fall into place for Michael. The Stone Circles were constructed to duplicate specific resonant frequencies. But where was this energy, this sound, this power of creation coming from? There had to be a source, something showing these people what shapes to imitate, giving them a template or barometer to guide them. Stopping to ponder this ethereal quandary, it was only prudent to methodically walk through all of the viable options he could think of. Did these ancient audiophiles have the capability to visually see these telestic patterns, revealing themselves in some kind of spectral phantasm? We don’t want to dismiss anything without evidence, though this is a pretty far stretch of the imagination. Was the Sun burning these patterns into the ground from some type of calamitous solar flare discharge? It’s more likely than some ghostly apparition manifesting itself to them in a dream, but then wouldn’t we see evidence of this all over the world and not just here in southern Africa? Most likely. So what else is there? What kind of powerful

energy source is there here on planet Earth that could naturally lead to a reasonable answer? Wait a minute! The Earth! Naturally. The planet itself is an enormous source of energy.

This was an amazing discovery! Our ancient ancestors were able to read the natural resonant frequency of the planet. How they were able to do this is another question. Receiving this transmission, this planetary force of creation that nature was communicating, they devised a way to map the cymatic patterns of resonant frequencies and constructed circular stone structures where they manifest on the surface, mirroring what was being emitted by the Earth. Placing stones over these cymatic patterns allowed the stones to capture this natural frequency (energy) and hold onto it, storing it in the stones. Have you ever put a stone next to a bonfire? What happens? The stone heats up because it is storing the heat (energy) it captured from the fire. But how were the ancient people of this land able to use this almighty power? Examining the cymatic stone shapes more assiduously, it became clear that some of them were in the shape of 'Resonant Cavity Generators' or 'Magnetrons', exactly the same thing we use today. The answer was staring right at us. Okay, you might be a little bit lost here, but everyone is familiar with a magnetron; we assure you. Do you have a microwave oven at home? Then you have a 'Resonant Cavity Magnetron' in your kitchen! It is the main component of your microwave oven. The way it works is quite simple. Your microwave needs a power source, so you plug it into an electrical socket. There are magnets inside the microwave oven (hence, magnetron), and once you apply energy (electricity) to the magnet, it creates an electromagnetic field. This creates microwave radiation (heat), and these invisible microwaves are sent bouncing back and forth inside of the oven exciting or vibrating the water molecules (generating heat) inside of your food. Boom! Easy right? Resonant Cavity Magnetrons have many other applications as well, like; radar detection systems, radio waves for music and TV, various light systems, etc.





What Michael Tellinger re-discovered is nothing short of Earth shaking! This was the secret to free limitless energy we have been searching for, and our ancestors knew about this magical sorcery many thousands of years ago. No, not magical, supernatural, ethereal, and definitely not involving any kind of sorcery or mystical spells. This is a completely natural phenomenon that we can apply our scientific knowledge and technology to and tap into this liberating power. Right? Well, not quite yet.

"What do you mean not yet? It's right there for us to use! We can just tap into what they were doing! Right?"

Not quite. So here's the rub. First, whatever our ancestors were doing to convert the natural frequency into a tangible energy, amplify it, and transmit that energy has been lost to time. The Stone Circles seem like they are quite ancient and any type of technology, be it metallic or otherwise, would have been stripped away over the millennia by opportunistic vandals and melted down or reprocessed. Therefore, whatever technology, device, or other type of contraption they used to convert the natural frequency, and transmit it vanished into the forgotten ages of history!

"But wait! Don't we know how to do this now? Didn't we just go over how to capture the natural frequency of the planet in stones, just like they did? Don't we use these fancy Resonant Cavity Generator thingamabobs already? This shouldn't be a problem, right?"

Well, yeah, there is a problem. A BIG problem! Just ask Nikola Tesla. We will get to Tesla later, but for now, let's keep our focus here with acoustics and resonant frequency.

Beyond the use of acoustics and resonant frequency as a power source, that of all creation, there are many other things that sound can be used for, which are suspiciously being repressed from the eyes of the public. Since sound is the very source of creation, then it has the power of the gods, right? RIGHT! Though any research into this power is suppressed by the government, academia, and the business community. However, it is being pursued vigorously by the military for secret black budget programs (those not known to the public). Things such as; sonoluminescence (sound creating light, as spoken about in the ancient texts) superluminal propagation (exceeding the speed of light), broadband electromagnetic cloaking (invisibility), levitation (defying the force of gravity), creating DNA (source of all creation and therefore life itself), healing all sickness (being able to destroy pathogens including cancer and leukemia), SASER weapons (similar to a laser, but using sound instead of light), and energizing our air and water, amongst many many other things. So this technology is generally overlooked or downplayed as 'pseudoscience' to keep people off the scent of this almighty power.

CHAPTER 17:
SOUND, FREQUENCY, RESONANCE and MAGNETISM

We cannot overstate the importance and impact that sound (acoustics) has on everything in existence! To understand this better we need to understand a few fundamental principles of nature. Firstly, the most fundamental element to understand is that everything in existence (humans, animals, plants, rocks, planets, stars, galaxies, every atom in your body) emits a natural acoustic frequency (the speed at which sound vibrates). Anything that moves, such as the electrons of an atom, produces a natural frequency or sound (sound is energy moving through a substance) and manifests itself as a 'torus' or 'toroidal' field surrounding it. A torus is basically the shape of a donut. When moving through a medium or substance, the sound emanates this shape as it moves away from its central source. Think of dropping a rock into a pond of water. The energy created will cause waves or ripples to move away from the point where you dropped the rock. Similar to that. When the sound (energy) moves or vibrates, it creates a magnetic field (toroidal field), and magnetic fields can be converted to create electricity. With this being the case, all things then have a toroidal field around them, from the smallest atoms, to our bodies, our planet, solar system, and galaxy, which is energy. A torus also captures energy and amplifies it as well. Remember this as we move forward with our investigation of sound.

Now let's take a look into the sound and resonance that surrounds and influences our environment and even ourselves. The frequency that the planet Earth vibrates at is 7.83 Hz - 8 Hz (Hz or Hertz is the number of vibrations over a set period of time), and is known as the 'Schumann Resonance'. The audible field perceived by the human ear ranges between 20 Hz - 20,000 Hz (20 kHz), with the low-end of 20 Hz being a low bass tone, and the high-end of 20 kHz being a high pitch treble or piercing sound. Below our audible range of 0 Hz - 20 Hz is what is known as 'Infrasound'; and while we cannot hear these frequencies, other animals such as moles and elephants can. Similarly, frequencies above 20 kHz are called 'Ultrasound', and can be heard by cats and dogs, with bats and dolphins being able to pick-up the extreme frequencies going up to 160,000 Hz (160 kHz). It is important to understand that regardless of whether or not we can hear these frequencies in our audible range, these frequencies are out there and their effects are very real.

The human brain operates from billions of neurons, and their combined electrical signals that generate oscillations (vibrations) are known as brain waves. The five brain waves which control the function of the brain are what we call; gamma, beta, alpha, theta, and delta waves (from highest to lowest frequency).

- **GAMMA WAVES**

Gamma waves (40 Hz - 100 Hz) are what controls the higher functions and processing tasks of the brain, as well as our cognitives functions, such as; thinking, feeling, sensation, and intuition. They are responsible for our ability to learn, process information, and memory; as well as being important for taking the information gathered by our physical senses and forming our perception and awareness. Excessive amounts of gamma waves can cause anxiety, over stimulation, and stress; while having a minimal amount can cause ADHD (Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder), depression, and learning disabilities. Having an optimal amount can help to bind the senses; while also increasing cognitive function, information processing, learning, perception, and REM sleep.

- **BETA WAVES**

Beta waves (12 Hz - 40 Hz) control our conscious thought, logical thinking, ability to focus, while also having a stimulating effect. The attributes of these brain waves are what we exhibit while we are awake during the day and allow us to complete conscious tasks, such as; critical thinking, reading, writing, socialization, etc. The higher range of Beta frequencies are responsible for us having higher levels of arousal, and when we drink caffeine or take other stimulants, these waves will naturally increase. Excessive amounts of Beta waves can increase adrenaline, anxiety, stress, and an inability to relax; while too little can cause daydreaming, depression, and poor cognition. Being exposed to an optimal amount can help us sharpen our conscious focus, problem solving abilities, and increase our memory.

- **ALPHA WAVES**

Alpha waves (8 Hz - 12 Hz) help us to bridge the gap between our conscious thinking and our subconscious mind. This frequency range, falling between Beta and Theta, helps us to calm down and promotes feelings of deep relaxation. If we become stressed, it is because the Beta waves are blocking out the production of Alpha waves, over stimulating us. Excessive amounts of Alpha waves can inhibit our ability to focus, cause daydreaming, and become too relaxed; while having too little can increase anxiety, stress, insomnia, and OCD (Obsessive Compulsive Disorder). The right amount of these brain waves has a calming and relaxing effect.

- **THETA**

Theta waves (4 Hz - 8Hz) are what causes us to experience deep feelings and raw emotions, restorative sleep, and have the benefit of helping to improve our intuition, creativity, and is what makes us feel more natural. Excessive amounts of these brain waves can make people prone to bouts of depression, hyperactivity, impulsivity,

inattentiveness, and make you highly suggestible because of the fact that they cause you to be deeply relaxed, almost in a semi-hypnotic state. Having too little can lead to poor emotional awareness, stress, and anxiety. Theta brain waves are very helpful as long as they are not produced in excess while we are awake. In the proper amounts, Theta waves can boost our creativity, intuition, relaxation, and our emotional connections.

- **DELTA WAVES**

Delta waves (0 Hz - 4 Hz) are the slowest brain waves and are found most often in infants and young children. As we get older, we tend to produce less of them even while we are sleeping. They are responsible for our deepest levels of relaxation, restorative healing processes, as well as our unconscious bodily functions such as digestion and regulating our heart beat. Having an excessive amount of Delta waves can lead to brain injuries, learning problems, the inability to think clearly, and severe ADHD; while having too low or abnormal amounts can cause learning disabilities, difficulty in maintaining conscious awareness (as seen with brain injuries), poor sleep patterns, and hindering our bodies ability to rejuvenate and revitalize our brain. Ideal amounts of these brain waves help to boost the body's immune system, natural healing process, and deep restorative sleep.

Now that we understand the natural frequencies used by our brain, as well as the benefits and drawbacks of them in the wrong amounts, we can better understand how sound waves have a direct effect on us. Most of these frequencies are inaudible to us as they come in below our range of perception, but make no mistake about it, these frequencies are everywhere around us and we must be cognizant of them as they can directly impact our bodies, relationships, and our very lives! Furthermore, with this knowledge and a thorough study of the precise amounts of various frequencies, a person or group could use these natural, imperceptible processes to direct our lives or society; whether that be for benevolent or malevolent purposes or reasons. The military, police forces, and certain businesses have developed devices and techniques to use for crowd control, deterring pirates on the open seas, and for use against an enemy force on the battlefield. Transmitting certain frequencies can lead to horrible feelings of sickness, headaches, etc. The ability to manipulate brain waves can also lead to a person, group, or community being susceptible to unconscious suggestions in order to impact reasoning or decision making concerning a desired emotional attitude or event. Clearly, in the wrong hands this type of knowledge can have unwanted and disastrous outcomes. However, using this knowledge in a positive manner can have wondrous, even miraculous impacts on not only ourselves, but the entire world!

Looking back to the natural frequency of the Earth, the ‘Schumann Resonance’, we see that it falls right in-between the Alpha and Theta frequencies at 7.8 Hz - 8 Hz, which is why we feel a natural state of relaxation and emotional connection to the Earth when we are surrounded in a natural environment, such as a forest, the desert, mountains, and the

ocean. The Earth is resonating with us, and indeed we are connected to Gaia, our Mother Earth, at the most fundamental and spiritual levels. When we forego or limit our time spent in natural environments, we limit our exposure to this calming and visceral spirit of our very essence. In doing so, and situating our lives in artificially manufactured towns and metropolises, we are in effect restricting our exposure to the natural resonance of Earth. Our skyscrapers, mega highways, shopping malls, and even our homes, obstruct the 'heartbeat' of nature; drowning it out with synthetic frequencies of the sophisticated technological civilization we have built all around us. The consequences of this indifference and ignorance of nature has led to predictable issues, with a general sense of turbulence, distress, and despondency felt amongst many people around the world. Our buildings, homes, and cities are not designed in harmony with nature to allow for its natural flow. We have flooded our society with mechanical frequencies from our phones, computers, TV's and radios suffocating our communion to the divine. Indeed every machine, every piece of technology we have fabricated emits an inorganic, insentient frequency that is not in unison or symmetry with the vibration of creation. To think that this does not have profound effects on us as individuals and as a society as a whole is imprudent and possibly quite dangerous.

Countless people around the world can sense that something is out of sync; something delusory and fallacious with our development as a species; something ignoble and profane in the way we communicate and engage with each other, something pompous and even sacrilegious in the way we have desecrated Mother Earth with our parochial and narcissistic march towards becoming an advanced technological civilization. We all know something is amiss, we can feel it, but we don't know exactly why we feel this way, where we might have gone wrong, or what we can do to fix it. Tribal leaders, healers, and shamans have felt this shift in the collective consciousness of the planet and her children for a long time as they are intune with the harmony and language of our Mother Earth. They have been telling us for many years that we must reconnect with nature and the spirit of the Earth. These sapient oracular sages have been striving to teach us this for well over two hundred years now, but unfortunately their words have fallen on deaf ears, with their ancestral wisdom being disparaged, reviled and repressed in favor of gluttony and hedonism. This is exactly the cause of our suffering, the ostensible sundering of our synergy and nexus with the ethereal realm, leaving us feeling empty and despondent, bereft of our supernal fusion to the numinous empyrean fields that lay just beyond reach in our modern technological civilization today.

We can see the evidence of this just by looking at the power sound has when we visit a church or monastery. The songs and hymns being sung by the congregation, the chanting of monks, etc. bring about a feeling of calm and a connection to a higher spirit, or some kind of divine energy. It is the sound, the resonance of the acoustic frequencies that are impacting us, which are amplified when done by a large group and in specifically designed buildings; such as churches and monasteries because of their distinct design and construction which is usually based on Sacred Geometry and Numerology. More on that in

a little bit. Many people assume that this is the power of God reaching out to us, and they would be correct; but they are misinterpreting this power of God as some supernatural deity governing our lives from some ethereal plane or heaven, because they don't understand the power of creation that they are invoking through their ceremonies. They are close to the truth, but most still feel a separation from the divine; seeking instead to curry favor with their supposed supernatural deity in one way or another. Many religious people believe in the omnipotence of God, being everywhere at all times, even being part of our very being. They are correct in this belief, but again do not see the truth of this power; being that of resonance and frequency which surrounds us, penetrates us, and is inseparable from us at all times.

Perhaps you have seen the science fiction movies 'Star Wars', where the Jedi Knights use the power of the 'Force' for good and selfless purposes, with their rivals the Sith Lords using the 'Force' for evil or selfish purposes. This is a perfect conceptualization of the existence, extent, power and implementation of resonance and frequency; though they do not describe it as sound, but do describe it as the 'Force' that brings balance and structure to the Universe. Apparently the 'Star Wars' creator, George Lucas, was on the right path, perhaps even hinting at this power of creation in his movies. They are works of fiction which exaggerate things, obviously, but watch a few of them and you will get a good idea of what the 'Force' is, and how it can be used for benevolent or malevolent purposes.

- **CONES**

No we are not talking about ice cream cones, but the cone shape and its ability to concentrate acoustic energy and direct its energy for specific purposes. First we must understand that the conal shape exists throughout nature and it is used for this specific purpose. We have only to look within! Our eyes, that is, and it works like this. The 'Iris' and 'Lens' are in the shape of a torus which captures the light (resonant frequency) all around us, then takes that energy (information) directing and focusing it through the cones behind the lens in the photoreceptor cells, then sending it to our brain; more specifically to our pineal gland. We would literally be blind without these cones and the tori that capture the resonant frequency.

Curiously, in many of the cylinder seals, and relief carvings from Babylon, Akkadia, and Sumeria in Mesopotamia from our earliest civilizations, they show beings (gods) using cone shape objects that look like pine cones, and are pointing them at the head of humans. This is odd because it would imply that they are attempting to focus some sort of energy and direct it into the human brain. It has long been known (begrudgingly by academia, of course not wanting to let the proverbial 'cat out of the bag'), that the pineal gland in the human brain is the seat of our consciousness and our '3rd Eye' which allows for our perception of higher realms of sight or cognition. The pineal gland also secretes a

substance called ‘Dimethyltryptamine’ (DMT) which is what is responsible for our lucid dreams when we are sleeping, and this substance is the world’s most powerful hallucinogenic substance. More on that later. The ‘Eye of Re’, also known as the ‘Eye of Horus’ has the exact shape of the human pineal gland, so it is more than fair to assume that our ancient ancestors had a high degree of knowledge of this part of the human brain. Were these gods attempting to deactivate or decrease the ability of human beings to use this sight or power of perception, and using cone shaped objects to do so? It may very well be the case, and could be one of the secrets that our ancient ancestors were attempting to communicate to us. If it could be turned off or deactivated, then it stands to reason that it could be turned back on. This would corroborate many of the holy stories from our ancient cultures and religions, such as the Maya, when the gods did something to humans that limited our ability to see through time, across space, and between different realms of perception or dimensions. We can also see the Hebrew God, Yahweh, striking down mankind in the story of the Tower of Babel, limiting humans ability to communicate with each other and scattering them across the Earth so that we would not attain the level or power of the divine; supposedly because of our hubris. This is something that we must study in a serious manner, as are many of the stories written into our ancient scriptures. They have been preserved for us to interpret in the distant future when we could better understand the context, knowledge and technology they were attempting to describe to us.

The technique of using resonance with cone shaped objects is found all throughout nature, and could have been the way that our ancestors were able to lift massive stone blocks to build the ancient temples, such as the Great Pyramids. Perhaps you have visited or heard of the site in southern Florida, near the city of Miami known as the ‘Coral Castle’. It is exactly what it sounds like, a castle built out of megalithic blocks of stone coral. The peculiar thing about this place is that it was built by one man by the name of Edward Leedskalnin, who was an immigrant from Latvia. Ok, so what? What’s the big deal? The big deal is, that Edward Leedskalnin was a man of small stature, somewhat frail and feeble looking, even sickly, recovering from a bout of tuberculosis when he was young; and he built it all by himself, while not allowing others to watch him while he was working on it. Did we mention that Edward Leedskalnin was a Freemanson? Think about it. A small, feeble, sickly man, all by himself managed to lift hundreds of megalithic stone blocks weighing up to 30 tons each, all by himself and place them perfectly. How did he do it? Well, he would never tell anyone his secret, but a few local boys managed to sneak a peek over the wall one day as he was busy building and they reported that he was using two ice cream cones, one in each hand, to move the blocks. So, yes, ok we have to admit, the magical power of ice cream cones. Could he have discovered the ancient secrets of the pyramid builders?

What is disturbing is that this area of scientific study has been relegated to the realm of pseudoscience and written off as implausible and unviable before any serious efforts have been made to actually prove if it works or not. Why is that? We see that it works in nature, so why would any serious scientist or academic professional discard it as nonsense

before any discernible evidence has been put forward through scientific study? It just doesn't make any sense, unless it is a secret that many people in power are trying to keep a lid on. This could very well be the case, as the implications of unleashing the power of creation, with all its potential benefits and dangers could be of extreme consequence. However, if this power is an inherent part of our world, of nature, of us and everything around us, then it belongs to all of us without reservation or precondition. A secret this fantastic, this incredibly huge, of such profound brilliance cannot stay hidden forever, no matter the risks; as the benefits are far greater and of much more dire importance to us now in our modern age.

- **THE HEALING POWER OF SOUND**

Did you know that the sound a honey bee makes directly influences the hexagonal honeycomb shape, as well as the honey that they produce? Honey bees naturally produce honey which is immune from imperfections and is not susceptible to viruses, bacteria, or pathogens and it is all due to the sound they make as they work. If that is the case then perhaps acoustics and resonance can be used to cure health issues as well. Many people have studied this, but here we will discuss only two of them, Dr. Anthony Holland and Dr. Royal Raymond Rife. Again, if sound is the power of all creation, then it stands to reason that it should be the 'miraculous cure all' for any and every disease or ailment we have, right? Yes! But wait a second. How can sound cure diseases? Let's take a look, shall we?

Dr. Anthony Holland is an Associate Professor and the Director of Music Technology at Skidmore College in Saratoga Springs, New York. He is also the President of Novobiotronics Inc. which is a nonprofit charitable and educational company. Dr. Holland is credited for discovering the ability of Oscillating Pulsed Electric Fields (OPEF) to destroy various types of cancer cells and MRSA (Methicillin-Resistant Staphylococcus Aureus) in laboratory experiments. We should all at least be familiar with the term 'cancer', which is a basic term for any disease in which abnormal cells divide uncontrollably and destroy body tissue. This can happen in almost any part of the human body such as; breast, colon, pancreas and lungs for example; but it is basically the same process taking place. MRSA is a bacteria that is resistant to many of the most widely used antibiotics which makes it incredibly difficult to treat with normal drugs.

How is a music professor able to find a cure for cancer? Using sound, obviously! Taking his knowledge of music and resonance, he applied this to his scientific curiosity and set out to see if these types of techniques could have any beneficial health effects. Unbeknownst to Dr. Holland, the phenomenon he uncovered was actually discovered 80 years before by Dr. Royal Raymond Rife, but his re-discovery was astonishing nonetheless. During his experiments using an 'Oscillating Pulsed Electric Field Generator', when it is set to the right frequency, it would not only slow down and stop the cancer or bacteria cells from

growing and spreading, but also destroy them as well. In fact he took his findings and released them to the world during a TEDx talk (Technology, Entertainment, Design, with the 'x' being a community organized or local event within the structure of the overall TED concept) in 2011. He proved that this technology is not only sound science and quite effective, but it is also nontoxic, noninvasive, and can be done in out-patient therapy sessions in a relatively short period of time.

Very quickly afterwards, the TED organization took down the video of his talk where he demonstrated the validity of his research, and has thus been labeled as, yup you guessed it, pseudoscience. No evidence has yet been brought forth to discredit his findings, and no further research has been acknowledged that is following up on his discoveries. Wait, why not? Isn't this the cure we have all been waiting for? Why yes, yes it is! But as always, there's a catch. That being a $128 billion dollar catch! That is the amount of money that was spent on research and treatment of the cancer disease in 2021 alone. That is a fairly significant amount of money, and many people in the scientific and medical community have their hands out looking to receive a piece of that humongous pile of money. If there was suddenly a cure for cancer and many other diseases, then that money would instantly disappear, as would the cancer research institutes and the hospitals spread out around the world which specialize in treating these horrendous diseases. With that being the case, you will hear doctors, researchers, academic institutions, and medical facilities try to discredit this simple and effective treatment; which is fine, if they can prove that it does not actually work! A simple statement of objection, or a ranting about how this is pseudoscience is not good enough and does not count as proof against its efficacy. Dr. Holland has proved that this does indeed work, and the only way to counter his results is not by trying to discredit him personally (which is always the tactic used by academia) but instead by applying the all important 'Scientific Method' and coming forward with the actual scientific evidence that contradicts his results. Of course this has never been done, and will never be, because it does indeed work. The mainstream community would rather downplay it, bury the truth, discredit the man and his findings, and employ any method they can to persuade the public to the contrary.

- **Dr. ROYAL RAYMOND RIFE**

This then leads us to the 'Godfather' of this research, Dr. Royal Raymond Rife PhD., born in Elkhorn, Nebraska on June 16th, 1888 a.d. and died in El Cajon, California on August 5th, 1971 a.d. Dr. Rife was one of the greatest humanitarians of the 20th century, and his story is a tragic tale of the suppression of science and truth by members of the 'Medical Industrial Complex'. Dr. Rife was an inventor, innovator, researcher, optical technician, and a microbiologist, on top of being an incredibly brilliant scientist. Graduating with his Doctorate from John Hopkins University, he subsequently earned an honorary Doctor of Parasitology degree in 1914 from Heidelberg University in Germany from his work

there where he developed all of the photomicrographs for the 'Atlas of Parasites' for the University. Then in 1936, Dr. Rife was awarded another honorary Doctor of Science degree from the University of Southern California for his work in microscopy and cancer research. In 1920 Dr. Rife began building new microscopes that could better view viruses, and it was through this process of inventing new high powered microscopes where he discovered that every organism exhibits a signature frequency or rate at which it vibrates (or resonates). He called these specific frequencies, 'Mortal Oscillatory Rates' (Resonance) or' MOR'. Think of an opera singer who uses their voice to shatter a crystal glass. The glass vibrates at a particular frequency, and when the opera singer can produce that same frequency vocally, the glass shatters in the same way an organism explodes when exposed to its 'MOR'.

Dr. Rife worked alongside Lee de Forest, who was the father of modern vacuum tubes, to develop a radio frequency generator emitting the specific resonant frequency of a pathogen through a helium gas plasma within the vacuum tube, which he called a 'Ray-Beam' device. Once he identified the Mortal Oscillatory Rate (MOR) of a disease, he would then set his Ray-Beam device to this frequency and eradicate the pathogen. He successfully identified a large number of the MORs of various microorganisms and diseases, including; tuberculosis, anthrax, cholera, tetanus, B. coli, influenza, spinal meningitis, pneumonia, syphilis, gonorrhea, leprosy, streptococcus, conjunctivitis, bubonic plague, staphylococcus, diphtheria, typhoid and cancer.

Doctors from all over the country came to observe what Dr. Rife was doing and to verify his research, with an article in the 1931 edition of 'Popular Science' advertising his work to the public. He produced a number of these machines and distributed them to clinicians and physicians in the U.S. and England, even founding a company in 1936, the 'Beam Ray Corporation', to mass produce these wondrous and miraculous scientific machines to the world. Of course, as you can imagine, this breakthrough of medical science drew a lot of attention from a whole host of nefarious actors and institutions who stood to lose out if Dr. Rife's miracle machine was to spread in the public realm.

Enter one of those nefarious actors, Morris Fishbein, who was the Secretary of the American Medical Association (A.M.A.), and Chief Editor of the Journal of the American Medical Association. He sought to control the medical field and discredited any aspect of it that he could not influence or dominate; focusing on holistic healers, shamans, midwives, chiropractors, and those who promoted the use of cannabis and herbal medicine. He would say that these people were part of an unscientific cult or quacks, and set out to destroy those individuals and their unorthodox practices. However, he knew that Dr. Rife and his Ray-Beam machine were effective and sound scientific medical instruments, even offering to purchase the exclusive rights to his technology. When Dr. Rife refused, Fishbein set out on a relentless and ruthless campaign to intimidate Dr. Rife and his colleagues, and proceeded to engage in a lengthy court battle to obtain the rights to his technology. Eventually Dr. Rife won the court battle but the stress and financial burden from the legal

battle, as well as Fishbein using his power at the American Medical Association (A.M.A.) to halt any further evaluation or studies of his work, became too much for him.

In 1939, just as scientists at the Burnett Lab in New Jersey were about to go public to confirm Dr. Rife's research, they had their lab burnt to the ground. This was an obvious attempt to hush up any confirmation of his discoveries, as was the looting of Dr. Rife's laboratory in San Diego, California where he had his microscopes and research stolen. Many other doctors were threatened with losing their medical licenses if they continued using Dr. Rife's machines. Most of them succumbed to the pressure and abandoned the equipment, resorting back to prescribing pharmaceutical drugs to treat most of the ailments previously cured by the Ray-Beam machine. Others decided to move their medical practices overseas, and continued using his machines in places like Mexico and Germany.

But, the secret was out, and as the old saying goes, 'the genie was out of the bottle'. Dr. Rife was invited to speak in various countries in 1939, such as Germany and France, as well as receiving an invitation to address the Royal Society of Medicine in London which had verified his research. You know, using the 'Scientific Method', the way science is supposed to work. Also, in 1944 the Smithsonian Institute in Washington D.C., as well as the Franklin Institute in Philadelphia, each published separate articles describing Dr. Rife's microscopes and his treatment of viral and bacterial infections; even praising him and his monumental discoveries. So what happened? The money happened, obviously! Even though he was getting positive results from his continued research as well as the support of a large number of physicians and scientists, he continued to attract negative press and drew the wrath from the A.M.A., the pharmaceutical industry, and academic institutions such as Harvard University. If Dr. Rife's Ray-Beam machine was allowed to continue to spread, it would have devastating consequences for the pharmaceutical drug corporations and would see the complete dismantling of many fields of medical science and chemical based medicinal research. Many doctors who continued to support Dr. Rife were either paid off and took an early retirement, or saw their research funding rescinded, and their hospital and academic privileges taken away. The 'Medical Industrial Complex' was putting on a ruthless campaign, stopping at nothing to make sure that Dr. Rife and his scientific discoveries died a very quick death.

Years later, Dr. Rife was persuaded to return to his research and founded a new company called 'Life Labs Inc.' with two partners, John Crane and John Marsh. Even though they successfully rejuvenated the research and built new 'Rife Machines', it wasn't to last. In 1957, the A.M.A. along with the F.D.A. (Food and Drug Administration) raided their lab, confiscated their equipment, engineering data, research records, electronic parts, as well as pictures, invoices, voice recordings, and private letters. This was all done without a court approved search warrant. Those individuals who had purchased the new Rife Machines similarly had their machines confiscated and received summons regarding the,

“manufacture and sale of illegal medical devices” or “practicing medicine without a license.” This became too much for Dr. Rife, who decided that he would retire to Mexico and live out his last few years free from the stress of it all, literally a broken man of 73 years old. His partners however were not so lucky. John Marsh and John Crane were criminally indicted and found guilty, being sentenced to 10 years in prison. Later the California State Supreme Court reversed two of the three counts and reduced their sentence to three years in prison.

The money, the power, the greed of man had once again beaten back the compassion, the righteousness, the salvation of humanity, all in an attempt to control the world. Thankfully, the proverbial, ‘genie was out of the bottle’ and the wondrous discoveries of the magnificent humanitarian, Dr. Royal Raymond Rife, has not been forgotten. We must stand up together and demand better from our healthcare industry and government that continues to poison us with their dangerous and deadly pharmaceutical drugs! They will never do it on their own, as their business model is centered around a very frank and truthful proverb, “A patient cured is a customer lost!”

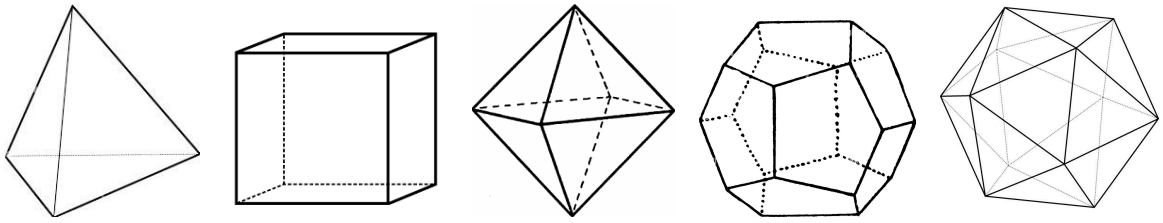
CHAPTER 18:
SACRED GEOMETRY AND THE SHAPE OF SOUND

Taking what we have learned from our study of acoustics and resonant frequency, we have learned that shapes can form visually from the practice of cymatics. Another tool we can apply to this is called a 'cymascope', and studying the shapes of various sound frequencies we will see a wide range of various geometric shapes. Arguably the most famous and distinctive shape in history is that of the cross, which has been used as a holy symbol for thousands of years, and manifests itself in the very center of many of these geometric patterns we see using a cymascope. You didn't think it all started with the crucifixion of Jesus Christ, did you? You will be forgiven for thinking so, but it is actually a design that is manifest because of sound, and our ancient ancestors knew this a very long time ago. It is a clue that has been embedded in our most sacred traditions, as is numerology (the study of numbers and their alphabetical relationship to the divine), which has been layered into most of the sacred buildings (the Great Pyramid for example) and our most revered holy texts (the Bible for example).

Where do these numbers come from? The geometry of nature, naturally! The number of faces (flat surfaces) and edges (the outer lines of the faces), and vertices (the points where the edges from the faces intersect) of geometric shapes all have a specific number that corresponds to each; and it is these sacred numbers that make up the structure of our reality. The sphere (like a ball) has only 1 curved surface, with 0 faces, and no vertices or edges. A triangular pyramid (tetrahedron) has 4 faces (three going around and one on the bottom), 4 vertices, and 6 edges. The cube (hexahedron) has 6 faces, 8 vertices, and 12 edges. This pattern continues as the geometric shapes continue to get more complex, such as with the octahedron, dodecahedron and icosahedron. It is these shapes that are the foundation for everything in the physical world, known as Platonic Solids. However, when you break them down into their simplest form, they form the triangle, square, circle, spiral, and the straight line. These are the basic shapes used in Sacred Geometry. Simply put, Sacred Geometry is the divine meaning behind various shapes and patterns found in the natural world. For instance, the captivating shape of a snowflake, the mesmerizing spiral of a snail shell, the shape of crystals, the DNA double helix, shapes of plants and beehives, even the feathers of a peacock; they are literally everywhere and permeate throughout all of nature.

Let's take the shape of a triangle. Facing up it has a masculine connotation, and facing down would be the opposite or feminine. Place the two of them together, overlapping them on top of one another in harmony, and what do we get? The hexagram, better known as the 'Merkabah' or 'Star of David' (Hebrew holy symbol). Now if we were to add a circle on top of that we would find that each of the 6 points of the star would perfectly touch the circle as it went around, essentially making it possible to square the circle. Now take that

shape inside of the circle, and move it from 2 dimensions and into 3 dimensions; taking the 'Merkabah' and transforming it into a 'stellated octahedron'. Then add the 5 Platonic shapes (tetrahedron, hexahedron, octahedron, dodecahedron, icosahedron) into it, and at each of the 13 major intersecting points (using them as the center or focal point) add smaller circles so that they all touch but do not overlap one another; and you have now created what is known as the 'Metatron Cube'. It is named after the Archangel Metatron; the highest of all of the angels in the 'Big 3' (Judeo-Christian-Islam), who watches over the flow of energy in creation and provides a connection to the divine. Metatron's Cube is balanced and provides a visual focal point for meditation and a connection to the divine realm.



Tetrahedron Hexahedron Octahedron Dodecahedron Icosahedron

Metratron's Cube is not the only sacred geometric shape, and using the 5 platonic solids as our fundamental building blocks we get many others, including; the Fruit of Life, the Flower of Life, the Seed Of Life, and the Tree Of Life, just to name a few. These shapes act as building blocks for all living things, starting with the very first circle. Once you understand the underlying geometric patterns that form the foundation and structure of everything in the Universe, along with their corresponding numerical counterparts, you have now unlocked the secrets of creation and the relationship between all things. Now, if we take one of the most widely known of these sacred geometric symbols, the Flower of Life, and move it from a 2 Dimensional shape and into a 3 Dimensional shape, we will get what is known as the torus. Remember the torus, kind of like a donut shape? Good! The torus shape can be found everywhere; from atoms, to lifeforms, and even all cosmic bodies such as stars and galaxies. Everything in existence that emits any kind of energy produces an electromagnetic field, and this field is in the shape of a torus. It is this 'torsion field' that is created by all things which has the ability to produce many effects, such as; faster than light travel by orders of magnitude, and gravitational fields (anti-gravity), for instance.

Wait, what? Anti-gravity and faster than light travel? Yes! But how come this isn't known to everyone, and how come we are not studying this to use in practical applications now? Ah, that's the thing, we are! Maybe not you, but it stands to reason that the military and highly classified scientific studies are doing exactly that. If the secrets of the ancients, the very force of creation, the fundamental building blocks of nature were available to everyone to use, then it would not be possible for those who seek to control us to actually be able to do so and have dominion over the world. The ruling elite, the most powerful

people and organizations in the world, would see their power evaporate practically overnight. And, as the old saying goes, “All those who seek power are afraid to lose it.”

These secrets have survived over the millenia in the Greek and Egyptian Mystery Schools, and have been handed down to the most privileged and elite members of society. You can decipher these secrets in the esoteric teachings from many of the world’s ancient texts, such as the Bible and the Kabbalah, and through many, if not all, of the ancient constructions of the world; from the pyramids of Egypt, right up to the gothic cathedrals of the middle ages. However, it was only apparent to those who knew these divine secrets, and only they could see them being incorporated into our civilization. The effects can be felt by everyone when they observe or enter these sacred structures, as they give off a sense of natural brilliance and energy which seems to be that of the gods. This information has remained as the most heavily guarded secret in history, and even today, the study of it has been relegated to pseudoscience or occult teachings of crazy people, in an attempt to downplay and discredit those who seek to uncover the truth. But, as we have shown, it is a very real part of our entire Universe, and indeed is the source of its creation. This ancient knowledge is once again coming out for all to use. Though, not without serious efforts by governments and powerful organizations to keep it from seeing the light of day. You can imagine the lengths that they have gone to in order to keep this ancient knowledge from ever seeing the light of day. The power of creation cannot be hidden, it surrounds us, and makes up the fundamental elements of everything in existence. Coming up, we will see how our music and Sacred Geometry are intrinsically linked, and what the consequences are for being out-of-tune with nature.

- **THE SACRED SHAPE OF MUSIC**

Now that we have a solid foundation of the power of sound, acoustics, and resonance frequency, we can expand our exposition into how we can use sound to help benefit us in other ways. Our ancient ancestors had a deep understanding of acoustics and harmonics, going back to the beginning of time when we sang our first songs around the communal fire, stretched the first piece of animal skin over a hollow section of a tree and began drumming, and started vibrating different lengths of string to produce different sound pitches.

The topic of harmonics, music theory and composition can be terribly complex and worthy of an entire series of books in and of itself, so here we will just focus on a few key points that relate the most to our topic at hand. We will start with the ‘Solfege’ and later we will get into the ‘Solfeggio Frequencies’. Simply put, ‘Solfeggio’ is the ability to read music at sight and sing it. Solfeggio comes with the Latin syllables; Do, Re, Mi, Fa, Sol, La, Si; and that is essentially what a solfege is. The Latin syllables, with ‘Do’ being the ‘tonic’, which is the first key (pitch) or note of the scale, and moving up through the scale degrees. There is much more to it, but we’re just going to keep it simple, as much as we can. The

notes, Do-Re-Mi-Fa-Sol-La-Si, each correspond to a specific musical key, C-D-E-F-G-A-B. We will match them up here. Do=C, Re=D, Mi=E, Fa=F, Sol=G, La=A, Si=B, and then it starts over beginning back at Do=C, on the next 'Octave' up in the musical scale. Simply put, an 'octave' is the area or range between two similar notes, such as C=Do and the next C=Do note going up the musical scale. Starting from the lowest note just beyond our audible range would be C0 with a frequency (measure of vibration) of 16.35 Hz. We find our next C note by doubling the original frequency, so 16.35 Hz x 2 = 32.7 Hz which would be C1, the next octave up. 'C' is the note, and the number is the octave number. We double the frequency of C1 32.7 Hz, and we get 65.4 Hz which would be C2. Double it again, 130.8 Hz which is C3. Double it again, 261.6 Hz which is C4 and would be 4 octaves up from C0. C4 is what is known as middle C because it falls (nearly) in the middle of the piano keys, of which there are 88. Then all the other notes of D-E-F-G-A-B fall between the two C notes of C0 - C1. Like this. C0 = 16.35Hz, D0 = 18.35Hz, E0 = 20.6Hz, F0 = 21.83Hz, G0 = 24.5Hz, A0 = 27.5Hz, B0 = 30.87Hz, C1 = 32.7Hz, and so on up the scale with each note doubling its frequency in the next octave (number). Everybody got it? Good!

Most of the musical instruments in the modern age are tuned (set to a base frequency as a guide) to the key or pitch of A above middle C. Middle C would be in the middle of the octave scale which is C4, thus A4 at 440 Hz is our chosen key to tune our instruments to, but this was not always the case. In 1939 a.d., 440 Hz was set and accepted by most of the world as the base frequency for A4, and used as a guide to tune instruments everywhere in the world so that they would be in-tune with all others. If one instrument (a guitar) is tuned to A4 440 Hz, and another instrument (a piano) is tuned to A4 443 Hz, the music produced when the two instruments are played together in a song would sound very bad, strange, ugly, and uncomfortable to listen to as there is no symmetry or harmony of the two instruments. Therefore they are out-of-tune with one another. For over six hundred years before the 'International Organization for Standardization' set the standard of A4 440 Hz, it was commonly accepted by most people around the world that A4 tuned to 432 Hz was a much more natural sound frequency. However, we must point out that the Hz (Hertz) measurement scale did not exist until 1839 a.d., so it was impossible for everyone hundreds of years ago to have been able to tune their musical instruments to A4 432 Hz, right? Well, yes and no. Many orchestras and musicians around the world still use different frequencies for A4 today, and it can range anywhere from 415 Hz - 444 Hz, and they do this for various reasons and preferences. Plus, it is incredibly difficult to tune an instrument exactly without precise measurement scales. But, what if they did have a scale, a numbering system, and a base frequency to start from, like that found in nature?

As we learned earlier, there are sacred shapes that correlate to everything in nature, from plants, planets, and even our Sun. These came to be known as the 5 Platonic Solids which are the building blocks of matter. These figures and their different combinations, reveal every possible molecular structure and every possible geometrical law, forming our

physical reality. With geometry being a branch of mathematics, it stands to reason that if there are 'Sacred Geometrical' shapes that are the fundamental building blocks of the Universe, then there must also be 'Sacred Numbers' that correspond to those shapes and to everything in nature as well.

Without getting into too much math here, this is a fairly simplified explanation of what numbers appear when we look at; celestial objects, cycles of time, units of measurements, the sacred geometrical shapes of the 5 Platonic Solids; and how they correspond to the number 432 and the indelible numbers 3, 6 and 9.

Measurements of Celestial Objects

Diameter of sun = 864,000 miles / 432 x 2,000 = 864,000 / 8+6+4+0+0+0 = 18 (1+8 = 9)
864,000÷2 = 432,00 (4+3+2 = 9)
Diameter of moon = 2,160 miles - 432 x 5 = 2,160 / 4+3+2 = 9 (9 x 5 = 45 / 4+5 =9)
2,160 x 2 = 4,320

Precession of Earth Equinoxes

Precessional Cycle of 25,920 years was called the 'Great Year' by our ancient ancestors
25,920 years - 432 x 60 = 25,920 / 25,920 ÷ 2 = 12,960 / 2+5+9+2+0 = 18 / 18÷2 = 9
25,920 years ÷ 4 Seasons= 6,480 years per season / 6480÷432=15 / 6+4+8+0=18 / 18÷2=9
6,480 is also the total angular measure of the Dodecahedron which Plato referred to as the shape of the Universe.

Measures of Time

1 solar day = 24 hours / 1 hour = 60 minutes / 1 minute = 60 seconds
½ day or 12 hrs = 720 min / ¼ day or 6 hrs = 360 min / ⅛ day or 3 hrs = 180 min
24 hrs x 60 min = 1440 minutes per day / 2+4 = 6 / 1+4+4+0 = 9
1440 min x 60 sec = 86,400 seconds / The diameter of the Sun is 864,000 miles
720 min x 60 sec = 43,200 seconds / 7+2 = 9
60 min x 60 sec = 3,600 seconds / 3+6+0+0 = 9

Measure Space

1 Foot = 12 inches / 1+2 =3
1 Square Foot = 144 inches / The Holy City of Jerusalem's perimeter measures 144 cubits
1 Cubic Foot = 1728 cubic inches / 1+7+2+8 = 18 / 1+8 = 9 / 18 ÷ 2 = 9
1 Square Yard = 1296 inches / 1+2+9+6 = 18 / 1+8 = 9 / 18 ÷ 2 = 9
1 Cubic Yard = 27 cubic feet / 2+7 = 9

Measure of Geometry

Circle has 360 Degrees of Arc
1 Degree of Arc = 60 Minutes of Arc
1 Minute of Arc = 60 Arc Seconds
360 Degrees of Arc x 60 Minutes of Arc = 21,600 minutes of arc
21,600 Minutes of Arc x 60 Seconds of Arc = 1,296,000 Seconds of Arc

Sacred Geometry

All of the Sacred Geometry 3 Dimensional shapes start with the four 2 Dimensional geometric shapes.
Circle has 360 degrees / 3+6+0 = 9
Equilateral Triangle has 3 angles of 60 degrees / 60 degrees x 3 angles = 180 degrees
Square has 4 angles of 90 degrees / 90 degrees x 4 angles = 360 degrees / 3+6 = 9
Pentagon has 5 angles of 108 degrees / 108 degrees x 5 angles = 540 degrees / 5+4 = 9

Platonic Solids

Polygons = 3 or more straight lines that intersect at angles to form a geometric shape

Polyhedron = 3 dimensional geometric shape made from using the same polygons
There are only 5 'Regular Polyhedron' and are known as the 'Platonic Solids'

Platonic Solids and what they represent: **Hexahedron** (Earth), **Tetrahedron** (Fire), **Octahedron** (Air), **Icosahedron** (Water), **Dodecahedron** (Universe)
Tetrahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape made up of 4 Equilateral triangular faces
4 Equilateral Triangles x 180 degrees each = 720 degrees of total angular measure
Hexahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape made up of 6 Squares faces
6 Squares x 360 degrees each = 2160 degrees of total angular measure
Octahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape made up of 8 Equilateral Triangular faces
8 Equilateral Triangles x 180 degrees each = 1440 degrees of total angular measure
Icosahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape made up of 20 Equilateral Triangular faces
20 Equilateral Triangles x 180 degrees each = 3,600 degrees of total angular measure
Dodecahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape made up of 12 Pentagonal faces
12 Pentagons x 540 degrees each = 6480 degrees of total measure

Compound Solid is composed of multiple 'Platonic Solids'

Star Tetrahedron is a 3 Dimensional shape of two equally sized Tetrahedrons put together, with one facing upwards and one facing downwards.
Tetrahedron = 720 degrees total angular measure x 2 Tetrahedrons = 1440 degrees total
The Star of David (Hebrew symbol) is a 2 Dimensional representation of the 3 Dimensional Star Tetrahedron or a Stellated Tetrahedron

Nikola Tesla Hints
“If you only knew the magnificence of the 3, 6, and 9, then you would have a key to the universe.”

Do you think he was onto something? We see these numbers repeating over and over again throughout nature, and if we take this wisdom and add it to his other quote.

“If you want to find the secrets of the universe, think in terms of energy, frequency and vibration.”

Hmm… 432 Hz / 4+3+2 = 9

The natural cycles of time, measurement and geometry are all leading us to the same conclusion. That there is a natural rhythm to the Universe, and the Universe was created from sound, so we should probably pay attention to that with our music too. **43,200** seconds in a day, **4,320,000** years in a Vedic Yuga Cycle, **432,000** Solar radius in miles, **432,000** years in the Sumerian Kings List, 1/60th of the Processional cycle is **432** years, the Great Pyramid is a 1:**43,200** scale model of one hemisphere of the Earth. Did you happen to see any familiar numbers in our Sacred Geometry lesson as well?

25,920 ÷ 60 = 432 / 6480 ÷ 15 = **432** / 3600 x 12 = **43,200** / 2160 ÷ 5 = **432**
1440 x 3 = **4,320** / 720 x 6 = **4,320** / 540 x 8 = **4,320** / 360 x 12 = **4,320**
180 x 24 = **4,320** / 90 x 48 = **4,320** / 60 x 72 = **4,320**

- OUT-OF-TUNE, OUT-OF-BALANCE, OUT-OF-TOUCH

If the number 432 is an intrinsic part of our time, measurements, geometry, and celestial objects; then tuning our instruments, and therefore our music, to A4 432 Hz makes sense because it resonates with nature. It is in-tune with the Earth, and its natural heartbeat of 8 Hz, otherwise known as the ‘Schumann Resonance’. If the key A4 is 432 Hz, then that would make the key of Middle C, C4 256 Hz. Using this as our tuning base, we can get rid of all of the messy decimal points for both of the keys of A and C for the entire octave scale between C0 16 Hz to C10 16384 Hz, and A0 27 Hz to A10 27684 which covers the entire audible range of humans. If we take the key C and go down an octave from C0 at 16 Hz, it would put C-1 at 8 Hz, we would get the frequency of the ‘Schumann Resonance’. What else has a frequency of 8 Hz? The top end of the Theta brainwave, and the low end of the Alpha brainwave, and it is this frequency that makes us feel relaxed, and opens up our creativity and intuition.

Hang on just a minute! Doesn’t the heartbeat of the Earth, the ‘Schumann Resonance’, fluctuate between 7.83 Hz and 8 Hz? Yes, in fact it does. So, can we therefore say that the heartbeat of the Earth is 8 Hz? Yes, we can! The Earth is in a

constant state of flux or transformation, as is everything in existence, but 8 Hz is the central, or perfect resonance, as the Earth sways back and forth during its various cycles. So we can deduce that the Earth is now currently out-of-tune or out-of-balance, and indeed this has been noticed by native tribal elders around the world.

The Inuit tribal elders in the arctic regions of northern Canada, Alaska, Greenland, and Russia have stated that the earth has shifted or 'wobbled'. Their sky has changed! They have even warned NASA that the position of the Sun, Moon, and stars have all changed, and that the Earth has tilted towards the north. The Inuit tribes have a keen understanding of the relationship of how the Earth and the celestial objects in the sky correspond to one another, and use this ancient knowledge to predict the weather and the changing of the seasons. This is not just a hobby of theirs as they waste away the days in the frigid arctic, rather it is vital to their nomadic way of life as it determines the fishing and hunting seasons and the overall movements of the tribe as the snow and ice ebb and flow over the course of the year. The winds have changed, the temperature has changed, which has made it difficult for them to predict the weather which is absolutely essential in sustaining life in the arctic. The tribal elders say that it is due to the fact that the Earth has shifted, and is out-of-balance.

The Inuit are not alone in this belief of the Earth being out-of-tune, as indeed this is a sentiment that has been expressed by many of the other native tribes further south in the Americas and around the world. They believe that the world should have balance and harmony; with cooperation and respect within the community and between the people and mother nature being a fundamental part of maintaining this balance. If this balance of nature is not respected and cared for, it will become unstable and bring trouble for everyone. The unbalanced nature of the planet can lead to sickness, bad weather, failed crops, poor hunting, and many other undesirable outcomes. This is why it is critical to be mindful of the symbiosis, and symmetry of nature as we humans are responsible for keeping the balance within ourselves and with our Mother Earth.

It should be completely obvious for all to see that our modern civilization is not, and has not been in-tune and balanced with nature for a long time. From our wontent disregard for the health of our oceans, forests, atmosphere, and biodiversity; to our seeming arrogance in the raping and pillaging of the resources of the Earth, it is no wonder why our world is teetering on the verge of collapse. We know that the Earth has its own natural cycles, as we have mentioned earlier with the environmental issues we face as our relationship to the Sun is in a tumultuous period now, and even the ancient Vedic Yuga calendar tells us that we are now in the 'Kali Yuga'. The Kali Yuga is the worst, and darkest of the four Yugas in the cycle of time. It is the Age of the Demon or Kali, when people lose their spiritual abilities, mental clarity, and understanding; believing that matter is fixed and absolute. The Kali Yuga is the period when humans are motivated by the physical and material aspects of possessions and hedonistic desires which divides society into castes

and hierarchy; thus leading to military conquests attempting to control resources, with wide-spread attempts to destroy knowledge and wisdom so that the people will remain ignorant and can be easily subjugated. In keeping the people ignorant, this also diminishes their willpower and realization that they have the ability to rise up and attain the beauty, moral understanding, and higher consciousness that is inherent to the human experience.

This describes our modern age of civilization quite accurately. Since this is undoubtedly the case, we can then determine that the Earth is indeed out-of-tune, out-of-balance, and that we are not in harmony with nature and completely out-of-touch. Therefore, the heartbeat, the resonance and frequency of our planet is skewed a bit from its natural harmonic state, which is why we see this fluctuation of the Schumann Resonance between 7.83 Hz to 8 Hz. In order for our civilization to navigate this dark cycle of time, we must first be aware of what is happening and why, and second, we must act upon this awareness by using the knowledge and wisdom we have been able to glean from our ancient wisdom keepers as well as from nature and the very structure of the Universe as well.

You may be asking yourself, “Does all this really matter? Does a difference of frequencies that small really have a significant impact on my life? The variation between the world standard tuning base of A4 at 440 Hz, and the ‘magical’ tuning base of A4 at 432 Hz that you are going on about is only 8 Hz. There isn’t even really an obvious change to the naked ear from this tiny shift in frequency. So why should I care about all of this nonsense?”

Ok, these are fair questions to ask, as indeed it doesn’t seem like a big deal or anything overtly obvious. But, as we have already pointed out; sound, frequency and resonance has a fundamental impact on everything in creation, and just a small shift of a few frequency intervals can be the difference between the Gamma, Theta, and Alpha brain waves which have profound and powerful impacts governing everything in the human brain and the way we conduct our lives. So, YES! IT DOES MATTER! It does have a significant impact on all of our lives. And it is absolutely something we should all be aware of and seek to control our exposure to as it definitely does affect our mental, physical, and emotional well being.

Over exposure to music tuned to A4 440 Hz is dumbing us down, making us lethargic, unhappy, easier to manipulate, and is quite possibly the cause of certain various behavioral issues and intense negative emotional reactions that occur by listening to certain types of music. Despite being forced upon us as our musical tuning pitch standard, it is not in harmony with the frequency of the Earth and we her children. We are simply out of sync! Consider the natural frequencies we hear, such as that of birds singing, leaves rustling, the rain, or the ocean waves breaking gently on the shore. Do these bother you, make you feel upset or anxious, or do they comfort you and bring about a feeling of calm, relaxation, and serenity? These are the everyday vibrations of Mother Nature and resonate with our being.

For centuries, nature has inspired the creation of instruments, such as the flute for example; where people tried to mimic the beautiful, angelic sound of the wind gently blowing through a hollow tree. A prime example of the geometry and design of instruments being aligned and tuned to the primitive forces of nature at 432 Hz is the Stradivarius violins built throughout the 17th and 18th centuries A.D. They have been renowned throughout the world for their superior construction and sound and have served as a conceptual model for violin makers for more than 250 years.

There has been a great debate going for a few decades now about using the A4 at 432 Hz vs. 440 Hz, with many people believing that the 432 Hz argument is a bunch of nonsense, concocted by a group of metaphysical hippies who believe in pseudoscience and magical superstition. But if you take the time to look at the 'big picture', take into account the structure of all things, from the tiniest particles to the astronomically immense, it becomes obvious that there is a mathematical and geometric structure to the Universe. It only makes sense for us to use the 432 Hz as it is written into the divine nature of all things. On a more primitive and spiritual level, it is optimal for us to play music that gives us a sense of peace, calm, and balance, as we are all part of the Earth and should resonate in harmony with it. Our ancient ancestors knew the power of frequency and resonance, even harmonically tuning their sites, such as those found in Egypt, Greece, India, and Malta to specific frequencies. Did they do this because they were bored and had some extra free time to dedicate towards such an extremely difficult task, or did they do so for very specific reasons? We would have to think they were incredibly mindful and diligent of this, though their overall reason, and the effects they wished to induce still escape most of us today. With all of the man-made devices constantly penetrating our brains with different frequencies, from cell phones to microwaves to Wi-Fi signals that are practically inescapable in our modern society, we absolutely need to be mindful of this and work together to mitigate the potentially dangerous effects of them.

CHAPTER 19:
WHAT A REVELATION!

Perhaps you still think that this is all a bunch of mumbo-jumbo. Some kind of heretical apostasy concocted by impious pagans to deceive you. Nothing could be further from the truth, though it has been kept secret from us. We have been denied access to our true birthright, the holy power of God and the Universe that vibrates all around us, penetrating us. That which can bring about a world of peace and love in harmony with all things. This was purposefully done by the powerful elite, allowing them to control humanity so they could reign dominate over the world and achieve their nefarious and demonic schemes. Luckily, for us, this knowledge was not completely lost, but rather discreetly camouflaged by the very wisest people in history to insure that one day we would once again be able to commune with and come into harmony with God and Mother Nature. To prove that we are not just playing with numbers or have some type of information bias to support our conclusions in order to convince you of some crazy idea, we will look into how this wisdom and knowledge has been preserved for us.

The Sacred Geometry and the Sacred Numbers we have talked about have also been encoded into many of our ancient religious and 'Hermetic' texts for thousands of years. From the book of Revelation in the Christian Bible, to the Kybalion, to the Vedic texts, these Sacred Numbers have been inscribed into them in a deliberate and ingenious way to mask their true meaning as to ensure that the knowledge of the ancients would not be lost when the power of theology overtook the wisdom of philosophy and science. The true meaning and purpose behind many of these stories has been lost to the masses, being misinterpreted and misunderstood by the religious faithful. The book of Revelation is a perfect example, where most people view it as a prophecy of the coming apocalypse and a description of Lucifer, Satan or the Devil in a final battle against God. While you can infer that from a literal interpretation, it has a much more pointed message that escapes most, because they do not have the key to unlock the wisdom so brilliantly veiled in its passages. Only those who have been initiated into the ancient mystery schools, shown by other visionaries, or those possessing a curious and inquisitive mind (like us, as we are not initiates in the mystery schools of old), have been able to see beyond the obvious and find the cryptic messages inconspicuously tucked away in the verses. To understand or even begin to unravel all of the mysteries so cleverly concealed in the ancient texts, requires a lifetime of dedicated study, and would require an entire series of books to detail in any comprehensive sort of way. With that being the case, we will only highlight a few important points and passages which will help you understand the true nature of these stories, how they have been misinterpreted, and how they correlate to our investigation of Sacred Geometry, Sacred Numerology, resonance and frequency.

We will start with the Hebrew and Christian Bibles, and the languages in which they were written. The Torah or Old Testament of the Bible was written in the semitic language of Hebrew, with the Christian New Testament being written in ancient Greek. What is important to understand is that both of these languages use the same system which assigns each letter to a specific numerical value (gematria), and understanding this fact can help us to decipher some of the cryptic meanings embedded within both holy scriptures. We will show a few examples below with the combined numerical values of each letter.

The Greek words found in the New Testament

- **Truth = Alithea / αλήθεια**
  8+1+30+8+9+5+10+1 = **72** (7+2 = 9)
  720 degrees of total angular measure in the **Tetrahedron**
  720 minutes in 12 hours or ½ half day

- **Jerusalem =‘Ierousalēm / Ἰερουσαλήμ**
  10+5+100+70+400+200+1+30+8+40 =**864** (8+6+4 = 18 / 1+8 =9)
  864,000 miles is the diameter of the Sun
  86,400 seconds in 1 solar day

- **The Temple of Immortality = O Naós Athanasías / ‘Ο Ναός Αθανασίας**
  70+50+1+70+200+1+9+1+50+1+200+10+1+200 = **864** (8+6+4 = 18 / 1+8 = 9)
  864 Hz is one Octave up from **A4 432 Hz**

- **The Holy Ghost (or Spirit**) = **To Ágio Pnévma / Το Άγιον Πνεύμα**
  300+70+1+3+10+70+50+80+50+5+400+40+1 = **1080** (1+0+8+0 = 9)
  1080 miles is the radius of the **Moon**
  108.0 is the atomic weight of **silver**

- ***The Fountain of Wisdom*** = **pighi sofias / πηγή σοφίας**
  80+8+3+8+200+70+500+10+1+200 = 1080 (1+0+8+0 = 9)
  108 Hz is the key of **A2** when we are tuned to **A4 432 Hz**

- “And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for **signs**, and for **seasons**, and for **days**, and **years**: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give **light** upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater **light to rule the day**, and the lesser **light to rule the nigh**t: he made the **stars** also.” Genesis 1:14-16

    - Here we can see that there were **‘signs’** that were written into the **Sun**, **Moon** and **stars** to divide the **seasons**, **days**, and **years** to give **‘light’**

(enlightenment) to the Earth. The **'signs'**, as in the patterns, geometry, and numbers that are intrinsic to all of creation.

- Then I heard another great voice from heaven saying **"Come out, my people,** out of her, lest you take part in her sins, lest you share in her plagues." Revelations 18:4

    - **Come out, my people =**
      exélthate o laos mou / εξέλθατε ο λαος μου
      5+60+5+30+9+1+300+5+70+30+1+70+200+40+70+400 = **1296**
      1296 (1+2+96 = 18 / 1+8 = 9)
    - Did we see the number **1296** anywhere earlier? In fact we did.
      It is half of the Processional cycle of the equinox 25,920 ÷2 = **12,960**
      1 square yard has **1,296** inches
      The 360 degree circle has a total of **1,296,600** Arc Seconds

- Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is **'six hundred threescore and six'.** Revelation 13:18

    - The orbital velocity of the Earth around the Sun is **66,600** miles per hour exactly. 6+6+6 = 18 / 1+8 = 9 / 18÷2 = 9
    - The Roman Emperor **Nero Caesar** blamed the Christians for the devastating Great Fire of Rome in 64 a.d. which burned the Christian sector of the city, then he immediately began building his new palace upon that very spot as soon as the embers cooled. Nero was responsible for the crucifixion of Saint Peter the Apostle, as well as the beheading of Saint Paul the Apostle in Rome. **Nero** outlawed Christianity and sentenced them to death, either by being fed to rabid dogs that tore their body to pieces, or by crucifying them and setting them on fire to be used as torches to illuminate his garden at night. **Nero** wasn't just the first persecutor, but the one that set the standard for all future persecutions, and was considered the antichrist by early Christians.
    - Hebrew translation for **Nero Caesar** - **נרון קסר**
      Nun - Resh - Vav - Nun - Qof - Samekh - Resh
      50 + 200 + 6 + 50 + 100 + 60 + 200 = **666**

- “And I looked, and, lo, a **Lamb** stood on the Mount Sion, and with him an **hundred and forty four thousand**, **having his Father’s name written in their foreheads.** And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a **new song** before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders and no man could learn that song but the **Hundred and forty and four thousand**, which were redeemed from the Earth.” Revelation 14:1-4

    - The **‘Lamb’** is a veiled reference to the zodiac sign of **‘Aries’**.
      hundred and forty four thousand = 1440
      hundred and forty and four thousand = 1440
      1440 degrees of total measure in an Octahedron / **144** inches in a square foot. **1440** minutes in one solar day.

    - **having his Father’s name written in their foreheads** - Once you learn and become aware of the Sacred Geometry and Sacred Numbers that govern all of creation, they are embedded in your forehead or ‘Frontal Lobe’ of your brain, becoming part of your cognitive thoughts, reasoning process, and the way you experience reality because the numbers are all around us, giving structure to all of nature and divide the cycles of time that govern our lives

    - The **four beasts** are referencing the **four beasts** of the zodiac, **Taurus, Aquarius, Scorpio, and Leo** which divides the zodiac into 4 seasons of **6480** years each from the ‘Great Year’ of the ‘Procession of the Equinoxes’ which takes **25,920** years.

    - **‘new song’** - Is a reference to a change in frequency with life on Earth and those who change their consciousness to stay in-tune will be in harmony as the Earth goes through its cycle over time, **432 Hz**.

- “The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard. Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,” Psalms 19:1-4

    - It is clear to see here the reference to the plane of the ecliptic. The path which the constellations follow in the sky which houses the Sun. The constellations of the zodiac are those that fall into the path of the sun as it moves across the sky. The stars could speak! They have a message to communicate to us, and it is obvious for everyone to see in the sky.

- “And there appeared a **great wonder in heaven**; a **woman clothed** with the **sun**, and the **moon** under her feet, and upon her head a crown of **twelve stars**:” Revelation 12:1

    - This has been interpreted in many ways, and indeed there may be multiple messages encrypted in this passage, but once we begin looking at the Bible in an astrological way, we can clearly see that the, “**great wonder in heaven, a woman clothed with the sun and the moon under her feet and upon her head a crown of twelve stars**,” is a direct reference to the 12 constellations of the zodiac.

- “For since the creation of the world God’s **invisible attributes**—his **eternal power and divine nature**—have been **understood and observed by what he made**, so that people are without excuse.” Romans 1:20

- It is the glory of God to **conceal** a **matter**, and the glory of kings to **investigate** a **matter**.” Proverbs 25:2

    - These ‘cryptic’ secrets, these **‘invisible attributes’** of his **‘eternal power and divine nature’**, are **observed** everywhere, and can be **understood** by those who **investigate** the hidden, or **concealed** in all **matter**, if they can see through the veil of theology.

A ‘Revelation’ it was! Though not in the way that most people have interpreted it, or have been taught to understand it. There are actually a plethora of various themes embedded in the Bible's verses, and only the most learned scholars can unwrap them all. One of which is the apocryphal vision that Saint John received during his exile on the Greek Island of Patmos, which can be interpreted in many ways, though it is plain to see if we decipher some of the clues, that he was referring to the persecution of the early Christians by Rome. While yes, many early Christians believed in a second coming or resurrection of Jesus, they believed it would happen in their time, bringing salvation to his followers as their persecution by the Roman emperors was grim to say the least.

- “And I saw a **beast** coming out of the **sea**. It had **ten horns** and **seven heads**, with **ten crowns on its horns**, and on **each head a blasphemous name**”. Revelation 13:1

    - Here we can see a veiled reference to Rome as the **seven heads** of the **beast** coming out of the **sea**, as the city of Rome is known as the city of **seven hills**. Rome was the greatest **sea** power of the time and referred to the Mediterranean Sea as ‘Our Sea’ or a ‘Roman Lake’.

- The **ten horns** with **crowns,** each with a **blasphemous name**, is a reference to the ten Roman Emperors who had ruled Rome up until then, who not only persecuted the early Christians but their predecessors as well, the Hebrews.

St. John was obviously talking about the power of Rome, the evil empire, persecuting the Hebrews and the Christians who were the keepers of ancient knowledge after Egypt had fallen to the rule of the wicked. Though not known by all, the secrets of creation, of sound, of God were embedded in their teachings, rituals, and holy texts. A dark evil power wanting to massacre and wipe out the keepers of the ancient wisdom of creation, of 'light', with the geometry and numerology of sound, can easily be seen as a fight between God and Satan. The final battle between good and evil, darkness and light, wisdom and ignorance. Repent and you shall be saved! No, receive the 'Revelation' and you shall become enlightened. Unlock the secrets and you will find truth and wisdom. Implement the teachings and live in harmony with God and Mother Nature. The science of nature, of geometry and frequency, the cycles of time, that is what our ancient ancestors encrypted into these texts, so that the information and wisdom would be preserved and endure for centuries, if not millenia. These stories have been translated and rewritten so many times that it's quite probable that those who were doing the translations might not have even been aware of the knowledge encoded in these ancient texts.

It is not hard to see how complex ideas, doctrines and wisdom, when disseminated by mostly uneducated and uncultured people, would lose the names and meanings of these concepts as they slowly degraded into fanatical superstition and theological despotism. The Bible however only gives us clues, the outer teachings, the oversimplified concepts that the mostly ignorant and illiterate population would be capable of understanding. These concepts were directed toward the overall masses, those that 'hears and hears not', and 'sees but sees not'. According to Saint John the Apostle, what was recorded is only the smallest amount of Jesus' total teachings, and that if all of his teachings had been recorded, they would have totaled more than all of the books in the world. The 'inner teachings' which Jesus learned at the Egyptian Mystery School is what he taught to his disciples and preached to his ministry. Today we are left with only the smallest amount of his teachings that were remembered and recorded, and this limited body of knowledge is taken as the entirety of his message instead of only a tiny glimpse into the working system of knowledge, wisdom and direct experience that far surpasses anything that modern religions can even promise, much less achieve. Hopefully now you can see why these numbers, these frequencies, our harmony and resonance with nature is so important. If it was important enough for the authors of these holy texts to hide this information, cloaked in allegory, veiled in our relationship with the creator, then it is probably something we should pay attention to. It is something we should implement in our lives. We should demand that those villainous actors which seek to keep us in disharmony so that they can have supremacy over the world, be brought to justice, so that we can inherit our natural birthright, and commune with the all-mighty creator.

CHAPTER 20:
ENERGY

For the countless ages of human beings inhabiting the planet, we have used things easily found and accessible in nature as sources of energy. Though the list is actually quite short for most of those innumerable eons, consisting primarily of things we could burn, like; wood, dried grasses or plant material and animal dung (poop). Sometimes our early predecessors were smart enough to use the force of flowing water and harness its power in a limited capacity, though this came along much later in our evolution of civilization. This was the way things were since time immemorial until we learned that we could burn certain types of oil and coal that was a much more efficient form of producing light, heat and later electricity. Then we figured out how to split the nucleus of an atom which released a tremendous amount of energy. We also figured out how to harness the power of the wind, and collect the energy of the Sun, and it is this evolution of our history of energy that is the generally accepted understanding by most everyone in the world today. However, as we have already shown, our ancient ancestors were much more ingenious than that, being able to harness the power of creation itself, accessing a free unlimited supply of energy. That is, until it all came to a devastating and calamitous end, having that knowledge and technology literally washed away during the deluge which reset our civilization back to the beginning. As the brilliant author and researcher Graham Hancock has so succinctly stated, “We are a species with amnesia”. We have entirely forgotten our history on this planet, until recently!

Arguably one of the greatest minds to have ever lived, Nikola Tesla, had figured out the secrets of the ancients, acoustic resonant frequency, over 100 years ago, re-discovering this lost knowledge. This inspired him, and he set out to help move the world into a beautiful and sublime future. He had tapped into this fundamental force of creation that produced an unlimited amount of free, clean energy; and he was about to unleash it on the world! Who could possibly have a problem with that? Well, as it turns out, a lot of people had a problem with that. A BIG problem! The U.S. Coal and Oil Company was valued at $6 million dollars in the year 1900 a.d., adjusted for inflation that would equal $211 million dollars in 2022 a.d. The Standard Oil Company was valued at $872 million dollars in 1901 a.d, adjusted for inflation would equal $25 billion dollars today. Are you starting to see the problem? The BIG multi-billion dollar problem! Nikola Tesla didn’t have a whole lot of money to fund all of the projects his brilliant mind dreamed of, so he was forced to seek funding from the wealthy industrialists of the time in order to do so. In 1901 a.d. he would have been considered a rich man, but not even close to the financial giants who were funding his projects, such as George Westinghouse and J.P. Morgan.

Tesla was hands down the greatest inventor of all time, and is the sole man responsible for the technological revolution that shaped the 20th century. With over 700 inventions credited to him, he held over 100 individual patents. Some of the things that you

can thank him for inventing, are things like: the radio, neon signs, A/C electric power (most all the electricity used in the world today is based of his invention of alternating current), hydroelectric power (harnessing electrical energy from the force of moving water), the fluorescent light bulb and remote control. His most famous, the pièce de résistance, the induction motor. You know, the electrical motor inside of your; computer, cellphone, clock, refrigerator, washing machine, microwave oven, fan and air conditioner, electric toothbrush, automobile, hair dryer, power tools, airplanes, subway trains, electric golf carts, heavy machinery, electric cars? Yeah, Tesla invented it, along with the A/C electrical system that powers all of them. We would have none of that if it wasn't for him! So, it's fair to say that he was a smart guy, yeah?

We have to mention a very important point here. In 1887 a.d. J.P. Morgan had bought Thomas Edison's (inventor of D/C electrical system, phonograph/record player, motion picture camera and the incandescent light bulb) Edison General Electric Company, which also built America's first power plant facility. Then in 1892 a.d., John D. Rockefeller helped J.P. Morgan to acquire the Thomson-Houston Electric Company and merge them together forming the new General Electric Company (G.E.), in order to dominate the energy industry. Today, G.E. produces ⅓ of the world's electricity, building and operating the power plants that produce that electricity, which predominantly use coal, oil, and now nuclear fission, to do so. In the year 2021 a.d., General Electric earned $74 billion dollars, and is considered the largest and most powerful corporation in the world. The J.P. Morgan & Company investment bank and financial services company, would eventually merge with the Rockefeller controlled Chase Manhattan Bank to form J.P Morgan Chase & Company. As of 2022, J.P. Morgan Chase & Co. is America's largest bank, the world's largest bank by market capitalization, and the 5th largest bank in the world with a value of $3.94 trillion dollars. It goes without saying that J.P. Morgan himself, and the corporate banking empire he built, have wielded a tremendous amount of power around the world for well over 100 years.

In 1901 a.d. Tesla approached the banker J.P. Morgan, who was one of the richest and most powerful men in the world, to fund his new energy project. Tesla was forced to hand over a 51% controlling stake of his patents (pertaining to his lamp/light bulbs, lamp designs, and power distribution to lamps, as well as all future inventions dealing with illumination) to Morgan in exchange for funding his new project. Nikola Tesla was a remarkably brilliant individual. He was not however a savvy businessman; caring more for pursuing his wild ideas and turning them into reality, than for the financial side of things. J.P. Morgan on the other hand was a shrewd businessman, and he used this to his advantage noticing Tesla's laissez faire attitude and excitable nature towards his intellectual pursuits. With enough money to get started, Tesla set out to construct his Wardenclyffe Tower on Long Island New York, and once again manifest the power of the ancients. Of course he didn't tell this to J.P. Morgan, instead telling him that his tower would send news, stock reports, sports scores, etc. over large distances wirelessly. Not so gullible after all!

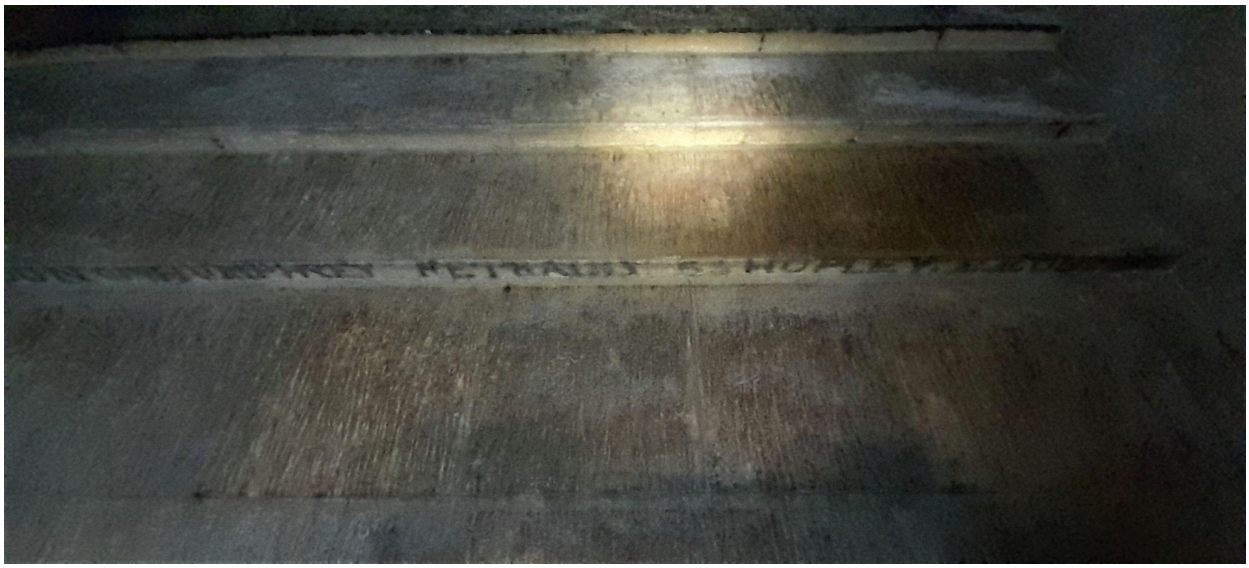
His Wardenclyffe Tower would draw upon the natural frequency of the Earth and convert that energy to electricity, then transmit it wirelessly through the air to everyone for free. Ever watchful of the world's foremost inventor and mad scientist, J.P. Morgan figured out what Tesla was actually up to out on Long Island, and eventually pulled his funding of the project. Tesla took what money he did have and dumped it into the project, but it was not enough. Unable to secure any more funding, in 1906 a.d. he was forced to abandon his project, never being able to fully realize his dream. Because of Morgan's incredible influence, Tesla was ostensibly relegated to that of a pariah and cast out of normal society of which he had once held such high esteem. J.P. Morgan could not allow this eccentric mad genius to undermine his lucrative business controlling the energy supply that was booming like no other industry could ever dream to, and used his place to ruin Tesla. He even began a full court press against Tesla's other principal investor, George Westinghouse, inevitably leading to Westinghouse having to sign over all the rights he held on Tesla's other, and most lucrative patents. J.P. Morgan had single handedly put the kibosh on the dream of free energy.

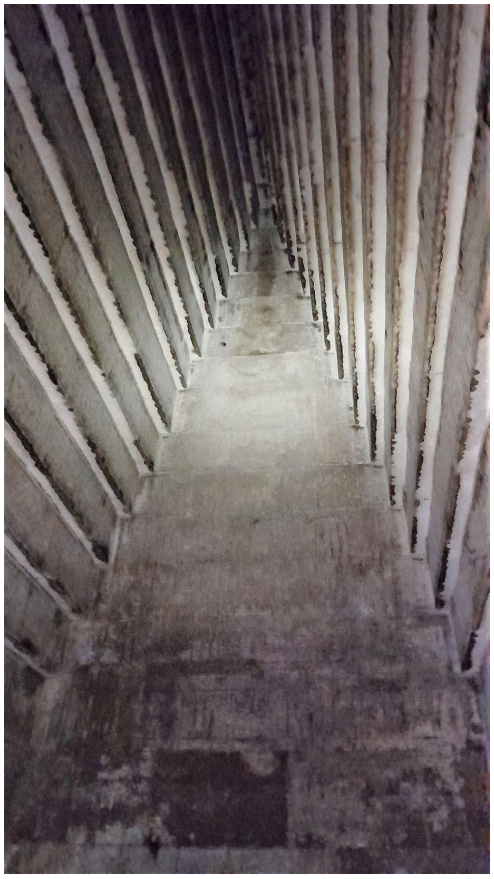
Nikola Tesla was not the first to discover this free and abundant supply of energy permeating around us, as we have also touched on the Stone Circles of southern Africa earlier, as we did with the Great Pyramid at Giza. Yes, the Great Pyramid is also speculated to have been an energy generating device. Another one of its many mysteries may be coming to light now thanks to the work of the researcher, engineer and author Christopher Dunn. Being an engineer, and applying his critical mind to the exquisite and precision engineering of the Great Pyramid, he thought that something as grand as this, and built with such precision, must be a machine of some kind.

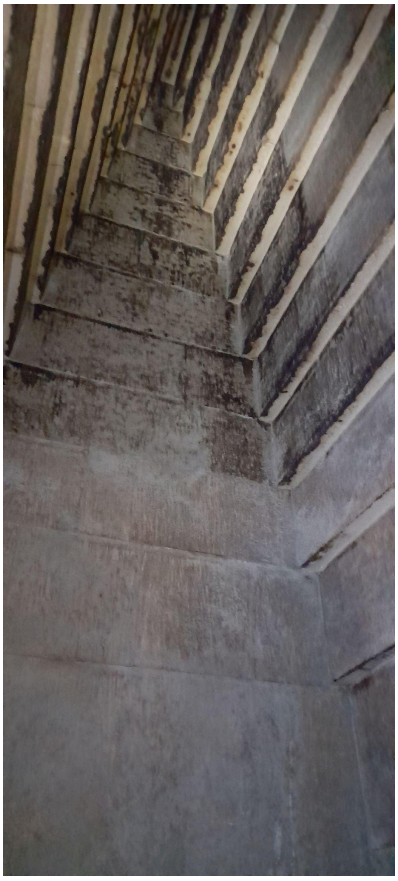
The Great Pyramid is built on top of an underground aquifer, just as Nikola Tesla's Wardenclyffe Tower was. All things vibrate, and moving water even more so. These reverberations emanate out in all directions, and those moving upwards could be amplified and focused. Christopher Dunn figured out that the limestone blocks that once encased the Great Pyramid are an excellent insulator of electricity, and that the quartzite granite used in the interior chambers are an excellent conductor of electricity. I won't get into all the details here, and instead refer you to his work for a complete explanation of the process; only to point out a few details here that we can confirm from our first hand study of the Giza complex and the other nearby pyramids. Basically what he figured out is that the interior chambers were used as a chemistry set. By pouring ammonium oxide and hydrated zinc chloride down the shafts, they would mix in the chambers and create a chemical reaction, thus amplifying the vibrations throughout the entire pyramid. If as legend suggests, the Great Pyramid had a gold capstone, which is now lost to history, it would be the focal point of the piezoelectric energy created by the increased pressure applied because of the vibrations to the quartzite granite stones, similar to modern quartz wrist watches. This machine would then need a capacitor, and as we have speculated that to be the Ark of the Covenant which fits perfectly inside of the 'sarcophagus' inside the 'King's Chamber', it all

starts to make sense. The energy could then be focused toward the gold capstone at the top of the pyramid and transmitted wirelessly, the same way that Tesla had planned to do with his Wardenclyffe Tower thousands of years later. Why else would the ancient people go to such extreme lengths to build such a precise monument, that still boggles the mind today as to how and why it was built. Go visit Egypt today, stand in front of the Great Pyramid, and you will see just how confounding a structure it really is.

In his work exploring this mystery, Christopher Dunn believes that something happened that caused an internal explosion which caused the whole system to eventually stop working. What this is, no one knows, but the search for answers continues. He backs up his findings through experiments done in his lab, and because he has found evidence of trace amounts of these chemicals inside some of the chambers and shafts. We can further back up this theory, to a point, but as we don't have the engineering or chemistry background necessary to do the precise measurements and experiments that he has done, we can offer but one overwhelming piece of evidence to at least in part substantiate some of his claims. During our own investigation exploring the Red Pyramid just a few kilometers south of Giza in Dashur, we, along with everyone that has probably ever entered into its interior chambers, are immediately overcome by the overwhelming stench of ammonium. It is such a strong odor that it is almost unbearable to spend any time inside this incredible structure. You can see the residue of it dripping down the interior granite stone walls and even scrape some of it off with your fingernails. Trust us when we say that there is no mistaking the smell, it is overwhelming! Is this power generating system something that the ancients tried to duplicate in the Red Pyramid, or even honed their skills and techniques to later use in the Great Pyramid? We cannot say for sure. What we can say for certainty is that this is a topic in need of more intense and serious investigation, as we may be able to unlock the secrets of the ancients, even fulfill the dream of Nikola Tesla, and be able to provide the world with a free unending supply of clean wireless energy.







You may be asking; if we know what Tesla was attempting to do, and we know the secrets of the ancients; then why aren't we doing this now? What's stopping us? Well, it's the same diabolical forces of greed, power, and control that stopped Nikola Tesla over a century ago. There is a tremendous amount of money involved with extracting fossil fuel energy from the Earth, along with the building of power plants that convert that energy into electricity and selling it to the public. In addition to that. Think about how much less you would have to slog away each day of your life going to work, making other people rich and powerful, if you didn't need to purchase energy to heat your home, run your refrigerator, keep the lights on, and fuel your car. What would you do with all of that extra time you had on your hands? You would most likely spend it with your family, further your education, pursue some artistic or intellectual ideas floating around in your head, right? This is exactly what these powerful people do not want you doing! If you had extra time to educate yourself more than in the scripted manner in place at our educational institutions and universities, and ask intellectual questions, then you would probably see, 'What the Hell is Going On?', and how the public at large has been manipulated in order to control society by the few wealthy elite. This is precisely what they do not want you doing, because it could threaten their grip on power and their ability to script the evolution of society to meet their goals, not ours.

Those that wield this much power around the world want to keep us as occupied as possible; dumbed down and only able to operate the machines and do the paperwork that keeps business moving. Being constantly distracted by nonsense issues, fearful of the unrest in the world, focused on meaningless things like sports or celebrities, and in a state of sickness so that your concerns lay with your family and your health; never having the time to be able to pick your head up and see who is screwing you. This is the society we live in today, and the United States of America is their flagship of this operation.

How many wars have been fought; how many people have been sacrificed; how much treasure has been wasted; how much damage has been inflicted on our environment, all in the pursuit to control the energy resources on the planet? All of it, completely unnecessary! The incomprehensible horror and tragedy that has been brought upon the millions of people around the world for centuries, by the evil, despotic, maniacal people that are bereft of any love, morality or compassion for their fellow man, are the most reprehensible humans to have ever walked this planet; and they are still in charge today! It's about time that we toss them out on their asses and take back control of the future of humanity on our planet.

CHAPTER 21:
DRUGS

Human beings have been experimenting with mind altering substances since before recorded history. Many notable experts have even postulated that the emergence of cave art over 50,000 years ago is a direct result of primitive humans ingesting mind altering compounds found in the natural world, such as psychedelic mushrooms for instance. Some have even gone as far as to attribute this to the explosion in human intelligence around that time. The first anatomically human-like skeleton that we have thus far uncovered dates back to about 2 million years ago. Humans first fashioned tools in the form of flint mapped arrows and spearheads dating back this far as well, but for the next 2 million years there was no other advancement in our technology or civilization, until around 50,000 years ago. The theory first put forward by noted psychedelic guru, Terrance Mckenna, known as the 'Stoned Ape Theory', postulates that our ancient ancestors began tracking animals in order to hunt and eat them, and in the process began eating the mushrooms that grew out of their feces along the way. This then caused our primitive ancestors to have psychedelic experiences and caused our brains to expand in size dramatically between 800,000 - 200,000 years ago which greatly increased our cognitive functions and our ability to think creatively. While this is just a theory, it is one that is being seriously studied in academia today.

Every culture, dating back to the beginning of time has used mind altering substances, even using them in various spiritual practices. From the ancient Egyptians using the psychedelic 'Blue Lily', the ancient Indus Valley and Hindu cultures use of the mysterious 'Soma' beverage, to the shamans in the Amazon rainforest using the 'Ayahuasca' beverage, drugs have been a part of our history and culture since the very beginning. Today, many have demonized the practice of using certain substances as they do not conform to the modern industrialized world view that is being thrust upon us, whether we like it or not. If you approach a housewife or mother who regularly consumes wine and call her a drug addict, you would be ostracized and have to face a fierce rebuttal, as alcohol has been an accepted mind altering drug, as opposed to psilocybin or marijuana for example. But why? The use of marijuana and psilocybin date back much further than our use of alcohol, which we first see being used in ancient Egypt and Mesopotamia. Why is it now that you can go to the pharmacy and legally buy drugs that alter your consciousness in a directed prescribed manner, but not ones that open up your consciousness to a higher state and a more spiritual direction, even though they have been used for thousands of years; and as we would argue, have helped to steer our development as a species?

It all comes down to the control of consciousness. Certain drugs, such as Lysergic Acid Diethylamide (LSD), Psilocybin (Magic Mushrooms), Dimethyltryptamine (DMT), Ayahuasca (DMT derivative), Peyote (Mescaline), etc. are what we call psychedelic drugs

and have a powerful effect over the mind and our consciousness. These substances dissolve boundaries, release an individual's hold of ego, open up alternate perceptions of reality and allow for a spiritual experience. Many have even argued that early sects of Christianity were in fact mushroom cults. Make no mistake about it though. These are powerful substances and should be treated with the utmost respect and reverence, and if used improperly can have negative effects. However, when used in a proper manner, they can have positive life altering effects that change your perception of your own existence and that of society. This is where the problem lies, in the fact that once you take these drugs, you fundamentally change your perception of reality, from the scripted narrative being forced upon us by our modern civilization of capitalism and consumerism, to one of unity, love and compassion.

When your perception of reality has been expanded to see through the negative dictates of the society we have been cajoled into accepting as the best or only way, you begin to question the authority of those who seek to control your consciousness. The societal authority sees a substance that dumb you down, like; alcohol, prozac, xanax or valium; as a perfect fit for this society, as your senses are dulled down enough to make you more susceptible to suggestion and the programming that fits into the consumer society without asking too many questions. This gives the control over your consciousness and ability to make rational decisions to the powers that seek to dominate our civilization. Any substances that counteract this agenda are deemed dangerous and outlawed, even though they have been shown to be far less dangerous and addictive than those found at the liquor store or the pharmacy. Not all drugs though will give you this mind-expanding experience, and some such as heroin, methamphetamine, and cocaine can be quite dangerous and addictive; but not others such as marijuana, DMT and psilocybin.

It all comes down to individual freedom, and there can be no more sacred freedom that any of us has a right to, than that over our own consciousness. If we are not free to control and make our own choices concerning our own consciousness, are we then free and sovereign? Why can we not make our own choices concerning our own consciousness and spiritual exploration, instead being told that these substances are forbidden because the outcome is one that is dangerous to society; or more pointedly, to the monied, consumer civilization that is being forced upon us? If we do not have sovereignty over our own body, mind and consciousness, then indeed we are not free, and therefore being controlled against our will. It is as simple as that! If we can ingest a harmful substance like alcohol and be expected to conduct ourselves in a lawful manner, why then can we not do the same with other chemical compounds as well? As long as we are not hurting any other person, what is the problem? We would argue that we have seen massive detrimental effects because of the use of alcohol; from drunk driving deaths, family abuse, and violent tendencies, none of which present themselves during the use of psychedelics.

Once you have a psychedelic experience, you begin to live your life in a much more fulfilling and positive manner, even forgoing various harmful habitual tendencies that have plagued you for years. You will see the world in a much different light, wanting to help unite humanity together in a positive manner, living as one with the planet and those around you. This, though, directly contradicts the society we have now, where we are polluting our environment, fighting with ourselves and nature, and not being able to have that deep spiritual connection that each of us is longing for. Of course drugs are not the only way in which to seek or obtain spiritual enlightenment, as it can be done through various other practices, like; meditation, prayer, rhythmic dancing, chanting, etc. But, it is absolutely one way that can lead us to discovering the potential to make a deep spiritual connection which can help us to live more wholesome and fulfilling lives, in harmony with the planet and our fellow humans.

It is actually incredibly difficult to explain in words what a psychedelic experience is like, as it is like nothing you have ever experienced before. There are those who speak negatively about psychedelic substances, but these individuals have either never had a psychedelic experience, or used these drugs in an irresponsible manner. As we have said before, these are powerful substances that are worthy of respect and reverence. The overwhelming majority of individuals who have had psychedelic experiences describe them as life changing, full of love and optimism, and one that opens up your consciousness to the divine within us all. Why is that a bad thing? Why is this illegal? Why is this being actively subverted in our society? It all comes down to one word, control. Control over you, your mind, your consciousness, your spirituality, your very existence. If we are not sovereign over our own mind and consciousness, then we are not free at all!

Today, many states and cities in the U.S. have decriminalized the use of psychedelic substances because The People know that they are being misled. Our soldiers who are returning from the endless wars we have engaged in around the world have come home with deep physical and psychological trauma, to which sadly many times leads them to taking their own lives by committing suicide. However, many of our bravest men and women in uniform have sought out counseling and treatments using a variety of different psychedelic compounds, including; DMT, Ayahuasca, Psilocybin, and even MethyleneDioxyMethAmphetamine (MDMA more commonly known as Ecstasy); and have had positive results. Not always able to seek such treatment in the U.S. because of the draconian drug laws, they sometimes have to travel abroad to places like Mexico, Brazil and Peru for these life saving therapies. The results have been nothing short of life altering for these veterans, and not just them, but their families and friends as well who are affected by their loved ones physical and mental torment after returning home from war. In the U.S., we say that we take care of our veterans, but ask a few of them, and you will most likely get a whole new perspective of just how forgotten our courageous warriors feel, and how the system set-up to treat and take care of them when they come home is by far nowhere close to being adequate, especially for their mental recovery. Those who have had various

psychedelic therapy sessions say that they are born again, and that it literally saved them from taking their own lives.

Besides our returning men and women in uniform, everyday average people have transformative experiences using these compounds, in a responsible manner of course. The benefits far outweigh any perceived threat to society that the government or the news media shovel down our throats, as again they are most likely lacking in any first hand experience using these substances. Most people walk away from their interludes with psychedelic drugs and describe their experience as: profound, enlightening, life-changing, miraculous, extraordinary and magical. Why then would we want to outlaw substances which have such great benefits and phenomenal effects on individuals and the world as a whole? Perhaps you are old enough, or have studied the history of the late 1960's and early 1970's in America. If so, then you would have undoubtedly come across the 'hippie' movement that spread like wildfire across the country and the world. What was this movement all about? It was about spreading peace, love, unity, respect, and creating a community of like minded individuals who shared in the belief that we could create a more peaceful and prosperous world. They created some of the best art, literature and music of the 20th Century, all while using these psychedelic compounds. While psychedelics were not the central focus of the 'hippie' movement, they did play a significant role in helping to shape that culture. What was the main driving force that helped to unite this movement? Peace, and an end to the American War in Vietnam. Well, since the American business model is, for lack of a better term, 'Endless War', as it is good for the economy of the wealthy elite, anything that tried to stop or even slow down the war machine was viewed as an existential threat, and had to be dealt with swiftly and harshly.

Enter the 'Controlled Substances Act', passed by Congress and signed into law by then President Richard M. Nixon in 1970. This new law made it illegal to possess or consume a variety of substances, including marijuana and psychedelics, as they were used by the 'hippies' who wanted to bring peace and love to the world. They just couldn't have that in any way, shape or form, and this gave them the power to criminalize these activists and throw them in jail; as well as to dissuade an entire generation from standing up against the elite and their corrupt hold on power. What most people fail to recognize, especially those of most importance concerning this issue, who have been absolutely corrupted by the wealthy cabal, the Supreme Court of the United States, is that this law violates the 10th Amendment of the United States Constitution.

The 10th Amendment states: "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to The People."

Basically this means that if the power is not specifically stated in the Constitution, then the federal government has no say in the matter, and it is therefore left up to the individual states and The People to decide for themselves the best course of action. We have studied the Constitution of the United States in depth, and nowhere in the text of the document does it give the federal government the power to decide what you are allowed to consume or how you choose to control your own consciousness. It just isn't there! In fact, the 1st Amendment protects this very thing.

The 1st Amendment states: "**Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof**; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances."

If controlling your own consciousness and spirituality is not the free exercise of religion, then what is? Sadly, the one body of our government that is supposed to protect our rights and freedoms, the Supreme Court, has overruled this and chosen to take the side of the wealthy elite who seek to stifle our free exercise of spirituality and consciousness in order to keep us subservient to the system which has long ago left the vast majority of the citizens behind.

However, there is a modicum of hope that has broken through in recent years to let a thin ray of light shine through. That of course is the 38 states that have legalized the medical and recreational use of marijuana, through a democratic process of state wide elections and referendums. This is subverting the power of the federal government as the states and The People themselves are taking back the power afforded to them in the Constitution. We must emphasize here that many states have taken on the same 'scheduling' or listing of various drugs to criminalize their use in their individual state constitutions, which is perfectly legal for them to do. It is important to point out that the federal government pressured the states to do this when Congress passed the 'Controlled Substances Act' by threatening to withhold federal funding for highways, infrastructure projects, etc., if they did not add these laws to their own state constitutions. As per usual, the citizens are usually in the dark about what their state legislatures are up to, as they don't get the same amount of press coverage that is given to lawmakers in Washington D.C. It is almost as if the federal government knew that their new 'drug law' was unconstitutional and sought to back it up behind the scenes with state laws that mimicked them. But, 'the tides they are a-turning', and the people have had enough of the ridiculous overreach of the federal government, and have taken matters into their own hands. As of today, we are unaware of any federal criminal case brought against a person or company that has followed the marijuana laws of their own state, even though it is still a crime on the federal level. Why is this? It is most likely because it would once again be brought up in the Supreme Court and garner not only national headlines, but international as well, and that is something that cannot just be swept under the rug like so many other federal criminal cases

concerning marijuana in the past. It would be front page news, even on the 'MainStream Media' platforms, and the Supreme Court justices would have to rule the entire 'Controlled Substances Act' to be unconstitutional. To do otherwise would be to show, not only the entire country but the whole world, that the Constitution is nothing more than a ragged piece of paper with no authority, and not the basis for human rights and democracy that we all so proudly claim it to be. If this were to happen, then that would severely limit the power of the federal government, and their bankster overlords, to control society the same way they have for decades. It would then legalize, federally, all drugs; and this they do not want to see happen. To prevent this from even becoming a possibility, President Joe Biden has recently said that he has instructed the government to investigate the 'practicability' of rescheduling marijuana, but to date this has still not happened.

The 'Controlled Substances Act' has a system of 'schedules' or 'levels' of which all drugs are classified into. It breaks it down into five different categories with 'Schedule 1' being the most dangerous, having no medical applications, carrying the stiffest criminal penalties, and includes drugs such as: marijuana, LSD, heroin, DMT, psilocybin, peyote, ecstasy and mescaline. No medical benefit? Didn't we already see how much of a medical benefit drugs like DMT, psilocybin, and ecstasy have been to our soldiers after the federal government sent them off to war? Something is obviously wrong here! 'Schedule 2' substances are those which do have some medical benefit, but are highly addictive and can only be prescribed by a doctor or you will go to prison for a very long time, and include drugs such as: cocaine, methamphetamine, PCP, morphine, methadone, adderall and ritalin. Adderall and ritalin? They give these messed up pharmaceutical drugs to children who appear to be hyperactive or have ADD/ADHD. These drugs are dangerous, highly addictive and powerful substances which have a high chance of abuse, and we give them to children? All of the 'Schedule 1' drugs, except of course heroin, are not addictive, and no one is advocating giving them to children. This again seems like there is something not right in the equation with the 'scheduling' process. 'Schedule 3-5' are decreasing in severity of addictiveness and various uses in the medical field, but still remain 'controlled' and not for consumption by the public unless prescribed by a doctor, lest you end up in federal prison.

Now we must address the marijuana issue head on, as it is the one that garners the most attention. Marijuana has been shown to have great medical benefits, and as we are learning in recent years, has been a 'miracle drug' to many thousands of people across the country and around the world; though this is something that has been known to many cultures since time immemorial. Our bodies naturally have an 'endocannabinoid system' which works in tandem with our central nervous systems. Cannabinoids are the active ingredients in cannabis (marijuana) that help regulate many different systems in our bodies and can have effects on our sleep patterns, mood, appetite, sleep cycle, fertility and reproduction systems. Cannabinoids have been found in many plants throughout nature, like; black pepper, echinacea, clove, carrots, broccoli and ginseng, amongst many others. However, we find high concentrations of them in the cannabis plant; which is why it has

been used to help people with a variety of issues. The most common and widely used cannabinoids are what are known as CBD (cannabidiols), and they are known to help treat people with epileptic seizures, chronic pain, stress, and reducing inflammation in the body. As we have learned, inflammation is the cause of most disease and pain in the body, so if we can use a non-addictive, harmless, naturally occurring substance to treat these issues, it would then be considered a 'miracle drug', right? Yes! By the vast majority of us, but not to the pharmaceutical companies who have a vested interest in treating our ailments with a continuous, life-long regiment of their drugs. They have no interest in allowing us to treat ourselves with a plant that grows naturally practically everywhere on Earth. No, they must fight this as if their very business depends on it. That is their 1.48 trillion dollar annual business, which would see significant losses if this 'miracle drug' were to be legal and available to everyone. That is a lot of money, and as you can imagine, they have worked tirelessly for decades to keep this knowledge from the public and influence our lawmakers to keep it as a 'Schedule 1' narcotic with no medical benefit. Can you see what is happening here? It is all about control, not only of your mind, consciousness and spiritual evolution, but your health and well-being as well. They have no interest in a healthy population able to cure their own ailments, only one that they can continuously treat as life-long customers/patients.

While marijuana is not going to cure all diseases, and there is a real need for pharmaceutical drugs in our modern day society, these should be few and far between and only used in the most dire of circumstances. Since 1999, there has been a 781% increase in deaths caused by pharmaceutical drugs, averaging about 100,000 deaths per year in the United States, with 1,559 alcohol related deaths, 13,000 deaths from heroin, and 16,000 from cocaine overdoses. Now, it should go without saying, but we will anyway, that there are no deaths (perhaps a random atypical occurrence, but basically none) that occur from the use of marijuana, LSD, psilocybin, DMT, or any of the other psychedelic drugs, with the other 'illicit' or 'illegal' drugs accounting for 29,000 deaths per year in the U.S. This is only 23% of the total number of deaths per year from all drugs, with the overwhelming majority of deaths coming from 'legal' drugs that are prescribed by doctors and manufactured by the trillion dollar pharmaceutical industry. Does anyone see a problem here? Wait, the problem only gets worse!

In 1971, then President Richard Nixon declared a 'War on Drugs', and set the federal government on a campaign to wipe out all 'illegal' drugs in the U.S. Since then, the U.S. has spent over 1 trillion dollars in the 'War', draining our treasury to fight its own citizens and lock them up in prison. According to a study done by the United Nations, on any given day, there are 500,000 people in jail in the U.S. on drug charges, with 80% of them being there for simple possession. It goes on to detail how 1.8 million children are growing up in U.S. households in which one or more parents are incarcerated for nonviolent offenses, of which 308,000 non-violent drug offenders are in state and federal prison right now. Beyond that being a horrendous act against not only American families, but our individual freedoms,

the disparity between the black and latino population compared to the white population who are convicted of these repressive, biased, and unjust laws is quite stark. In total, approximately 57% of people incarcerated in state prisons, and 77% of people incarcerated in federal prisons for drug offenses are Black or Latino, while only comprising 30% of the U.S. population. The percentage of drug use amongst the white population in America is the same as the black and latino population, but there is a disparity in the arrest and conviction rate between them. This is a systematic 'War' of mass incarceration of people of color in the United Police State of America!

While only making up 7% of the world population, the U.S. has 25% of the world population of people in prison, topping out at 2,068,800 as of 2023; more than Russia, China and North Korea. The Bureau of Prisons reports that the crime that sees the highest number of incarcerated people in America is because of drug charges, coming in at 44% of all people in prison and double the amount of the next category of offenders of which 21% are incarcerated on weapons charges. Does this sound right to you? Why are we locking up our own citizens for nonviolent drug offenses, and spending trillions of dollars to fight a decades long war that has been a complete and utter failure? It is well past time that we have a serious 'coming to Jesus' discussion about this blatant overreach of power by the government and finally allow people to have the freedom to decide how they will control their own consciousness and spirituality. Do you want someone telling you how or what you are or are not allowed to consume and how you should or shouldn't be able to commune with the divine? We didn't think so.

Lastly, we must discuss the U.S. and its covert intelligence and action division, the Central Intelligence Agency (C.I.A.) being involved in the transportation and trafficking of illegal narcotics, while the federal government has at the same time been persecuting a 'War on Drugs'. While much of the information we will cover here has never been proven in a court of law, as it has always been 'covert' in nature, some of it has entered into the public and even congressional sphere over the decades. Yes, decades; going all the way back to the 1940's and 1950's with the C.I.A. using 'front companies', such as 'CAT' which later formed into the infamous 'Air America', in order to provide transportation services and diplomatic cover for the trafficking of illegal narcotics (mostly opium/heroin) in China. Later during the American War in Vietnam, 'Air America' funneled opium from its next door neighbor in Laos to various points in South East Asia, such as; Bangkok, Manilla, and Saigon; to be further shipped out to other markets around the world. The profits from this opium trade went to fund the war in Laos against the communist insurgency, but since Laos was considered a 'neutral' country by the United Nations, the United States could not operate out in the open. Thus the C.I.A. was able to have plausible deniability by using their front company Air America to do the dirty work.

In 1971, the C.I.A. officially ‘sold’ Air America because there was too much publicity for a clandestine agency, however the company continued to operate, and slowly moved its focus of operations from Indochina to Central and South America. The next time we have evidence of a secret U.S. airline company operating was when a ‘Corporate Air Service’ plane was shot down in Nicaragua full of weapons destined for the Contras. The U.S. used its clandestine service, the C.I.A., to fund the insurgency (Contras) against the democratically elected government of Nicaragua, the Sandinistas. The plane was piloted by a former U.S. Marine and C.I.A. officer, Eugene Hasenfas, and because of this event, it sparked the controversial Iran-Contra scandal, which involved supplying weapons to Iranian rebels as well as the Contras in Nicaragua. Because the U.S. Congress had strictly forbidden the use of American taxpayer funds to support the covert action in Central America, the C.I.A. had to find other means of funding to prosecute their secret war in the jungles of Central America. How did they do this? By transporting large amounts of cocaine out of Colombia and Panama, through various airstrips in Costa Rica, El Salvador and Nicaragua and then into the huge consumer market, the United States. This much we do know to be true, for the most part, as there were congressional hearings on the matter, with only one person ever seeing the inside of a jail cell, besides Eugene Hasenfas, and that was U.S. Marine Lt. Colonel Oliver North.

Many other allegations have surfaced over the years, ranging from; helping to facilitate the Mujahideen’s opium and heroin smuggling operations in Afghanistan during their conflict against the Soviet Union in the 1980’s , the C.I.A. being complicit in the crack cocaine epidemic in Los Angeles in the 1980’s, the former president Bill Clinton and his associates being involved in the smuggling of cocaine from Colombia to airfields in Arkansas, as well as a whole slew of banking institutions being involved in the laundering of drug money in the U.S. The Panamanian dictator Manuel Noregia, who was a C.I.A. asset for a period of time, was also complicit in using his government to launder drug money from the Colombian cartels and various drug kingpins and government officials in the U.S. When the C.I.A. had lost positive control of Manuel Noregia, and was supposedly threatening to use his knowledge of the operations of the massive organization as leverage to blackmail the U.S. government, the U.S. military implemented ‘Operation Just Cause’ in December of 1989 and invaded the small Central American nation with one goal in mind. Arrest the dictator before he could cause anymore damage and upend the highly profitable clandestine money making scheme which allowed the C.I.A., and various other secret black programs, a nearly unlimited funding mechanism which they could draw on without having to report their operations and be accountable to Congress or the American people.

Of course this is nearly impossible to prove, and the C.I.A. will never admit to such criminal acts, but really, they don’t have to, because, in 2007 a Gulfstream II business jet carrying 3 - 6 tons of cocaine crashed in the Yucatan Peninsula of Mexico after a lengthy pursuit by Mexican authorities. By tracking the tail number of the plane, it was discovered to be owned by the C.I.A. at one point and used for ‘rendition’ flights to the U.S. military

base in Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, as well as its flight record showing trips to Connecticut and Washington D.C. The official narrative is that the F.A.A. (Federal Aviation Administration) had records that the plane had been sold multiple times since it was owned by the C.I.A., and that it was owned by Joaquin "El Chapo" Guzman of the Sinaloa Cartel in Mexico when it crashed. Even if that is the truth of the matter, how in the hell does a plane owned by the C.I.A. end up in the hands of one of the most ruthless and deadly drug cartels in the world? We are sure it's just a coincidence, because the government never lies to the public, and the C.I.A. would never do anything like this. Or, they would never admit to doing anything like this because they have plausible deniability by using front companies and various other 'shady' organizations to do their dirty work for them. Still, there is little to no proof of these various accusations, but there has been a massive amount of circumstantial evidence piling up over the years, that we would be foolish to think that this is not only possible, but quite probable. While we are attempting to give you as much factual evidence here as we can, we cannot just forget about, or leave out, some of these compelling stories and the scant amount of evidence we do have, as to do so would not give you the most accurate representation of 'What the Hell is Going On?' While there are enormous amounts of other accusations that have been leveled towards the government being complicit in the drug trade for decades, we will leave those for you to investigate on your own and come to you own conclusions; as there is little to no evidence that has yet to be put forward for us to include here.

What we will say is that this 'War on Drugs' has actually been a 'War on The People' and it is being perpetrated by our own government, to subvert the will of the people and to criminalize any sort of behavior that goes against their idea of a New World Order. This is our world, not some shady clandestine organization of transnational corporate cabals and banksters seeking world domination. We The People say what is good and what is right for our country, and it is well past time that we let them know who is actually in charge. The verdict is in. The War on Drugs is over, and the drugs won! Now it is time for the prisoners of war, who have been held like animals in cages for so many years, to go home and return to their families.

CHAPTER 22:
U.F.O.s and ALIENS, THEN and NOW

“Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic.” - Arthur C. Clarke

In previous chapters, we have detailed how many of our oldest written records, literally carved into stone in ancient Mesopotamia and Egypt, spoke of visitors from other places in the Universe coming to Earth, and not only seeding civilization on our planet and giving us the tools to build a modern society, such as; mathematics, metallurgy, astronomy, and agriculture; but more importantly, that they were the ones that created us through various scientific/magical means. We have also covered just how difficult and improbable it is for a planet capable of sustaining even simple life to emerge, let alone maintain a stable environment long enough to allow an intelligent species to reach a high enough level of technology to be able to traverse the stars. The likelihood of another intelligent species evolving to this level, having the capability of finding us amongst the countless stars in the Universe, and being able to travel the enormous distances between the stars to have contact with us, is extremely improbable, but not impossible. As we have previously stated, there are more stars in the observable Universe than there are grains of sand on all of the beaches of the world combined. Truly a mind boggling number that stretches our ability to even comprehend. Now to give you an idea of the vast distances that lie between the stars, we will give you another comparison, using our grains of sand. The distance between the stars is equivalent to separating each grain of sand by 6 miles. Move each grain of sand on Earth away from one other by 6 miles (9.65 kilometers), and now you can begin to grasp the vast distances that lay between the stars, and imagine how unfathomably big the observable Universe actually is.

Obviously then, the chances of another intelligent form of life visiting planet Earth, are remote to say the least, and for lack of a better term, the odds of it happening are astronomical. Still, with that being said, there have been instances of encounters with otherworldly beings influencing humanity since the beginning of recorded history. Cultures across centuries, even millenia, have recorded visitations, sightings, abductions, and various accounts of these superior beings (or gods) gifting our species knowledge and science. All one needs to do is to read our shared history to see that this is true, or more accurately, that this was their interpretation of these events. Alexander the Great, back in the 4th century B.C., recorded U.F.O.s swooping down on his army to keep them from crossing the Beas River that would allow them entry into India, effectively stopping his infamous campaign of conquest in its tracks. This was something that no army on Earth had been able to do, with Alexander’s army rolling right over the Egyptians and Persians, which were up until that time, the most powerful empires ever seen in history.

In Germany, there is a woodcut piece of art that records the day, back in 1561 a.d., when a great battle took place in the skies above the town of Nuremberg. These craft had a variety of different shapes and sizes, ranging from long cigar shaped craft, to circular craft, to disc shaped craft, and used powerful weapons against each other. This woodcut even shows that some of them crashed near the town because of the fighting. Apparently these craft were battling amongst themselves, not engaging with the frightened and dumbfounded humans looking on from below. Again, this was hundreds of years before we first developed the ability of flight in 1783 a.d., which consisted of simple hot air balloons, and not any kind of sophisticated technology that could wage war in the skies.

There are a plethora of paintings, sculptures, and even rock art from our earliest ancestors, tens of thousands of years ago, that depict flying craft and strange beings interacting with them. It stands to reason that if our ancient ancestors chose to record these events in their rock art and petroglyphs, then these were incredibly important events and affected them in a profound way. If you have ever spent time in some of the great museums of the world, such as the Louvre in Paris or the British Museum in London, and have taken the time to study the paintings from the masters of the Renaissance, you will see a great number of them include depictions of strange flying craft influencing some of the most pivotal points in history. Paintings such as; 'Madonna and Child with the Infant St. John' painted in the late 15th century A.D., 'The Crucifixion of Christ' 1350 a.d., 'The Miracle of the Snow' 1430 a.d., or 'The Annunciation, with Saint Emidius' 1486 a.d. where the Virgin Mary is told that she will be the mother of God by the Archangel Gabriel and depicts beams of light coming from a U.F.O. in the sky to the head of Mary. The list of these invaluable pieces of art really is too large to list here, and discovering these for yourself, in person, by traveling and exploring the great museums of the world, is truly a wondrous and amazing experience that will give you such a feeling of awe that is difficult to put into words. Get going!

Our past is littered with written accounts and artwork of encounters or experiences with U.F.O.s and otherworldly beings, though they didn't call them that then, as U.F.O. is a relatively new name for these unexplained or unknown phenomena. Our ancestors didn't have the vocabulary to describe technology the way we do now. Their exposure to technology was pretty much zero, and they had to use things that they were familiar with in order to put into words the extraordinary things that they witnessed. They described the phenomenon as; flying shields, flaming chariots, fiery horses, sparkling or glowing clouds, even the glory of the Lord. These were the only things that could come close, as they didn't have words like airplane or spaceship, and could not even possibly imagine them to begin with. These encounters continued right up until the age when our technology began to explode during the Industrial Revolution, and our ability to describe things in a more cognizant manner increased. It wasn't until the 1940's when our technology and science had improved by leaps and bounds, bringing us; jet powered aircraft, nuclear weapons, ballistic missiles, and all manner of advancements that only a few decades before seemed

impossible. Then on one infamous evening in 1947, in a desolate area of the New Mexico desert, an event happened that changed our culture forever.

The U.S. Army Air Corps reported that a mysterious flying disc had crashed in the desert outside of the town of Roswell, New Mexico, with the story being reported in the local newspaper. This sparked an incredible amount of interest from the public as to what exactly this flying disc could be, with speculation running wild. The very next day, the military changed its story, from that of a flying disc crashing, to that of a weather balloon crashing; in an apparent attempt to dampen down the controversy and excitement that was spreading across the country at warp speed. Whatever the actual truth was, as to what crashed in the desert that fateful evening, the effect was one that captivated the nation and spurred the imagination of millions of people around the world ever since. Talk of unidentified flying saucers, aliens from Mars and Venus or even other star systems captured the attention of the world and changed popular culture forever. The influence it had on our movies, TV shows, books, and music has continued unabated ever since. Before we move on from the 'Roswell Incident', it is important to note that at that time, in 1947, Roswell Army Airfield was the home of the only operational nuclear bomber fleet in the world; and it has been speculated that there was more than one crash of these mysterious disc shaped flying craft in the area. We must also include the fact that the story of a weather balloon crashing does have some credibility, because at the time, high altitude weather balloons were used by the military to spy on the Soviet Union in order to detect the distinct signatures of a nuclear explosion. Since the Soviet Union detonated their first atomic bomb in 1947, we cannot just dismiss the military's story as a cover-up, as it is a reasonable explanation to account for what had happened. Regardless of the truth, the effect was undeniable!

The 'Roswell Incident' turned, what was a rarely reported phenomenon, into a regular occurrence, with thousands of sightings and encounters being reported with increasing frequency. Whether this was because people were no longer afraid of reporting these anomalous and enigmatic experiences and being labeled crazy or insane, or because now this phenomenon had entered into the popular culture with people wanting to garner attention by turning a fictional encounter with these objects and beings into a mode of making money, the truth is most likely somewhere in the middle. This has led to a level of ambiguity on the subject of U.F.O.s and aliens that makes it extremely difficult to come to any definitive conclusion, thus deepening the mystery. Does the U.S. government, and possibly many other governments around the world, possess knowledge and perhaps even vehicles and bodies of other species from somewhere else in the cosmos; or is this all just nonsense and a misinterpretation of natural events or phenomena of which we cannot explain fully?

For thousands of years, humans have attributed natural phenomena to the supernatural or otherworldly forces because they lacked the knowledge and science to understand them. Cultures have invented gods to explain the rain, the Sun, Moon,

volcanoes, and even the afterlife. The latter of which still permeates in our modern society. We no longer worship gods that bring the rains, or govern the movement of the Sun and the Moon because our science has evolved to a level that we can study these natural events and even predict them with our modern understanding of astronomy, hydrology, meteorology, etc. In the modern era we consider the worship of supernatural gods that control these perfectly natural events as archaic and even silly. Although, many, if not most people on Earth believe in some higher being or deity that governs the afterlife, because this is something that is still beyond our ability to scientifically quantify, hence why religious theology has survived up until this very day.

Even with our modern understanding of science and technology, we still cannot explain in any definitive manner some things which are most likely natural phenomenon, and it is because of this ignorance that we concoct fantastical stories to explain the unknown, and help us to, at the very least, describe these events or encounters to the best of our ability. Though we could be wildly incorrect. With this being the case, we cannot absolutely believe that these stories of otherworldly encounters to be true or factual, nor can we discount them as mere fantasy, fiction, or the consequence of an active imagination. Again, the truth most likely lies somewhere in the middle. These are stories that have persisted for thousands of years, many of which seem extremely similar to one another despite the humongous gap of time and geographic location between them. Therefore, to discount them or downplay them in any way would be foolish, until we have a better understanding of exactly 'What the Hell is Going On?' As we have stated previously, a great number of highly respected and credentialed individuals have attested to the fact that these phenomena are real and are actually occuring to this very day, yet any explanation or proof has thus far still eluded us in the public sphere.

Now we would like to introduce you to someone, Dr. Haim Eshed (Chaim Eshed). Dr. Eshed is a highly decorated and respected leader in the Israeli government who served in a number of different capacities throughout his career. He is a retired brigadier general in Israel Military Intelligence, the former Director of Space Programs for Israel's Ministry of Defense for almost 3 decades, co-founder of the Israeli Space Agency, and former Chair of the Space Committee of the National Council for Research and Development for the Ministry of Science, Technology, and Space. Dr. Eshed earned a bachelor's degree in electronic engineering from Technion, a master's degree in performance research, and a doctorate in aeronautical engineering, as well as being a visiting professor of aeronautics and astronautics at various space technology research institutions. He has been awarded the 'Chief of Staff Citation', which is the highest non-combat decoration given by the Israel Defense Force. He has received the highest civilian defense honor given by the State of Israel, the Israel Defense Prize, on 3 separate occasions for reasons that remain classified to this day. Dr. Eshed is also a member of the American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics and has the distinction of having his name engraved in the 'Wall of Honor' at the Smithsonian's National Air and Space Museum in Washington D.C. Suffice it to say that

Dr. Haim Eshed is a well credentialed, credible, highly respected individual who should be taken at his word when he speaks.

"Okay, what did he say? Obviously it has to be something 'out of this world', and something that strains credulity to the extreme, right?"

Well yes, but remember who the individual is that publicly stated this information. In a December 2020 interview with the Israeli national newspaper, Yediot Aharonot, Dr. Eshed stated that the United States and Israeli governments had been in contact with extraterrestrial life, aliens not of this Earth, and that other governments allied with the U.S. were most likely aware of this fact as well. He went on to state that the U.S. had signed secret treaties with a 'Galactic Federation' of like minded otherworldly species in order to do experiments on Earth. Dr. Haim Eshed also stated the former President Donald Trump knew about this and was about to disclose this fact to the public but was stopped by the 'Galactic Federation' in order to prevent mass hysteria from erupting around the world. That is not all, in the interview he claimed that there is a secret underground base on the planet Mars staffed by U.S. military personnel as well as extraterrestrial aliens.

Uh, wow!?!? Whether or not you believe his claims, he is a serious individual with impeccable credentials and has never given any reason to not take him at his word. He says that he no longer cares about his reputation as he is 90 years old now, and wishes to disclose the truth to the public. To prevent a panic from breaking out because of his statements, he did go on to state that these aliens and the 'Galactic Federation' did not have any hostile intentions towards humans or the Earth, but that they were not very pleased with our seeming disregard and hostility towards each other. They have so far been peaceful, but are not ready to welcome us into the 'Galactic Federation' as we are not mature enough to share all the knowledge and technology they possess. With everything we do know about U.F.O.s and aliens, and everything we don't know, Dr. Eshed's statements can either give us hints as to 'What the Hell is Going On?', or just make things more confusing; but, we cannot discount what he publicly stated as he is one of the world's foremost experts on the subject.

We may very well have been visited thousands of years ago by extraterrestrial beings, and this could have absolutely continued right up until today, perhaps by this Galactic Federation. However, until we have definitive proof that can be shared with the world, we have to act as if we are the only life in the Universe, as we have not, to date, found any evidence to the contrary. This could change in the near future, as our top scientists at places like NASA and ESA are actively hunting for any signs of even simple microbial life elsewhere in the vast expanse of our Universe. This means that we all, everyone of the 8 billion humans on planet Earth, are extraordinarily rare and special, as we are the only intelligent life that we know of in existence. The positively mind boggling enormity of the Universe, that we have trouble even imagining, and there is only us. Since

this is a fact, for now, we must accept the responsibility that comes with this truth. Indeed, this is a tremendous responsibility, the likes of which is difficult for us to fully grasp. We need to start thinking about the implications of this fact, and; how we should treat ourselves and each other, how we conduct our lives, what we should do in the future; and if in the future we never find any other life, be it simple bacterial life or an intelligent space faring civilization, what we should do to ensure that the spark of life that happened on this pale blue dot in the vastness of the Universe doesn't dim or cease to be. Right now, today, we need to begin viewing each and every other person on the planet; from the businessman in a skyscraper in New York City, to the woman giving birth to her first child in a grass hut on the African veldt in Tanzania; as exceptional and worthy of our respect, compassion, empathy, and most importantly of all, treating them as equal to every other person on the planet.

Now that we have stated the facts, as we know them to be today, we will venture into the world of speculation, as there is an incredible amount of it concerning the topic of U.F.O.s and extraterrestrials. We must begin with the most pervasive theory that began all the way back in 1947, that of a government cover-up to conceal the evidence of extraterrestrial visitations to planet Earth. It's tough to even find a starting point with all the speculation surrounding this 'conspiracy theory', as it's been labeled, so let's just start with what we do know to be true events that happened in the weeks and months that followed the 'Roswell Incident'.

The U.S. government, and then president Harry S. Truman, quickly passed into law the 'National Security Act', which effectively stated that the U.S. government no longer had any legal obligation to be truthful and forthcoming about events, technology, operations, or otherwise which had any national security implications. In layman's terms, they had the legal protection to keep secrets from the citizens of the United States, and everyone else in the world, if the government deemed it necessary to ensure the safety and security of the country. Without any pre-conditions, they now had the ability to act in complete and total secrecy. The 'National Security Act' also gave the federal government the ability to create new agencies to protect the nation against any threat that may arise, such as; the Central Intelligence Agency (C.I.A.), the Defense Intelligence Agency (D.I.A.), the National Security Agency (N.S.A.), and the National Reconnaissance Office (N.R.O.), as well as incorporating the War Department into the newly formed Department of Defense (DoD) that is charged with coordinating all of the U.S. military branches (Army, Navy, Marine Corps, Coast Guard, Airforce [which was formed around this time from the Army Air Corps], and the newly formed Space Force in 2019).

The mission of the Central Intelligence Agency (C.I.A.) is to seek out and gather intelligence on any threat to the country that has its roots outside the borders of the United States, and if necessary, take covert action to thwart that threat. We already had the Federal Bureau of Investigation (F.B.I.) that is tasked with investigating and prosecuting any

threat inside the borders of the United States, so the C.I.A. is in effect, its international or foreign counterpart. The mission of the Defense Intelligence Agency (D.I.A.) is similar to that of the C.I.A. with one important difference, in that the D.I.A. is assigned to the Defense Department and acts for defense and military purposes exclusively. The C.I.A. has a much broader mission that also includes gathering foreign intelligence for economic, business and industrial purposes, in order to be as informed as possible as to what other countries or businesses are doing. Where are they investing their money? What research and products are they developing? What future actions might they be capable of that could overtake or hinder the United States ability to maintain its place as the worlds; strongest manufacturing base, the greatest innovator of technology, the biggest agricultural exporter, as well as keeping the U.S. Dollar as the strongest and most stable currency in the world that all other foreign currencies base their value on. What actions the C.I.A. takes with this 'economic' information is unknown, but the logical conclusion would be to leak some of this information to United States businesses and corporations to give them an advantage over their foreign competitors. The mission of the C.I.A. also extends to the political realm as well, attempting to influence the path of foreign governments, with the goal of keeping them aligned with the interests of the United States; going so far as to spread propaganda to the citizens of various nations, rig elections, and sometimes fomenting coup d'etats and uprisings of the people against their own governments.

Not much is known about the National Security Agency (N.S.A.), as its mission is one of the most highly guarded and classified secrets. All we have been able to ascertain is that this agency is exceptionally skilled at collecting and disseminating a broad range of information (such as signals intelligence: phone calls, meta-data, internet, etc.) and guarding it as if the fate of the nation depended on it. Hence protecting our national security. Similarly, the National Reconnaissance Office (N.R.O.) is one of the nations most secretive intelligence agencies, and little is known about its mission as well. What has leaked out, is that the N.R.O. is tasked with controlling the U.S. spy satellites in space that collect information on a planetary scale. That's pretty much all we know.

This was all a direct result of the 'National Security Act' that was passed into law on September 18th 1947, only two months after the 'Roswell Incident' which happened on July 7th 1947. You can draw your own conclusions as to the timing of the apparently crucial and immediate necessity of the government to create such agencies and programs; but the speculation is that the 'Roswell Incident' was an actual event, where the government came into possession of crashed alien spacecraft, deceased alien bodies, and even live extraterrestrial biological entities that survived the crash. If this indeed happened, then the implications of it would be far reaching and potentially hazardous to the national security of the country.

Let's assume for a minute that it is true, and the U.S. government came into possession of these crafts and beings back in 1947. What logical steps do you assume the

government would take in order to keep the country safe? Well, number one, the government would have to quickly and quietly clean up the crash site, and move all the material to a secret and secure location in order to study it and figure out exactly what they were dealing with. If a craft could penetrate the nation's air defenses and fly over the only nuclear capable bomber squadron on the planet with impunity, this would set off alarm bells immediately with the military brass. Not knowing if it was the Soviet Union, some other adversarial organization or country, or actual otherworldly aliens, they would want to get to the bottom of it as soon as possible while keeping it secret; as to not alarm the public or alert other countries that the United States was indeed vulnerable. Clean it up, secure it, cover-up any story that may have leaked out, and keep it secret until they figured out exactly what they were dealing with. Next, once they had a better understanding of what they had, the government would move to ensure they could keep it secret, as well as to investigate if there were any other craft or beings from outside of our planet that could pose a potential threat to the country. The passing of the 'National Security Act' would give the government the ability to do just that. Again, this is purely speculation, though it seems that something significant occurred that motivated the U.S. government to take such drastic measures so suddenly.

Now we must talk about the secret military bases the U.S. operates, and which the 'conspiracy theories' claim to be the place where these craft and beings were taken to and studied. There is ample speculation here as well, with many bases rumored to be hidden in ‘Deep Underground Military Bases’ (D.U.M.B.s) in places like Mt. Archuleta in Dulce, New Mexico, Dugway Proving Grounds in the desert of northern Utah, and of course the infamous 'Area 51' in Nevada. Area 51 is part of the Nellis Airforce Base and Gunnery Range just north of Las Vegas, and encompasses a huge area of the state. It is a desolate and mostly uninhabitable area of desert wasteland and is broken up into a number of different geographic areas, hence the name Area 51, which is the name given to a specific ‘area’ of the Nellis Base on the map. Since the large Nellis base is secluded and mostly wasteland, it was used as a testing ground for a large number of nuclear weapons tests during the late 1940's and 1950's, as no sensible person would ever want to venture out there on purpose. The thing is, that there is a large military installation, with many buildings, airplane hangers, and an extremely long runway for airplanes to take off and land from located at this site on the dried up Groom Lake. For decades the government refused to acknowledge its existence even though it could be seen through powerful binoculars from nearby mountain peaks outside of the base, as well as by civilian satellites looking down from space. Finally, in the late 1990's, the government came forward and admitted that there was indeed a facility there at Groom Lake or Area 51, and that it was a testing area for advanced aircraft and other military systems; with the U-2 and SR-71 Blackbird spy planes, along with the F-117 Stealth Fighter being the most famous examples. This is a perfectly logical reason to have a super-secret facility like this, and a reasonable answer as to why it was unacknowledged for so long. If the public knows of what is going on out there in the deep desert of Nevada then so do its enemies. It was the secretive nature of the base that

spawned so much speculation about it being the location of the crashed alien flying saucers and where the government was working to reverse engineer this new technology. This too would be a reasonable assumption, if indeed the government had recovered an alien spaceship in Roswell or other places, as it is a remote and highly guarded area within a U.S. military base.

The wrinkle in all of this is that there have been hundreds of reports of craft being flown in and around this facility that appear to have capabilities that far exceed that of even our most modern aircraft. These reports, and even some video evidence that has emerged, show mysterious craft maneuvering in ways that defy the laws of physics as we know them. Being able to accelerate to thousands of miles an hour instantaneously, then stop suddenly; or being able to make a 90 degree turn at hypersonic speeds, for instance. The inertial force on any pilot performing these maneuvers would completely tear a human body to shreds. If you instantly accelerate to 6,000 mph from a complete stop, the G-force (gravitational force) would push your brains to the back of your skull and turn it all into mush, as well as your eyeballs being forced into the back of your skull. All of your internal organs would be dislodged from their proper place and turned into some kind of liquid biomass. This is not survivable for any human being with our modern understanding of physics, to say nothing of the stresses on the craft itself, which would be torn apart immediately.

Furthermore, we have recently (in 2019) had the U.S. government release videos of U.F.O.s (or U.A.P. - Unidentified Aerial Phenomenon, as they now call them because the term U.F.O. has been stigmatized over the years) flying in restricted airspace around naval ships and aircraft. U.S. Navy pilots, who are some of the most highly trained and serious individuals, have come forward and spoken publicly about their encounters with these anomalous craft that exhibit seemingly impossible maneuvers, and have no apparent form of propulsion or flight surface controls. They have described them as being shaped like a tic-tac, or a rounded oblong oval type shape. So, we have to come to some sort of conclusion here in order for us to figure out, 'What the Hell is Going On?' Eyewitness testimony is not conclusive evidence nor is it definitive proof, though it can be quite compelling, especially coming from highly trained individuals, such as naval aviators. Pictures and video evidence are also not definitive proof as they can be manipulated and even faked, and the photographic and video evidence that we have in the public sphere does not show us any detail of these craft; and while extremely interesting, they remain quite dubious. We cannot simply dismiss them out of hand either, as there is also radar data to corroborate some of these accounts, and along with the eye witness testimony of our highly trained and respected naval aviators, we would be foolish to do so.

Could these objects perhaps be some sort of natural phenomena that we have no explanation for? The most likely answer is no, because of the incredible speed and maneuverability they display which seems to defy the laws of physics as we know them.

Still, since we don't have enough information to accurately identify and categorize them, we must leave open this possibility. We are incredibly ignorant of many things in the Universe, so this could be a reasonable explanation, however unlikely we may think it is.

Let's take a step back here and look at the implications of this ambiguous and inconclusive evidence, if it turned out to be true. If, craft exist that can accelerate to hypersonic speeds instantaneously, perform maneuvers that overcome the forces of inertia and gravity, as well as being able to transubstantiate (move between the atmosphere, space, and the ocean) with ease, while appearing to have no visible means of propulsion, than we are dealing with objects that operate beyond our understanding of physics. This is no small point, as everything we know of in the Universe, is governed by the laws of physics. That is to say, our understanding of the laws of physics. It is quite possible, even probable, that there are other laws of physics or forces of nature that we are not yet aware of, as our understanding of many things, such as; gravity, quantum mechanics, and even light are still not complete. This would imply that there is a technology on this planet that is, for lack of a better term, light years ahead of our own. So, if the government came into possession of such technology, it makes perfect sense that they would want to keep this secret from its enemies, study it, and attempt to replicate it to keep an advantage militarily as the world's only superpower. Just imagine the implications if an adversarial nation came into possession of such technology or new physics, and used it to gain an advantage over the U.S. Now you can understand that if the 'Roswell Incident' actually occurred, why it would be kept as the most heavily guarded secret ever.

Beyond that, there are many other factors to consider as well, with the government wanting to keep this a secret, if it actually were in possession of such technology or scientific knowledge. There would undoubtedly be a new form of energy needed to power such craft that can ostensibly defy the force of gravity. This new energy source could be the answer to many of the problems the world is now facing. Having a clean, renewable, perhaps even an unlimited supply of energy that exceeds our current sources would be revolutionary and could reshape our entire civilization; but, to acknowledge this discovery and release it to the public would almost certainly lead to the conclusion that the U.S. is in possession of advanced technology. This would provoke our enemies to seek it out at all costs and possibly use it against us, which is not strategically advantageous to the nation, so it would be kept behind a thick wall of secrecy were it to exist.

Perhaps through studying the biological processes of an extraterrestrial lifeform, there have been medical discoveries that could potentially cure many of our diseases, such as cancer, that have plagued humanity for ages. This is a tricky area, because releasing that information now, after decades of secrecy, possibly having a cure that could have saved someone you love, but it was kept from us, wouldn’t go over very well at all. Perhaps you had to watch your mother, father or child suffer and die unnecessarily. This would cause a tremendous amount of anger and resentment toward those who kept it secret. You

might even want revenge, and thirst after the blood of those who did this. Again, to release this information, technology or science, could lead to the country's adversaries using it as a weapon against it. You can imagine just how far down the rabbit hole this line of thinking can go. The people that may have kept these secrets for so long, could possibly have even broken laws to keep the knowledge safe, and now fear the repercussions of what might happen to them should these secrets surface and become known to the public. This would not give them any incentive to reveal this information even if they knew it was the right thing to do.

We have continually mentioned these entities and craft as otherworldly or extraterrestrial, originating elsewhere in the Universe, not of this Earth. There are a few reasons for this. Firstly, these craft are mostly seen flying in the skies, descending down to the surface. Video footage from a few of the Space Shuttle missions, as well as the International Space Station, have recorded anomalous objects performing various maneuvers that natural objects are not known to do just beyond the Earth's atmosphere. Secondly, various cultures around the world tell us of their gods originating from various star systems.

The Dogon tribe of Mali in western Africa, believe that their gods come from the Sirius B star system, which cannot be seen with the naked eye, and which we had no knowledge of there even being another companion star to Sirius (the Dog Star). It wasn't until 1862 a.d., when we finally developed powerful enough telescopes, that we were able to discover that Sirius was a binary (two) star system. With Sirius A being the brightest star in our night sky, we couldn't see its companion, but this belief of the Dogon tribe is thousands of years old. How was it possible for them to have any knowledge of this hidden star? One legend states that the Dogon tribe was once a part of the ancient Egyptian civilization, having left the Nile River delta and settling in western Africa long ago. This belief in the godly origins and importance of the Sirius star system is not exclusive to the Dogon tribe, as Sirius is also the cosmic embodiment of one of ancient Egypts most important deities, the goddess Isis. Along with Isis, her husband, brother and consort, the god Osiris, is represented by the constellation of Orion. This god and goddess, Osiris and Isis, are the focal point of the entire religion and hierarchical structure that dominated ancient Egypt for thousands of years. Third, accounts from our most sacred religious texts speak of various individuals being taken up into the heavens, circling the Earth and the other planets in our solar system.

The idea of these craft, entities, gods, etc. originating from outside of planet Earth has been deeply embedded into the culture and religions of our world since the beginning. However, there may be another explanation as to their origin. A theory that can account for; the incredible and mind numbing distances that separate all of the stars, the unfathomable difficulty and improbability of life being given the chance to exist at all anywhere in the Universe, the extreme unlikeliness of any life that did manage to spring up being given a

long enough period of time needed in order to rise to intelligence and develop a level of technology capable of traversing across spacetime, and lastly, with the incalculable number of stars and galaxies in the Universe, the implausibility of being able to detect another advanced lifeform in the enormity of existence. What if these beings and craft didn't originate elsewhere in the cosmos, but were actually from right here on planet Earth? What if our ancestors were mistaken, confused, or unable to comprehend such a scenario? Since we have knowledge of only one planet in the entire Universe capable of supporting life, our Earth, this would make the odds of these stories and occurrences actually being true events much more likely. This would cut out the obvious problems listed above.

We can use the principle of Occam's Razor here which states; “If you have two competing ideas to explain a phenomenon, the simplest answer is most likely the correct one.” Sir Arthur Conan Doyle wrote in his work, ‘The Case - The Book of Sherlock Holmes’, “When you have eliminated all which is impossible, then whatever remains, however improbable, must be the truth.”

Think about it! While the hurdles we have listed above are not completely impossible, they are however incredibly implausible, especially when putting them on top or in tandem with one another. It would be a much simpler assumption to say that these beings and their craft originated right here on planet Earth. Abiogenesis happened not long after our planet formed, giving birth to simple microbial life, with more complex forms of life having thrived on planet Earth for many millions of years. The dinosaurs reigned as the dominant form of life on the planet for what we think to be over 165 million years during the Mesozoic era, until their ultimate demise 65 million years ago. There is absolutely no reason to assume that human beings are the first intelligent species to emerge on this planet. This would be arrogant of us, and show just how ignorant we are of history and the enormous timescale involved. Perhaps intelligent life sprang up during the age of the dinosaurs, somewhere across all those millions of years where we assume that there was nothing but dumb reptiles walking around. What about the millions of years that followed their extinction, up until 200,000 years ago when we believe that anatomically modern humans began to take the reins as the dominant species on Earth? This point cannot be stressed enough, as it took humans less than 70 years to go from a relatively primitive technological race, driving a horse and buggy, to landing men on the Moon. Think about it. If that kind of leap happened so quickly, who's to say that another race of beings long ago weren't capable of doing the exact same thing, or more?

It is quite possible, and much more likely, that a civilization existed on Earth long ago, then for whatever reason, be it a; global flood, meteor impact, solar flare, ice-age, etc.; was forced to abandon their civilization and move their entire species elsewhere to protect it. This could have been to the Moon, Mars, another moon in our solar system, or perhaps underground in massive subterranean caverns beneath the surface of the Earth. It is even possible that they had the ability to move their civilization underwater and set up a new

home beneath the ocean. Again, the odds of this scenario occurring is infinitely more probable than the one that has visitors coming from other star systems. Legends abound, from cultures all across the globe, of advanced civilizations occupying 'Inner Earth'. From Shambhalla to Agartha, Helheim to Xy, Patala to Xibalba, there are stories throughout history of people on the surface being in contact at one point or another with various subterranean civilizations. These legends are not just some ancient belief either. U.S. Navy Admiral Richard Byrd, who was the first person to fly over both the north and south poles, spoke of entry ways into the Earth that he discovered during his expeditions in the 20th century; even coming into contact with beings that inhabited 'Inner Earth'. Though this claim has been disputed, we are obligated to mention it nonetheless.

Let's take this one step further and consider what the various species of otherworldly visitors are said to look like, their physical appearance as it were. First of all, almost all of them are bi-pedal species with a 5 star body shape. That is they walk upright on two legs, and have two arms and a head, which equals 5 star points. There is the race of reptilians which are spoken about quite often, being ill tempered, vicious, violent, and having no compassion. Well, since reptiles were the dominant form of life on planet Earth for 165 million years, it's not a stretch to believe that they could have originated right here. Then we have the species known as the 'Tall Whites' and another known as the 'Nordics', being named as such because of their human-like appearance, though being a bit taller than we are. Again, it stands to reason that if beings that appear to be very similar in appearance to humans actually exist, then it's quite probable that they originated here on Earth. We can see just how diverse life appears to be here on Earth from one species to the next, and we must assume that a species that developed on another planet would be completely foreign looking to us; not having long flowing blonde hair like the 'Nordics' are reported to have. Now we must address the most famous of the alien species, the 'Greys'. They are reported to have skinny bodies, with spindly arms and legs, a large head that doesn't match their overall body size, and big black oval shaped eyes. Again, the Greys have the 5 star body shape of two arms, two legs, a head, and they are a bi-pedal species who walk upright, so really, not that foreign, like an octopus or an armadillo for example.

Imagine that in the distant past, you are a member of a human civilization that had a much higher level of technology than we do today. One that was capable of living and working in space for many generations; perhaps never having touched the planet that gave birth to your species as it had become uninhabitable long ago because of a cataclysm. You and all of your ancestors, going back hundreds if not thousands or even a million years or more, having to live in a microgravity environment aboard a space station, spaceship, or lunar colony. Over the course of many generations your bodies are evolving physically in order to adapt to the change of habitat. Since your species has such a high degree of technology, you have created robots to do all of the manual labor tasks, allowing your muscles to weaken from atrophy and the low gravity environment. What would you look like after all that time? What changes would have happened naturally because of evolution?

We can hypothesize that you would have a weaker circulatory system as a result of the microgravity environment, with your heart no longer needing to overcome the gravitational forces of Earth in order to pump blood from your legs up to your heart. This would most likely shrink your arms and legs, making them thin and spindly. A loss of bone mass would also follow, as would a decrease in muscle mass since you are no longer fighting against Earth's gravity, thus making you increasingly dependent on robots to do all of the heavy lifting and physical labor tasks. We can also assume that since you're not doing any physical labor, that you would be using the muscle between your ears, the brain, more and more; eventually leading to an increase in your cranium (skull) to allow your brain to grow ever bigger. Since your species has evolved aboard spaceships or lunar colonies for many generations, it is reasonable to believe that this environment would have a lower light level than on the surface of the planet you originated from, thus leading to your eyes becoming larger in order to capture the available light. This could potentially lead to your species gaining the ability to see into the infrared part of the light spectrum, the physical effect being your eyes changing their color to black. The end result would be a complete change in your physical appearance, evolving into a form that would be surprisingly similar to that of the ‘Greys’.

Finally the air has cleared, the waters have receded, the Sun has calmed down, life has returned to a healthy state on the planet’s surface again after thousands, maybe even millions of years; and now you want to return to your home world. However, your species has changed so much, in such significant ways, that it is no longer possible for you to live comfortably on the surface again. You have evolved to be capable of living in a microgravity environment for so many generations, that the crushing force of Earth’s gravity makes it unsuitable, even agonizingly painful for you to even visit the surface of the planet for short periods. Now what do you do? Most likely, you would try to reintroduce your species back into its natural environment using the science and technology you possess, such as genetic manipulation, cloning, or hybridizing your DNA with that of a species that was currently evolving on the planet’s surface. Then over the course of many thousands of years, slowly and systematically upgrade that new hybrid species to be more aligned with your original composition.

Again, this is a much more plausible scenario than the alternative, and much simpler to explain logically as well. This could genuinely be what is happening. Or, maybe the Earth was visited by aliens from Sirius who seeded our planet with a species similar to theirs, perhaps even being part of this Galactic Federation which has spread humanoid DNA throughout the galaxy. It is also possible that we all could be going completely bonkers and imagining all of this absurd nonsense. On the other hand, it is also conceivable that these visitors come from another dimension, an alternate or parallel Universe, maybe they are even time travelers from the future. These theories, though being possible in an ever expanding Universe, strain the boundaries of plausibility and rationale.

Therefore, until we have actual physical evidence, definitive and unmistakable proof; the proverbial U.F.O. landing on the White House lawn; we really don't know what the truth actually is. However, we cannot just relegate this topic of extraterrestrial life actually existing to the realm of speculation, or even that of religious belief, because we do have a fair bit of circumstantial evidence to point to it actually being true. While eye witness accounts are not definitive proof, the shear number of them that have happened in modern times, is much more credible than that of eye witness accounts of religious believers from thousands of years ago, as we now have a much greater understanding of nature, science, and technology than that of people in the 1st century A.D.

Suffice it to say, that there are numerous reasons to keep any potential encounter with extraterrestrial beings a well guarded secret. For now, we can only speculate as to what the government knows about the U.F.O. and alien subject, and because of the reasons stated previously, if it were actually true, we must face the very real possibility that we may never be told or know the answer to this enigmatic question. Since this is most likely the case, it is necessary for us to move forward with our lives in a positive manner and not allow ourselves to be consumed by this topic. At the same time, it is probably best to do so with the assumption that there are advanced extraterrestrial lifeforms somewhere out there observing us, seeing if we will evolve into that of a great species worthy of recognition into their Galactic Federation (if it were to actually exist)? Or, if we are going to continue on our current path of depravity, destruction and disregard for our planet and each other, in which case we could potentially be a threat to them? For our part, we suggest that we do so with the former option in mind and not the latter. If we have been visited, and if there are indeed intelligent lifeforms elsewhere in the Universe, that would be absolutely wonderful. However, until we have definitive, ironclad proof of this, we must carry on with our lives and continue our search. We must focus on the here and now, and do what we can to move our civilization forward in a positive manner using the means we have available to us now, hoping that one day the truth will be known.

As the astronomer Carl Sagan once famously said, "Faith is belief in the absence of evidence". We must apply this not only to the U.F.O. question, but to religion as well, and understand the difference between faith/belief and truth/facts.

Next, we must address the recent developments with the United States Defense Department admitting that these bizarre and peculiar craft do indeed exist, and since they are unaware of their origin or intent, that they pose a potential threat to the national security of the country, and potentially the whole world. We must first differentiate between what constitutes a possible threat, and that of hostile intent, as they are two separate things. A potential threat is a situation where you are uncertain of the circumstances because you lack sufficient information to come to any sort of logical conclusion about what you are dealing with. Intent is the ambition or objective of a person or group which is achieved through a set of purposeful or designed actions that will lead to a desired outcome or goal.

This is extremely important, and we must understand the difference. Just because we are uncertain of something, owing to our lack of proper intelligence or knowledge of it, therefore categorizing it as a potential threat, does not necessarily correlate it to having hostile intent. We are uncertain, even suspicious and apprehensive towards things we cannot explain; which is a perfectly reasonable attitude to have, especially for the military which is charged with protecting the country. However, to automatically conclude that something has hostile intentions towards us without having enough information to logically and reasonably come to this determination is a mistake, and it may have severe and even unintended consequences if we were to act upon this cynicism in an aggressive or belligerent manner.

There is an old proverb that is fitting here when talking about the military. “If all you have is a hammer, everything looks like a nail.” If the military’s primary strategy is to engage in violence and warfare to counter any and all adversaries, then any potential threat is perceived as being malevolent and malicious. They will then act according to this perception, identifying it as an adversary; taking steps to subdue or annihilate it before it has a chance to be aggressive or combative towards the country or its interests should it choose to do so. Though it is understandable for the military to adopt this mindset concerning most potential threats, dealing with this peculiarity in a similar fashion is presumptive and quite possibly a mistake. This potential threat, as it is viewed by the military, is most likely the reason for the creation of the U.S. Space Force as the 6th military branch in 2019. We must also dissect what the result would be if these mysterious flying craft actually had hostile intentions towards our country or planet, and what we could do to combat this foe should the need arise.

A fundamental component that we must include in this hypothetical scenario, is that if these craft and alien beings are in fact real, and if they have been visiting planet Earth for thousands of years as recorded in our ancient texts, then it would be unquestionably and completely obvious to everyone on Earth if these extraterrestrial beings had any overtly hostile or violent intentions toward human beings or our planet. We would have already known about it for a long time, with any actions to destroy or conquer our civilization most likely happening before our rise to a more technological civilization and before our species propagated such vast numbers and spread across the globe. We haven’t witnessed any shred of evidence in modern times that these craft, and the possible intelligent aliens that pilot them, to be acting in an offensive or destructive fashion that might suggest that they have aggressive or quarrelsome motives towards us. In fact, the evidence we do have leads us to postulate that they are merely observing us from a distance, with the rare instances of them actually interacting with humans (the credible accounts that we can infer as being fairly legitimate events) never being reported as militaristic or having overtly hateful motivations towards us. The credible accounts that we can draw any sort of feasible information from, whether through sightings or abductions, is that their objective lies more in the areas of scientific concerns; with reports of abductions telling of people being taken aboard these craft and examined as to our biological process. Nearly all of the individuals

who have reported to have been abducted by these extraterrestrial beings have been returned without any evidence of physical harm, and usually with only vague or dreamlike memories of the event. Though sometimes these individuals do report suffering from certain psychological issues, which we must mention. Generally though, it is almost as if these beings do not wish to infringe or encumber us, seeming to take careful measures to not overtly alter the natural order of our lives and civilization wherever possible in the course of accomplishing their mission, whatever that may be.

Conversely, there are a number of reports of women being abducted, taken aboard craft, and being impregnated with a fertile embryo. Some of these female abductees have reported being abducted more than once, even having the developed fetus being removed from their womb days before they are expected to go into labor and give birth. If these reports are accurate, then it is especially difficult to claim that these otherworldly beings are not acting in a cruel and abhorrent way, as any sort of invasive medical procedure being performed against your will would be. Particularly being impregnated with an embryo, carrying it to term, then having it removed from your body, and being powerless to stop it; has got to be one of the most heinous acts one could possibly imagine. Men have also reported being abducted and having semen removed from their epididymis (testicals). We can then surmise that these visitors are interested in our reproductive systems, possibly having a need or desire to collect certain biological elements from humans. If these purported events are actually true, they would be comparable and correspond to many of the events which were recorded in the ancient texts from around the world; quite possibly a continuation of those genetic manipulation programs, being an ongoing endeavor spanning over thousands of years.

As we have already discussed in previous chapters, the cuneiform tablets and cylinder seals from ancient Mesopotamia, describe in detail the activities and processes that were used by the extraterrestrial god Enki and his wife/sister/consort Ninhursag in their endeavor to produce a new hybrid slave species to take over the laborious task of mining gold. This happened after an uprising of the ‘Igigi’ sect of the Anunnaki extraterrestrial species who became irritated with the intense manual labor that mining requires, and creating our species was their solution. They accomplished this by manipulating the genetic material of a primitive hominid species they found in Africa, then splicing it together with their own to create anatomically modern humans. Again, this is the written record of their culture from thousands of years ago, and not some kind of fantastical concoction we have created to deceive or mislead you. This archival account is also the basis for the Judeo-Christian-Islamic religions (the Big 3), with their holy scriptures modifying the original versions to accommodate their preferred narrative of events.

Take a moment to think about and digest the implications of exactly what this could mean, if it were actually true? Really, take a break and pause at the end of this chapter, to ponder the following possibility. A race of extraterrestrial beings come to Earth in search of

resources. After finding what they were looking for in abundant quantities, they create a primitive slave species that possesses the necessary level of intelligence to perform the work, accomplishing this through the process of genetic manipulation. Our modern scientist have successfully mapped the human genome, decoded the DNA molecule, and are actively working on various forms of genetic manipulation for a broad range of medical applications, such as; cloning, preventing chronic diseases and genetic disorders, as well as using the information collected through the study of 'Pharmacogenomics' to develop designer drugs that can target a person's unique genetic makeup which will more effectively treat and prevent diseases and ailments. If we have the knowledge and technology to do this, then it stands to reason that a superior race of highly advanced intelligent beings capable of traversing through spacetime to visit our planet, would have the same understanding of genetic technology that we do, probably even exceeding our own capabilities.

Then, over the course of 200,000 years or so, they take on different opinions and attitudes about our species, then change their policies or agendas concerning us. Then again adapting a different perspective leading to further changes; even quarreling with each other because they have conflicting ideas of how or if we should be allowed to evolve to a greater level of intelligence, conscious awareness, or scientific knowledge. Maybe they did allow a certain number of us to gain a higher level of intelligence, even teaching us a limited amount of science and mathematics. Possibly even gifting us some basic technology, just to see what would happen because they were curious about the potential capabilities of their new creation. Perhaps they separated these groups from the others, spread them out around the globe, setting them free and allowing them to evolve into a society, even a civilization so they could study them. A unique and intriguing scientific experiment into the evolution of our social habits, the progression of tribal or community organization, our cultural development, our cultivation of various forms of art, our ability or desire to engage in philosophical or intellectual pursuits, even the formation of our customs and rituals. Consider what we would do if we created a new species. We would most assuredly study it and research every single detail with a level of enthusiasm equal to that of a child on Christmas morning.

Maybe they decided to intervene periodically with some of their different experiments taking place simultaneously around the world, helping to speed up the process of our progression if they noticed that one of them wasn't generating any significant growth or advancements, as opposed to the various others who were flourishing. It is also conceivable that they chose to have no contact at all with select groups, seeing how they matured in a completely isolated area with nothing but the natural processes of the surrounding environment dictating the challenges and benefits that would steer the direction of their development. It is a perfectly acceptable idea to believe that a reclusive or isolated civilization of primitive stone-age humans could inhabit the same planet and in a relatively close geographic area to an advanced technological civilization with the two never

interacting, and conceivably never even knowing each other exist. This is exactly what we have now on planet Earth, with a number of uncontacted primitive tribes continuing to survive in the same prehistoric hunter-gatherer manner in the Amazon rainforest, the jungles of Africa, and also on a number of secluded and extremely remote islands around the world. Effectively being cut off from the rest of the world for most of human history. These tribes have shared this planet with us for thousands of years and our civilizations evolved in completely different ways.

Let's take this supposed extraterrestrial science experiment one step further. Perhaps they allowed and even assisted a couple select groups to advance to a high level of knowledge, technology, and civilization, to see what path they would follow. Would they use this power to conquer others and act aggressively, with the design and formation of their society being of a more tyrannical and authoritarian configuration? Or would they be a benevolent and peaceful society that sought to advance their culture in a positive, moral, and righteous manner? You can imagine that if this was what they did, then it is plausible that these groups could have developed into the civilizations we have heard about through our legends and myths, like Atlantis, Mu, Lemuria or Hybrazil.

Perhaps these extraterrestrial beings eventually became irritated, angry, or agitated with our hubris, attitude, temperament, or demeanor, and finally had enough of us. Having knowledge of an upcoming impact of a rogue comet that was guaranteed to be a cataclysmic event affecting the entire planet, they decided to leave the planet without warning us of our imminent doom. Surely such a dramatic and momentous incident could not be kept secret for long, with the details of the impending calamity eventually leaking out to a few select individuals. With the catastrophic impact of the comet slamming into the glacial ice sheet that covered most of the North America continent under a layer of ice 2 miles thick, the incredible velocity that it would have struck with would have been such a destructive force, equal to that of thousands of nuclear bombs exploding simultaneously. This would have produced a tremendous amount of heat which would instantly liquify the gargantuan glacial mass, sending an immeasurable amount of water rupturing across the land with such thunderous force and speed, utterly obliterating everything in its path. Extensive fires would ensue, burning a substantial amount of the biomass on the planet's surface; followed by a brief 'Impact Winter' as a consequence of the colossal amount of water vapor, debris, and smoke from the fires being injected into the atmosphere. A rapid and considerable rise in the sea level would result, with the humongous amount of water suddenly being added into the ocean from the once monstrous glaciers. With the majority of the population then and even now, concentrating their towns and cities close to the ocean shorelines, the virtually instantaneous rise in the sea level would have a devastating effect, thoroughly annihilating their civilizations.

It would have been a horrendous and terrifying sight to behold, staring down a colossal wall of water furiously rushing towards you at an astounding speed. Having only a

few brief seconds to gawk bewildered at the astonishing abnormality before the turbulent and unfathomable volume of water strikes, swiftly washing over the land and wiping away any remnants or evidence of you ever having existed at all. While we posit the scenario of a cosmic impact as hypothetical, it is becoming increasingly accepted by the mainstream academic community that this is exactly what happened between 10,000 - 12,000 b.c. causing a 'Great Flood' or series of floods, and is what we now call the 'Younger Dryas Impact Theory'.

Whether these superior extraterrestrial beings decided that they couldn't be bothered to help cleanup in the aftermath of the cataclysm, held our species in contempt and leaving us to our own devices, or figuring that this would be a good time close up shop on planet Earth; we can say that whatever may have been the case, there was nothing but destruction and chaos left after the waters finally receded. With the overwhelming number of humans having been exterminated in the cataclysm, this appears to be the point in time where these aliens changed the direction, methods, and objective of their operations on planet Earth. It appears as though they withdrew from the direct governance and authority of the planet, allowing humans the opportunity to reestablish civilization on their own. Taking a more hands off approach, but still supervising the development of our newly revived civilization stealthily from a distance and influencing us indirectly when necessary, is what we can reasonably presume to be their objective now. Even though this is a hypothetical scenario that we have put forth, we can rationally postulate that this could have been the case after a thorough and detailed investigation into the history of the various civilizations around the world, with all indications leading us to this conclusion.

If this is a relatively accurate account, or even somewhat close, we would then have to assume that their covert influence over our planet has continued unabated ever since that grievous and calamitous day, thousands of years ago. Having continued their study of our species, tinkering with our DNA occasionally along the way for purposes unknown to us, even sculpting many of the most pivotal points, and significant personalities in history. Supposing that these circumstances to be what is actually happening, what defensive measures could the U.S. military, or even all of the world's militaries combined, realistically take to thwart this kind of adversary should we deem it necessary? What type of weapons or tactics do you think would be effective in order to damage them or even undermine their operations, if we felt compelled to engage them in combat? If they have had the capability to; traverse across spacetime for hundreds of thousands of years, give birth to our species, and manipulate the entire course of our civilization since before recorded history; then there is absolutely nothing we can possibly do to alter or diminish their activities whatsoever. Whatever contentious or quarrelsome actions we might take to aggressively engage them, even if to free our species from their authority or dominion, would have only one logical consequence. That would be to irritate them and possibly compel them to exterminate our species and extinguish our civilization permanently, as they would doubtlessly have the technology and tactics to do so quite easily. Therefore, we can decisively say that,

supposing these craft and beings are real, and they have the energy sources and technology necessary to traverse spacetime, we would have already had decisive proof of their hostile intent as they could easily crush us at any time if that was their actual objective.

With that being said, there was a considerable increase in U.F.O. sightings across the country and the world after the first successful test of the atomic bomb in 1945. It is conceivable that this jump in technology, with our ability to split the atom and gaining more knowledge of the fundamental and destructive forces of nature, alerted other species in the cosmos; perhaps compelling them to investigate and determine the capabilities we now possessed. They may even view our new capability as a potential threat in the future, and are taking steps to ensure their own safety. Many military officers have come forward, reporting a large number of sightings and encounters near and many times directly over nuclear missile bases. They have told of these mysterious craft appearing directly over the subterranean missile silos, deactivating and shutting down the ballistic missiles, effectively communicating to us their superiority and dominance over our most powerful and heavily guarded weapons. You can imagine the panic and alarm this would cause to our military leaders, as they have no recourse to combat or prevent these beings from totally disarming us, leaving us utterly defenseless whenever they choose. Video evidence has surfaced showing a U.F.O. engaging a ballistic missile during a test as it streaked through the sky at supersonic speeds. The video shows the U.F.O. circling around the missile and firing some sort of laser at it, which disabled the missile and sent it tumbling out of control. Besides a large number of these sightings and encounters occurring at military installations that house nuclear weapons, these U.F.O.s apparently also have an interest in our nuclear power plants, with regular reports of them hovering above the reactors. Assuming these accounts to be factual, then it is plainly obvious that our nuclear technology is of supreme interest to them, and we should proceed carefully and cautiously in our relentless march towards evermore advanced and powerful technology and science. We are probably being watched and meticulously judged as to our character, and our ability to use our rising level of scientific knowledge responsibly and amicably, lest they feel the need to intervene and remove our abilities. This would most assuredly not be a favorable encounter should it ever happen, and could have dreadful consequences for us that we don't want to even imagine. Carefully, peacefully, humbly.

There is nothing that we can do to combat or influence such a significantly superior technological race of beings, if that is indeed what they are. Our only option is to play nice, be humble, and move our civilization forward in a conscientious and righteous manner. This is the only strategy that we can implement, with a hope that this will prove to our potential progenitors that we are worthy of their guidance and welfare, even assuring them of our elevated level of maturity that may persuade them to endow upon us a greater knowledge of science and technology. If we can surmise this as the most conceivable outcome, and the futile effort in clashing with them, or any other substantially superior technological race that has or may visit us in the future, then the military leaders are also well aware of this

fact. The question we must then pose is; why would the military even attempt to spin or manipulate the public to view these anomalous phenomena as a potential threat? What possible motivation could they have to do so? What goal do they seek to accomplish through this sort of endeavor? There are a few crucial questions that we must also ask as they are of paramount importance. Does the government and the military believe the ancient texts to be the actual truth, have unequivocal evidence of this, and have express knowledge of them still influencing our society? If they do, are they acting in consort with this extraterrestrial race, perhaps even being directly employed by them? If they have undeniable proof that we have been continually visited since antiquity, with the ancient accounts being the genuine history of our creation and evolution, but have had no contact or response from them despite their best efforts to communicate with them; are they keeping this truth from the public and guarding any information of the subject through a thick wall of secrecy? Are the implications of this leaking out to the public deemed to be too dangerous as it could have terrible consequences for our civilization; possibly causing mass panic, a collapse of the economy, the disintegration of religious institutions, massive riots and a breakdown of social order, or even an all out war between nations that could lead to someone using nuclear weapons?

All of these scenarios are conceivable, but until we have definitive proof, or see the U.F.O. landing on the White House lawn, as we have already said, it is best for us to carry-on with our efforts dealing with the numerous issues we face right here on our beautiful and exceptionally rare water world. We should absolutely continue our search for any other form of life elsewhere in the Universe, and remain open to the possibility that we may have already been in contact with another race of advanced life. If we want to be an advanced civilization and an intelligent species that seeks to evolve to higher states of understanding, awareness, consciousness, science and technology, then we must be mature enough to deal with news that may be shocking and ‘out of this world’, and not let it be an excuse for us to revert to our baser instincts of fear, violence and hysteria.

“Two possibilities exist: either we are alone in the Universe or we are not. Both are equally terrifying.”
- Arthur C. Clarke, science fiction author and inventor of the communications satellite

CHAPTER 23:
SPIRITUAL PLANES, HIGHER DIMENSIONS AND REINCARNATION

When we talk about spiritual planes, higher dimensions and reincarnation most people automatically equate this with the religious theologies of various belief systems; heaven and hell, paradise, etc. While yes, this is the context in which these topics are usually discussed in society, we would like to offer another explanation or alternative that goes beyond theology, rather focusing on the very real possibility of these seemingly ethereal or superlunary parts of existence being a part of our Universe that does not require a theological doctrine.

We all know of our three spatial dimensions; up/down, left/right, backward/forward, with a fourth dimension being that of time. While we perceive time as linear, we have to look at it in another way, being that of a more tangential structure. Some will argue that time is not a dimension at all, however this is something that seems strange to us as it is required in determining our place, or finding directions to meet a friend for example. If you want to meet John at his house, you will need to get directions there. He will tell you to come to his apartment building located at the corner of 6th Avenue and Main Street, and that his apartment is on the 9th floor. He has just given you the left/right, backward/forward and up/down coordinates, but if he doesn't tell you what time that he will be there, then you might go there and miss him because he might still be at his job or out shopping. So here we have explained very simply how important the concept of time as a dimension is.

Now we must posit the possibility of there being other dimensions of spacetime that we might not be familiar with. What would they look like? Where might they exist? How come we cannot see them and why aren't we already aware of them now?

These are all perfectly valid questions, and being that we are 'trapped' in our four dimensions of spacetime, then it is incredibly difficult for us to even imagine what they could be. Some might say, through the eyes of their prescribed theological beliefs, that it is heaven or paradise and imagine them to be the perfect place where the gods dwell or their family members have traveled to after death. If this comforts you then by all means, please continue to believe in that version of heaven or a spiritual plane, but we are trying to come to a conclusion or even a theory that doesn't require angels playing harps while sitting on a little white fluffy cloud in the sky. However, being that this is an incredibly difficult thing for us to visualize or even imagine, doesn't mean that it is impossible.

We know, through our study of physics, that there must be another plane of existence and that our knowledge of physics is incomplete. All we have to do is to look to

black holes in outer space at the macro end, and the quantum field at the micro end to know that this is true. Our current understanding of these two phenomena are not compatible with our modern comprehension of physics. We have even had to invent a new field of study, called Quantum Physics, to help get a grasp of the quantum field; and for black holes, we are still absolutely dumbfounded as to what happens at the singularity, or center, of a black hole. What we do know for certain is that these two paradoxes do exist, as we even have some modern technology that works using the quantum field, such as: lasers, electron microscopes, transistors and MRI (Magnetic Resonance Imaging) machines, for example. We have even imaged our first black holes, as well as being able to measure the gravitational effects of them. However, the problem exists that we don't fully understand how or why they work, only that they do.

You may be asking, "If we don't know how it works, then how can we use it?"

It is a little bit confusing, but we can say the same thing for gravity. We don't fully understand it (which is why we still consider it a theory), but we can use its effects and even overcome it, to a certain extent, which is why we have airplanes and spacecraft that can break the bonds of gravity and sail through the sky and traverse through the solar system. The same is true for quantum mechanics. We don't fully understand everything about it, but we can use what we do know to build transistors and semiconductors for computers and smartphones, as well as atomic clocks which are used in the GPS (Global Positioning Satellites). Just imagine the possibilities if we actually understood everything about these phenomena and the implications on our society. Still, as with light itself, quantum mechanics and gravity are still not fully understood to us, as are higher dimensions and spiritual planes; but that doesn't mean that they do not exist and that we cannot tap into them. To quote a famous physicist.

"Not only is the Universe stranger than we think, it is stranger than we can think."
- Werner Heisenberg

Modern physics tells us that nothing can be created or destroyed, only transformed from one state to another. Everything in the Universe has existed since the very beginning (when it was all brought into being by the Living Mind, Consciousness, God, the All, etc., that which is without beginning or end). With that being said, we can come to a couple of conclusions. The first being that when something is garbled up into a black hole, it is not destroyed and ceases to be. It must go somewhere. But where is that? We can presume that it enters into or is transformed inside of another dimension outside of our four dimensional spacetime. Through our study of atoms, we have learned that the electrons, which orbit the nucleus of an atom, pop into and out of existence; again completely perplexing us. But where do they go when they do? What force determines where they go and for how long? If they are not here in our spacetime, or if they are transferred or shared between other atoms, back and forth perhaps, 'What in the Hell is Going On?' We also

have learned much about the quantum realm, but our understanding of this realm/mechanics/physics is still in its infancy. We know that a plane of existence governing that beyond the atomic level, or the Planck Length, is a real and tangible thing, and that it is the underlying realm of everything, but we cannot visualize it or even fully comprehend it using our modern understanding of science. So here we can definitely say that there is another higher/lower dimension, and perhaps the two phenomena of black holes and the quantum may very well be governed by the same laws, on the same plane of existence. It really is mind boggling to think about!

For now, let's just assume that this extra plane of existence does govern or influence both, and provisionally call it the 5th dimension for our purposes here. You may be asking why we are taking such a leap here and combining these two phenomena together when they are on vastly different ends of the spectrum; that of the infinitesimally small with the quantum, and the unfathomably massive force with black holes? Remember back to the Principle of Correspondence? As above, so below. As below, so above. Beyond that Universal principle, we do know a few other things which have led us to formulate this hypothesis.

1 - That the quantum realm is the base/foundation (as far as we have yet been able to ascertain) or underlying physical realm of everything in existence.

2 - That nothing, including light, can escape the immense gravity of a black hole, with everything being sucked into it, and presumably being crushed down into an infinitesimally small singularity at its core (beyond the Planck Length?). Where in spacetime this singularity/core is, no one can say for sure, but it has to go somewhere, right? It cannot be destroyed. Matter is taken from the extremely massive and transformed into the infinitesimally miniscule.

3 - We know that everything in existence is energy, vibrating at a higher or lower frequency, determining its manifestation in our 4-Dimensional Universe; with lower vibrations materializing as matter, and higher vibrations as light or other forms of radiation.

4 - Anything that moves or vibrates has an electromagnetic field around it in the shape of a torus, and that this torsion field rotates or spins, as well as spiraling upward and doubling back on itself like a magnet with two opposing poles of positive and negative or two spatial cones.

5 - We know that the Universe is expanding, with this force of expansion seeming to come from the very fabric of spacetime itself.

6 - That most of the mass of the Universe is missing or not in our 4-Dimensional perception of spacetime, as we can measure its gravitational effects. This has been called 'Dark Matter' as scientists are 'in the dark' as to where this mass of material is.

7 - Nothing can be created or destroyed, only transformed from one state to another. Albert Einstein showed us this with his equation of mass being equal to energy ($E=MC^2$), or basically the same thing.

All of the above is what we do know, or are fairly certain of. With that, we can come to a few conclusions for our hypothesis. That whatever is garbled up by the immense gravity of a black hole is not destroyed, but rather converted into energy (Dark Energy?) and that it is possible for this material to be the 'Dark Matter' that we can measure the gravitational force of which lies outside of our 4-Dimensional perception of spacetime; but it is still there in a higher/lower dimension. Since everything that moves or vibrates (which is everything in existence) has and electromagnetic field in the shape of a torus, then once it gets sucked into a black hole (or the negative pole of a magnet) and reaches the singularity (the center or 'Zero Point' of the torsion field), it is then transformed back into energy and emanates again out of the positive end. This 'Zero Point', or center of the torsion field could be the quantum state or other dimension of spacetime that is beyond our perception. We can therefore postulate that this energy from the 'Zero Point' is what is causing the expansion of the Universe as it re-enters into our 4-Dimensional spacetime.

Think of it like yeast used for baking bread or brewing beer. The yeast is the ingredient which causes the bread to expand, with the raisins or walnuts in the bread dough moving away from one another during the baking process. Yeast is basically a single-celled (singularity?) micro-organism which is part of the Fungi Kingdom. It consumes (black hole?) sugar and produces carbon dioxide (expansion?), as well as alcohol and other chemical compounds. If it has a continuous source of sugar (energy?), the yeast will continue to grow from seemingly nothing. In fact, the oldest known active yeast dates back to ancient Egypt over 4,500 years ago. Another way to visualize this whole process is to think of beer when you pour it into a glass. The bubbles, or carbonation, emanate from seemingly nowhere and bubble up to form the foam on the top of the glass. They will continue to bubble up for a period of time, but they seem to come up from the bottom of the glass where there is basically nothing. It is the yeast in the beer that causes this reaction from the fermentation process. In the bottle, and your glass, the beer is in a stable state. However, if you bottle the beer before the fermentation process is complete, the carbon dioxide will continue to build up pressure and explode, breaking the glass (Big Bang?).

Now that we can visualize the mechanics of it in a simplified way, let's apply that to the Universe. The black holes are the negative poles or spatial cones which are the source of energy (sugar), the 'Zero Point' of the torus being the fermentation process in the

higher/lower dimension, and the expansion of the Universe as the release of the carbon dioxide on the positive end of the torus in the quantum. Here again we see the Principle of Correspondence; as above so below, as below so above. We can then postulate that the Universe is just one big beer brewery and we should all grab ourselves a cold one! We are kidding, obviously! But what we do want to know is what is the yeast at the 'Zero Point' that causes this transformation/fermentation, and can we tap into this quantum vacuum state/Universal expansion as a source of unlimited clean energy? The answer is absolutely yes! We here do not know how that is done, as we do not specialize in mechanical engineering of the quantum vacuum state. However, we are sure that others out there do! But, do we need a machine or mechanical device in order for us as individuals to tap into this otherworldly realm or dimension of spacetime? Absolutely not!

"So what does any of this have to do with 'spiritual planes' or 'reincarnation'," you are probably wondering?

Everything! We have already explained how everything in existence is merely energy, of a higher or lower vibrational frequency, either emanating as matter on one end of the spectrum or light/radiation on the other end. Again here we can see the Principle of Polarity, with the only difference being the varying degrees of vibration that separates them. Next, we must realize that the Universe itself has consciousness. We know this for certain because we have consciousness and are aware of our own being, and as we are made from the Universe itself, it must then have consciousness as well. Life and mind can never evolve from mere force or blind energy, and nothing can rise higher than its source. Nothing is evolved that is not involved, and there can be no effect unless it is manifest in its cause. Therefore, we can say beyond a shadow of a doubt that the Universe does indeed have consciousness. But what is this consciousness if it is not energy, like everything else in existence. It is the Living Mind, the ALL, that which is beyond definition which has always existed and will never cease to be. Call it the Living Mind, the ALL, the Universe, God or Consciousness if you prefer, but know that any definition or name that you give it will never fully describe it, as you cannot describe the indescribable.

We were birthed from the Universe (God, ALL, Consciousness, etc.) and are all made up of star stuff that was floating around in the cosmos from the remnants of supernova explosions. This star stuff then condensed into other stars, planets, people, plants, rocks, etc., that materialized in our perception of spacetime as matter; which again is nothing but energy. So if the Universe/Consciousness/God/ALL created the energy as a fractalization of its own self, then that means that energy itself has consciousness as well. All things in existence have consciousness, but to varying degrees, as we see here on our own planet Earth. We have more conscious awareness than a rock does, because we are less dense, or to put it another way, our energy vibrates at a higher level. The lower the vibration, the more dense an object is. The higher the energetic vibration, the less dense it

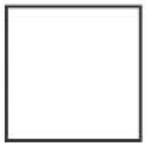
is. So, something that has very little, or practically no density, such as light, would then have a great deal more conscious awareness than we do, right? Well, yes!

We have showcased how light is enigmatic, and knows when it is being observed, proven through the ‘double slit experiment’. If you don’t know of this experiment, you should really look it up as it is incredible. Basically light moves as a wave, but when it is being observed it collapses into a particle, and can exist in both states as it chooses. It is aware and conscious of itself being observed and acts accordingly. Most scientists can’t figure this phenomenon out because they are not thinking of the light/energy actually being conscious; possibly being one of the highest states of consciousness.

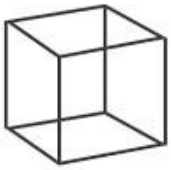
Nuclear physicists as well are beginning to understand the power of the torsion field, as we can see that our most modern nuclear fusion reactors are in the shape of a torus, but they are still only focused in the material world and not in the higher/lower dimension of consciousness. You may be wondering why we keep using the ‘higher/lower’ when referring to this other dimension? That is because we believe that while it is a higher dimension of the spiritual plane, it comes from within and the lower or inner state. We will try to explain using a picture of what some people are theorizing this hypothetical 4th/5th Dimension to look like, and it's called a ‘Tesseract’.

First we will start with a straight line which is 1-Dimensional, with 2 connecting points on each end giving us a length.

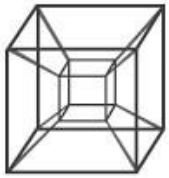
Second we have a square which is a 2-Dimensional flat plane, with two different 1-Dimensional lines giving us both length and now width, having 4 edges and 2 faces.



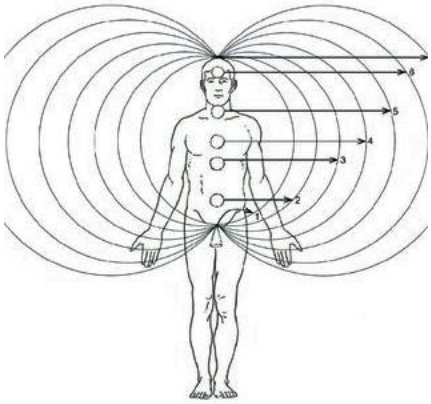
Third we have a cube which is a 3-Dimensional shape, with 6 square faces of the same size, 12 edges, and 8 vertices (where 3 lines meet to form a corner of the cube). Now we have length, width and depth.



Fourth we have what many people speculate to be that 4th/5th Dimensional shape (remember time is a dimension), with 24 square faces, 32 edges and 16 vertices. Now instead of having 3 lines meeting at each corner, we have four. Think of it as an extension of the cube in the same way that the cube is an extension of spatial dimensions from the square, where now we have 8 cubical cells.



While this is only theoretical, it does show us that we can either go inward to get another dimensional space, or we can go outward. Most holy scriptures and prophets tell us to look within for salvation, the Kingdom of Heaven, enlightenment, etc. Since we are moving, vibrating, conscious energetic beings, what does that mean? That we ourselves have a torsion field surrounding us and working in the same way as the Universe. We have the central 'Zero Point' within us that can transform our matter/energy into a higher plane of existence or light being and expand the Universal Consciousness or ALL.



"How do we do this," you are probably wondering?

It's quite simple really, with our; thoughts, words, music, art, and indeed our very essence! This is not some new age, metaphysical, hippie bullshit. No, this is science! It's called 'Noetic Science' and this field studies the effects of human consciousness on the physical world. Do you remember in earlier chapters when we mentioned all the accolades of Apollo 14 Astronaut Dr. Edgar Mitchell who walked on the surface of the Moon? Well, in 1973 he founded the 'Institute of Noetic Science' (IONS) after returning from the Moon and having such a profound experience.

Here is a quote from Dr. Mitchell to explain what he felt and why he was compelled to found IONS.

"I realized that the story of ourselves as told by science—our cosmology, our religion—was incomplete and likely flawed. I recognized that the Newtonian idea of separate, independent, discrete things in the Universe wasn't a fully accurate description. What was needed was a new story of who we are and what we are capable of becoming." - Dr. Edgar Mitchell, Apollo 14 Astronaut and the 6th man to walk on the Moon

To help explain to you what Noetic Science is, I will describe the experiments of Dr. Masaru Emoto, and how he proved this new field of science (and as we will posit, spirituality) is real, tangible, repeatable, and able to pass the all important test of the 'Scientific Method'. He wrote a book detailing his experiments called, 'The Secret Life of Water', and we highly suggest that you read this for yourself.

Dr. Emoto collected fresh water samples from various places around the world (lakes, rivers, reservoirs, etc.) and separated each sample into two different glass jars, in order to conduct a controlled scientific experiment. He would then speak positive affirmations to one sample, and conversely speak negatively to its twin counterpart. He did this with each of the samples but varied them up slightly. One he would play classical music to, the other heavy metal music. He would tape negative images onto the surface of one jar and positive images onto the other. He went as far as to only think positive thoughts or affirmations towards one jar of water, and then think of negative thoughts and project that out towards the other. You get the idea here.

Then Dr. Emoto would freeze the water and look at the ice crystals under an electron microscope and study each sample. What he discovered was nothing short of astounding. All of the ice crystals that had the positive music, positive images taped to them, positive words and thoughts, created the most beautiful and amazing ice crystals that one could ever imagine, almost like they were formed by the gods themselves in some other empyrean plane of existence. In contrast, the samples that had all of the negative connotations, music, words, projected thoughts, etc., appeared to be the most demented looking things imaginable; really not even looking like ice crystals in the slightest. If evil had a look, it was what these ice crystals resembled.



With this one simple experiment (of course he did this many times, you know, because he is a scientist, and you cannot rely only on one experiment as proof of anything), he proved that our words and even our conscious thoughts have an effect and can manipulate the physical or material world all around us. The environment around us, the images, the art, the people, and yes, the music, all has an effect on the actual state of being of all things. The most important takeaway for us from Dr. Emoto's breakthrough is, that if just simple things like thoughts and words have this much of a profound effect on sample jars of water, then what effect does this have on us as human beings? Since we consist of about 70% water, then this could have profound implications when we think of our health, mental well being, as well as our spiritual state. If our water is all messed up because we are living in a negative environment, listening to negative music, we talk bad about ourselves or others, or even have a low or negative opinion about ourselves or the world around us, then the implications could be quite severe when it comes to your overall well being. So be kind to yourself and others, and you will see the change!

With all of that being said, we must not overlook the obvious. That being the acoustic frequencies all around us, and how we can use them in a positive manner to help affect some of these changes and help us to attain that higher level of spiritual understanding and planes of existence that are open to all of us, if we know how. We are of course now speaking of the 'Solfeggio Frequencies' which we mentioned in earlier chapters. We thought that we would wait until now, after we have shown you how the immaterial can indeed affect the material.

We know that music has healing properties. Therapists are using music to help restore memory in Alzheimer's patients, improve basic motor skills in stroke victims, and to manage chronic pain, as well as a whole host of other applications. Sound/Acoustic resonance has the ability to promote various feelings within us, such as pleasure and also terror. Have you ever seen a scary movie and been in such a state of fear just from the ominous music playing before something really bad happens? Using various acoustic frequencies, we have the ability to shift the brain into specific states conducive to wellbeing, and this is what we refer to as the 'Solfeggio Frequencies'. These are ancient frequencies, and no one is exactly sure who or where they were first discovered. However, we do see temples of the ancient Vedic (Hindu) and Egyptian civilizations incorporate 'acoustic architecture' in many of their temple designs. The Temple of Karnak in Luxor Egypt was built using these principles, the musical pillars of the Vijaya Vittala Temple in Hampi, India, as well as many other sites throughout India and even the island of Malta. These musical stone pillars are tuned to various frequencies and ring like bells when you strike them with a piece of wood. This is quite astounding and in need of further research, but for now let's dive into the specific 'Solfeggio Frequencies'. There are 7 main ones, each of which is aligned to one of the 7 chakra points in your body in Nada Yoga, which dates back thousands of years to the ancient Vedic scriptures.

396 Hz - Root Chakra (Muladhara)

This frequency has the beneficial effect of cleansing the feeling of guilt and fear, which is often the most basic obstacle to spiritual realization, and has the awakening power of turning grief into joy. Using this frequency has the added benefit of helping to empower you to reach your dreams and goals, as well as liberating your subconscious mind of negative thoughts and beliefs, balancing your Root Chakra.

417 Hz - Sacral Chakra (Svadhishthana)

This solfeggio frequency is one that helps to facilitate change by removing all of the negativity both inside us and all around us, and helps us to rejuvenate our life and usher in a new beginning. This powerful frequency can even help to reverse negative situations and behavioral patterns, eradicate harmful and adverse energies from the home and office, as well as helping to lift people out of traumatic experiences, balancing the Sacral Chakra.

528 Hz - Solar Plexus Chakra (Manipura)

Otherwise known as the 'Love Frequency' or 'Miracle Frequency', it has powerful transformational effects all throughout the human body. Besides helping to reduce the stress hormone cortisol, it is also used by geneticists to repair damaged DNA, as the number 528 is encoded into the molecular structure of the DNA double helix. It has the added benefit of increasing our energy, boosting our self confidence as well as our self

esteem, mental clarity and balancing our Solar Plexus Chakra. 528 Hz was also the frequency in which John Lennon recorded his famous song 'Imagine'. The amazing benefits of this frequency are truly astounding and we absolutely recommend that all of you use this frequency in your everyday life!

639 Hz - Heart Chakra (Anahata)

This frequency enhances communication, understanding, tolerance and helps us in connecting and balancing our interpersonal relationships, bringing harmony to our communion with family, friends and social circles. It helps in dealing with relationship problems with our partners, balancing our Heart Chakra, as well as encouraging our cells to better communicate with the environment.

741 Hz - Throat Chakra (Vishudda)

Using this frequency can help to increase your problem solving abilities, awakening intuition, and supports a healthier and more simple life by increasing the purity and stability in your spiritual life. Beyond that, it reduces the amount of toxins and electromagnetic radiation in your cells and organs. Used for balancing the Throat Chakra, it also promotes your ability to express yourself and find solutions to issues you may be facing in life.

852 Hz - Third Eye Chakra (Ajna)

This particular frequency is used to awaken your inner strength and return to spiritual order, allowing you to open up communication with the ALL, Spirit, Consciousness. It assists us in raising the energy of our cells, and thus our very essence, by balancing our Third Eye Chakra.

963 Hz - Crown Chakra (Sahasrara)

This frequency is known to activate the Pineal Gland and raise our positive energy and vibrational state to its very highest, which allows our open communication with the infinite cosmic energy, Oneness or ALL. When the Crown Chakra awakens and is open, we return to our original or perfect state of being, that of pure light energy and cosmic consciousness, and empowers our ability to commune with the spiritual world.

From here we can see how using the ancient knowledge of the 'Solfeggio Frequencies', in tandem with our positive words, affirmations, art, music, etc., as well as our cognitive ability to now visualize in our minds how these alternate dimensions and the energy of all things work hand in hand in governing everything in existence. If we know that we can reach and commune with the higher cosmic energy, of which we are all a part of, and learn to raise our vibrations, we can then transform from our material bodies in the

4-Dimensional spacetime, and transfer our consciousness and energy into that of pure light. Now, we can say that if we have the ability to do this, then others have as well, and perhaps there are countless entities/spirits/souls or fractalizations of the Universal Consciousness that have already done this. Many people talk of meeting angels, fairies, demons, ghosts, and even long lost family members when they have near death experiences, psychedelic experiences, or have been able to focus their own energy in their corporeal human bodies and communicate with them. Human consciousness is an intersection of energy planes that forms a hologram able to travel through spacetime, across the Universe, and into the past, present, and future. All of which are happening right here, right now; so “Be Here Now”.

Let’s recap a few points here so that we can bring it all together. We have already explained how the Universe has consciousness, and that we are all just individual fractalizations of the ALL and experiencing ‘life’ in the 4-Dimensional spacetime. That everything has consciousness and that light and pure energy is the highest form of that consciousness because it has the highest vibration. When we pass from our mortal human bodies, our consciousness does not evaporate into nothingness, as it is the living-mind itself that was the original inhabitant of our shared reality and gave form to all things. If you are able to raise your vibrational level in this form, then your consciousness/energy will ascend into a higher state of spiritual order. If you are able to do this, by increasing your understanding of your sacrosanct state as a part of the ALL/Universe/God/Whatever, then it is indeed possible to incarnate yourself into whatever form you wish in the next evolution of your individual experience. Light has the highest energetic vibration. Nothing can be created or destroyed, only transformed. If you have the awareness of these facts, then you have the ability to transform into whatever entity you wish. You can choose how you will reincarnate into the Universe. There is even an ancient Buddhist book called, ‘The Tibetan Book of the Dead’, which talks all about how you should navigate the intermediate state between death and rebirth. It definitely is worth a read if you think that you are ready to enlighten yourself on the process of how it all works.

Besides the ancient Buddhists and Hindus, many other cultures talk about this process, in their own way of course, but once you can read between the lines of the cultural society and times in which they were written, they all are pretty much describing the same thing. Even the ancient Egyptian pharaohs believed that after death that they would join the gods and become stars in the heavens. What are stars? Lights in the sky! Of course, communing with the divine, the after-life, and all that is involved with it, is a very personal thing that each of us will come to in our own time and in our own way. We only hope that we have helped to enlighten you to some of the things that we have learned in our journey through life and around the planet studying this very thing. Whatever you take away from this chapter, and whatever you choose to believe in the spiritual path that you follow, we wish to convey to ALL of you our LOVE, and positive vibrations in your journey!

CHAPTER 24:
CONSPIRACIES and COVER-UPS

Before we dive into this chapter it is critical that we clarify a few things and make certain that we clearly distinguish truth and historical facts from speculation or theories. Back in 1963, the United States C.I.A. coined the term ‘Conspiracy Theory’ in an attempt to discredit anyone who challenged the official narrative put forward explaining the assassination of President John F. Kennedy in Dallas, Texas. We will address that shortly, but it is the term ‘conspiracy theory’ which has been placed on any explanation that challenges the accepted narrative of historical events, where the facts and evidence do not match the explanations put forward by the authorities of the time. Yes, we will be focusing primarily on events in the U.S.A. as it is the most powerful and influential nation in the world. Again, we will also clearly distinguish between the truth and factual evidence, from any speculation so that we can honor your time and not mislead you in any way, shape, or form. If we went into detail concerning any one of these events, it would literally consist of an entire book's worth of information, so we will keep it short and to the point so we can move through them and show how they have impacted some of the most pivotal moments in our recent history. We will also focus our attention towards events of the late 19th - 21st centuries as they most directly impact the course of events and will help us to understand, ‘What the Hell is Going On?’

- **U.S.S. MAINE**

We start our escapade into the deceitful world of cover-ups and conspiracies with the American naval warship, the U.S.S. Maine, which suffered from an explosion inside of its engine room as it sat anchored in Havana Harbor in Cuba. At the time, Cuba was under the control of the Spanish Empire, and without getting lost in all of the details of Cuba or its relationship with the Spanish, suffice it to say that the U.S. wanted to expand its sphere of influence not only in the Caribbean, but around the world. When the explosion happened aboard the U.S.S. Maine, it was immediately reported back to Washington D.C. that it was attacked by the Spanish. This was reported before any investigation was done to understand and find the cause of the explosion, and whether this was an intentional oversight or not, the effect was for the United States to declare war against the Spanish Empire on April 21st, 1898. While the war known as the ‘Spanish American War’ only lasted for 10 short weeks, the aftermath would reshape the power structure of the world from that point on. The U.S. had thoroughly wrought the Spanish forces and the treaty which ended the war ceded control of the territories of Cuba, Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Phillipines to the United States, thus making the country into an expansionist empire with foreign colonies of its own; just like its European counterparts. This is all an accurate and truthful account of the historical facts. The speculation lies in the explosion being a

purposeful and deliberate sabotage by the Americans on their own warship in order to justify their declaration of war. Whatever the truth may be, it does seem a fairly plausible idea, as war should only be a measure of last resort, and not something to jump right into before a thorough investigation has been completed as to the cause of the explosion; which turned out to be an internal explosion and not an external attack by the Spanish Empire.

- **WORLD WAR I**

Next we will look at the events which sparked the U.S. entry into World War I, which most of the citizens and political leaders in America wanted to avoid, preferring to maintain a position of 'isolationism' (being protected by two oceans isolating the nation from most of the world's turmoil at the time) and not getting involved in the affairs of Europe or elsewhere. However, the U.S. had no issues whatsoever in supplying its allies in Europe with the money, fuel, weapons, and supplies necessary to win the war. As we have already pointed out, the largest investment firm in America, and probably the world, at the time was that of J.P. Morgan & Co. (owner of America's largest steel manufacturer, U.S. Steel) who had close ties with the Bank of England (inside the City of London); along with many other investment firms in the U.S., had invested $10 billion dollars in the allied victory. It therefore stands to reason that they had a vested interest in the repayment of their loans which they most likely would not get back if the allies lost the war. These wealthy financiers and industrialists lobbied then President Woodrow Wilson heavily to enter the war and ensure an allied victory, as to ensure the repayment of their sizable loans to their European counterparts.

One of the largest contributing factors which eventually led to the U.S. entering the war in Europe was the sinking of the R.M.S. Lusitania on May 1st, 1915. The RMS Lusitania was a British passenger liner that was enroute from New York to the port of Liverpool in the U.K. (United Kingdom, England) when it was spotted off the coast of Ireland and sunk by a German U-boat (submarine) killing 1,198 people of which 128 were American citizens. The Germans had warned that any vessel suspected of ferrying weapons or supplies across the Atlantic Ocean would be attacked. It was not clear at the time, but the Germans suspected that the R.M.S. Lusitania was in fact carrying weapons and using the guise of a civilian passenger liner to do so. The uproar this caused in the American public was significant, but it wasn't until two years later in 1917 when Germany declared unrestricted submarine warfare against any and all vessels in the Atlantic Ocean and sunk a number of U.S. merchant ships, that the United States declared war; entering into the conflict on the side of the Allies of Britain, France, Romania, Japan, Canada, Italy, and Russia. In 1982 the U.S. Foreign Affairs Office finally admitted that the R.M.S. Lusitania was in fact carrying a large amount of munitions, verifying the claims of Germany over the insistence of the British government that it was a merchant vessel with no military purposes. The truth had to have been known to President Wilson and the government of the United

States at the time, but they nevertheless used this incident as a pretext for a declaration of war against the Central Powers of Germany, Austro-Hungarian Empire, Bulgaria, and the Ottoman Empire.

The outcome of World War I would reshape the global structure of power. The defeat of the Austro-Hungarian Empire; which began as the Holy Roman Empire ruled by the Hapsburg family between 1438 - 1806 a.d., when it then transformed first into the Austrian Empire, and then into the Austro-Hungarian Empire; finally ended the nearly 500 year domination of central Europe by this powerful empire. The defeat of the Central Powers also ended another one of the greatest empires in history, the Ottoman Empire, that had stood for over 600 years dating back to its formation in 1299 a.d. The Allies were basically able to take over and dominate their lands and that of the entire breadth of their empires. The effects of this still reverberate across the world even today. So it again, stands to reason that it was in the interests of the United States to enter the war on the side of the Allies, even if it meant lying to the citizens and subverting the will of the people in the process.

- **World War II**

In 1939 Europe was once again embroiled in another war, and the American public wanted nothing at all to do with another European war. Adolf Hitler had risen to power and began rebuilding Germany's military from the ashes of World War I. In order to do this, he required a lot of money. Where did he get this money, since Germany was reeling from the reparations they were levied with by the allies after World War I? One way was for the Nazi party to steal the wealth, gold, and other valuables from the Jewish population which they were ruthlessly persecuting and would later attempt to eradicate completely. Selling and converting this stolen wealth required a bank to do so, and since the German 'Mark' was basically worthless, it had to be an overseas bank. In 1944, during a grand jury investigation and Senate hearings, it was uncovered that the U.S. Chase Manhattan Bank was the bank that Germany used to do this, from the years 1936 - 1941. This is a fact and can be researched as the documents are available to the public in the U.S. National Archives. Chase Manhattan, the Rockefeller bank? Yes, that one! But they were not alone. A French government commission also found that besides Chase Manhattan, J.P Morgan, Guaranty Trust Co. of New York, American Express, and the Bank of the City of New York had also been a part of this scheme funding the Nazi war machine.

The plot thickens even further, and involves the father of the former 41st U.S. President George H.W. Bush, and grandfather of the 43rd U.S. President George W. Bush; that being the American banker and U.S. Senator from 1952 - 1963, Prescott Bush. Prescott Bush sat on the board of directors for the privately owned American bank, Brown Brothers Harriman in the 1930's, and was a key part of funding Hitler's despotic plans for

world domination. Bush was also a founding member of the Union Banking Corporation (UBC), and along with Brown Brothers Harriman, bought and shipped millions of dollars of gold, fuel, steel, coal and US treasury bonds to Germany allowing Hitler and his Nazi party to execute their war of aggression and holocaust on millions of Jewish people across Europe. UBC had been caught red handed and found guilty in 1942 of acting as a shell company for the Thyssen family (Thyssen mining and steelmaking company Vereinigte Stahlwerke AG, was the largest mining and steel cartel in the world at the time). In 1942, under the 'Trading with the Enemy Act', UBC had its assets seized with Prescott Bush continuing his work with the Nazi's up until the very end. These are all facts, and can be researched in documents available in the U.S. National Archives and the Library of Congress. A decade later, Bush would be elected to the U.S. Senate by the state of Connecticut.

Now will venture back into the realm of speculation here as there is no hard evidence to prove the following theories, however there have long been rumors of them being true. You will have to decide for yourself, and if nothing else, think about it in the overall context of the other facts we know to be true involving the U.S. track record of using unprovoked attacks as a pretense to declare war. Before we get too far away from the bankers and financiers, there were reports that powerful people like Prescott Bush, were funding a coup against then President Franklin D. Roosevelt in order to overthrow him and implement a fascist government in the U.S. However there is no evidence to prove this to be true, but it is worth mentioning here as we enter into the realm of speculation.

Next, we have the theory which states that the attack on the Pearl Harbor Naval Station by the Empire of Japan was known about ahead of time and was allowed to happen to give the U.S. the necessary pretext to declare war against Germany, Italy, and Japan and enter into World War II. Since the citizens did not want to get bogged down in another European war, there had to be a big dramatic event that would galvanize public support and have them screaming out for war; even having them lining up to join the fight. After the events of December 7th, 1941, 'The day that will live in infamy', the public did just that. As the theory goes; U.S. intelligence organizations had intercepted communications which pointed to an imminent attack on Naval Station Pearl Harbor and prepared for it by moving its most valuable warships out to sea so that they would survive the attack unscathed. Those ships of course being all three of the U.S. Navy Pacific Fleet's aircraft carriers; Enterprise, Lexington, and Saratoga. There is no evidence to support this claim, but it is worth mentioning in the larger context of our list of possible cover-ups and conspiracies.

- **OPERATION PAPERCLIP**

With World War II drawing to a close and the inevitable destruction of Nazi Germany right around the corner, the United States and Soviet Union began hunting down the

scientists, engineers, and technicians that helped Hitler reign destruction across Europe. These scientists, some of whom were SS (Schutzstaffel) officers, were instrumental in designing and building their horrific weapons, such as; the V-2 rockets, chemical and biological weapons, and many others that still remain classified. The capture of over 1,600 of them was deemed necessary to the future security of the U.S., and they must be grabbed before the Soviet Union had a chance to do the same. Among them were individuals who had knowledge of, and were instrumental in the holocaust of millions of European Jews, as they designed the processes of their extermination at the Nazi concentration camp, such as Walter Schreiber. Because of this 'denazification' of the German scientists; many of whom had committed heinous acts in their work for Hitler, conducting tortuous medical experiments on prisoners at the Buchenwald and Dachau concentration camps; they were able to escape facing justice during the Nuremberg War Crimes Tribunal. Instead, their past was white-washed and they were integrated into the U.S. Military Industrial Complex for the new 'Cold War' which was quickly building between the two remaining superpowers, the U.S. and the Soviet Union.

The most famous of these Nazi scientists was of course Wernher Von Braun. As a member of the Nazi SS (secret intelligence, security, and mass extermination program) Wernher Von Braun was the preeminent rocket scientist in the German Reich and was the creator of the V-1 & V-2 rockets which reigned down terror over London in the later stages of the war. He was quickly whisked away and integrated into the U.S. rocket program, later being the man responsible for the U.S. space program and NASA's Apollo Moon landing, serving as the chief architect of the entire project. Without Von Braun, Neil Armstrong would have never landed on the moon, and the world we now live in would be a very different place. Working closely with a number of high profile American personalities, such as Walt Disney and President John F. Kennedy, Wernher Von Braun and the contributions he made towards the United States winning the 'Space Race' was arguably an acceptable use of this extremely controversial and top-secret program. However, there were many others who brought their knowledge of biological and chemical weapons which had a supremely negative impact on the United States.

One of those Nazi scientists, and probably the most dangerous of all, was Dr. Erich Traub. Erich Traub was a medical doctor, and had been the director of the Third Reich's virological and bacteriological warfare program during World War II. Much of the experiments he worked on during the war for Nazi Germany, and later for the United States remains highly classified even up to this very day. Operation Paperclip had brought him to America, with officials placing him in charge of the Level 3 biological facility on Plum Island, just off the tip of New York's Long Island. One of the projects he was believed (speculation) to have continued in this facility was the creation and use of Lyme disease, using flying ticks as a means of distribution to a population. Lyme disease gets its name from the town of Lyme, Connecticut where it was first detected in 1975, having infected a number of children (fact). Lyme, Connecticut is only 17 miles from the Plum Island facility, just across the Long

Island Sound. Lyme disease is often confused with multiple sclerosis, but they are in fact very different. The neurological effects of Lyme disease are; localized numbing and tingling as well as producing muscle weakness, brain fog, and odd allergies due to immune system problems, as well as nerve impairment. It is considered a potential bioterrorism agent along with anthrax and cholera, and it is a hazardous and debilitating chronic disease which affects a person over the course of the rest of their life. The ticks that carry Lyme disease spread out about 30 kilometers per year, and over the course of almost 50 years now, this disease has spread out to encompass a humongous swath of the North American continent. Whether this was an accidental release or intentional, it has proven just how dangerous and foolish this project turned out to be. The scariest part is, that this is only one of the things that we know about (speculation, but quite convincing nonetheless) that have leaked out over the years. If we were ever told the true extent of the science and weapons development involved as a result of Operation Paperclip, there is no doubt that it would cause an uproar from the public and a demand that justice be served.

- **BIOLOGICAL AND CHEMICAL WEAPONS**

The United States government has a long history of developing a wide array of germ warfare agents, chemical and biological weapons, and testing them on the citizens of the nation it is supposed to be protecting, without their knowledge. Everything to follow in this section is NOT speculation, and has been made public only because of Senate hearings in March and May of 1977. Before we dive too deep into the various programs that have been admitted to and made public by the Department of Defense, it is important to look at the laws, both U.S. and International, dealing with these heinous weapons of mass destruction. First of all, we have to point out that the U.S. did not have any laws prohibiting the development or use of chemical and biological weapons for many years; nor did it sign the international treaties agreed upon by the majority of the world after the gruesome and bloodcurdling unleashing of these atrocious weapons in the trenches of Europe during World War I.

The 1925 Geneva Protocol for the Prohibition of the Use in War of Asphyxiating, Poisonous or Other Gases, and of Bacteriological Methods of Warfare, states the following:

- “Whereas the use in war of asphyxiating, poisonous or other gases, and of all analogous liquids, materials or devices, has been justly condemned by the general opinion of the civilized world; and Whereas the prohibition of such use has been declared in Treaties to which the majority of Powers of the world are Parties; and To the end that this prohibition shall be universally accepted as a part of International Law, binding alike the conscience and the practice of nations;”

There are a few important details here that we must point out. As the text begins, “Whereas the use in war”, but says nothing of the use of them outside of warfare or use upon your own population. A major point that is completely and totally outlandish, is that; Tear Gas, Mace, and Pepper Spray are classified as chemical weapons and are banned from being used during warfare. However, a few countries, such as the U.S., have reserved the right to use them against their civilian population as it sees fit. This is why police officers carry and use it against the citizens they are sworn to protect, but our nation’s military cannot use them against its enemies in times of war. Does this sound right or moral to you?

The United States did not sign the 1925 Geneva Protocols dealing with these appalling weapons, but rather adapted a ‘no-first-use’ policy concerning these deadly agents. This basically affirmed that the U.S. would not be the first one to deploy these loathsome weapons, but reserved the right to use them in retaliation to any enemy if they used them against the U.S. first. This was the policy of the United States until the ratification of the ‘Biological Weapons Convention’ in 1972, which was signed by over 100 nations; and finally ratifying the 1925 Geneva Protocols concerning Biological and Chemical weapons in 1975. However, it wasn’t until 1994 when the U.S. Congress passed into law ‘50 U.S.C. § 1520’, that made it illegal for the Department of Defense to conduct Biological and Chemical weapons tests against its own population. Yes, it was legal for them to test these weapons on the public without their knowledge for decades! Does this make you feel a sense of love, trust, and reverence for your government? Probably not, but they did have their reasons, and believe it or not, it was to protect us. Today we have the benefit of hindsight, and whether or not we may think that their actions were useful, necessary, moral, or even justified; the United States Department of Defense is tasked with the protection and security of the nation, and will take whatever measures it deems necessary to accomplish its mission. With that being the case, they have never admitted any fault, or seemed to show any indication of remorse for its actions.

- **OPERATION OCEAN SPRAY**

On the evening of September 20th, 1950 and for the seven days that followed, a U.S. Navy ship sat just off the coast of San Francisco, California and used giant hoses to spray a cloud of microbes into the air, using the city’s famous fog as a cloak to hide their experiment. There were two different microbes released upon the unsuspecting population during that week, engulfing the ‘Golden City’ of fog with germs that were supposed to be safe. ‘Bacillus Globigii’ which can cause food poisoning and can be dangerous to people with weakened immune systems, and ‘Serratia Marcescens’ which can cause a wide range of infectious diseases (including urinary, respiratory, and biliary tract infections, peritonitis, wound infections, and intravenous catheter-related infections, and can also lead to life-threatening bacteremia). Staff at the local hospitals were shocked when people turned up appearing to show symptoms of these rare bacteria, not normally found in the area.

Pretty nasty stuff, and definitely not safe! Luckily enough, there was only one reported death due to this clandestine operation, but why did the military do this to its own people? Why take the chance of a serious health crisis breaking out in one of America's greatest cities?

Obviously there would have to be a very good reason for those who are sworn to protect our nation, to go to such extraordinary lengths such as this to do so. In order to understand the reasons that the government and Department of Defense might do something as unthinkable as this, we must first shift our viewpoint and perception to that of a military strategist. What would they be thinking? What would they be trying to guard us from? The Cold War between the U.S. and the Soviet Union might seem like something from the distant past; a foolish and outdated 20th century suicide pact between competing superpowers, but it really wasn't all that long ago. Let's not forget, there was also the ever present threat of China gaining more power and military might during the second half of the 20th century. The U.S. still faces a potential threat from Russia, China and North Korea today, which is surely something of extreme concern to our military leaders. Ok, so let's take a look back into the not so distant past. The intelligence gathered about the projects and technology being worked on by the U.S.'s adversaries, the Soviet Union and China, as well as simple logical thinking, would bring you to only one conclusion. That the enemy was almost certainly conducting research and developing weapons, such as: chemical and biological weapons, amongst many other warped and diabolically creative things, that could be used against them. Therefore, it was only prudent that the U.S. research and develop these weapons and technologies as well, so as to not fall behind in the military buildup that these nations were engaging in. The U.S. had a sizable lead in the area of military power and destructive capabilities after World War II with the development of the atomic bomb, giving them the authority and leverage to dominate the shape of the postwar world. The Soviet Union went into overdrive in their need of developing their own atomic weapons, as to not play second fiddle and be bullied by the west. Welcome to the arms race, with both sides working feverishly to design and build evermore egregious and destructive weapons they could use in the next world war that both sides were absolutely sure was right around the corner.

Both sides secretly developed everything from: the most contagious and deadly biological weapons imaginable, to all kinds of chemicals that could be mixed together and spread over the battlefield incapacitating enemy soldiers, to evermore destructive and powerful nuclear weapons that could bring about the apocalypse. Beyond that was the development of; intercontinental ballistic missiles to deliver these weapons anywhere on the planet, to stealth bombers able to evade detection by enemy radar systems, space-based laser weapons systems, and even training animals like dolphins to hunt down mines that could threaten naval ships. Use your imagination a little bit, and then you'll start to barely scratch the surface of the awful and maniacal ingenuity they put into this pursuit. So, if our enemies are doing it, then we must do it too, and figure out ways to not only retaliate, but

how to identify and contain any potential attack should it occur. Thus, the Department of Defense needed to know how to identify a potential biological or chemical attack against the country. How fast and how far would it spread? What could they do to respond to an attack like that? What could they do to minimize casualties? Would it affect their ability to wage war against an attacker? In order to answer these questions, they would require information. If they didn't have information, then they couldn't begin to form any kind of strategy to deal with it should it occur. Therefore, the Department of Defense set out to conduct a series of experiments in order to obtain information to use so that they could better protect the country, as a whole. If a few innocent people were unfortunately harmed along the way, then it was deemed a necessary sacrifice for the betterment of the nation. That is why they did what they did, and again, the U.S. government has never admitted its fault with any of these experiments.

- **OPERATION NORTHWOODS**

Operation Northwoods was a proposal conceived by the C.I.A. in the early 1960's that would use commercial passenger jets as weapons or to 'blow them up' and blame the attacks on Cuba and their leader Fidel Castro. The term coined for this type of operation is a 'false flag', and would involve the clandestine services of the United States purposefully attacking their own country and blaming it on another group, nation or actor, in order to influence the public that an all out attack or war was necessary to protect the nation; lest more of these attacks occur and cause further damage. This is an underhanded and devious way to manipulate the public, and is in direct contrast to the solemn oath taken by those who are sworn to protect the country. This proposal was brought to President John F. Kennedy who immediately rejected it, as he was trying to prevent a war with Cuba, and not instigate one. However, this gives us a keen insight into the thought process of the shadow warriors of our nation's intelligence services, and shows us exactly what lengths they are willing to go to in order to achieve their aims; whether they be in the nation's best interests or perhaps someone else's.

- **THE ASSASSINATION OF J.F.K.**

On the morning of November 22nd, 1963 President John Fitzgerald Kennedy had arrived in Dallas, Texas and was taken from Love Field where the presidential airplane, Airforce One, had landed and was driven in a convertible limousine in the presidential motorcade along with his wife Jaquiline and Texas Governor John Connally into the city center. When the car turned into Dealey Plaza, a series of gunshots rang out, hitting both Governor Connally and President Kennedy, with one shot completely tearing open the President's head and ultimately killing him. He was then rushed to Parkland Hospital where he was pronounced dead. Vice President Lyndon B. Johnson was in Dallas at the time, but

not in the car that received the hail of gunfire, and upon hearing the news that President Kennedy had been killed, he was immediately rushed by the Secret Service to Love Field and secured aboard Airforce One, where he was sworn into office as the 36th President of the United States.

A man by the name of Lee Harvey Ozwald was apprehended a few hours later and accused of committing the assassination; shooting the president from the 6th floor of the Texas School Book Depository. Two days later, a well known figure in Dallas with connections to the mafia underworld, by the name of Jack Ruby, shot Ozwald as the Dallas police were transferring him to another detention facility; inevitably killing him along with any explanation he might have given to the assassination. Ozwald had said, shouted even, as he was being arrested and taken into custody in the basement of the Dallas Police Station that he was a 'patsy', or being blamed for something that he did not do. It would later come to light that Jack Ruby was a confidential informant for the F.B.I. (Federal Bureau of Investigation). A week later, newly sworn in President Johnson convened a special commision which was assigned to investigate the assassination of the 35th president, which was headed by Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Earl Warren, and consisted of a number of others, including; former Director of the C.I.A. Allen Dulles (who was fired by President Kennedy in November 1961), and Congressman Gerald R. Ford who would become the 38th President of the United States nine years later. The final report from the Warren Commision, as it came to be known, concluded that Lee Harvey Ozwald had acted alone, firing three shots from the 6th floor of the Texas School Book Depository that had injured Governor Connelly and killed President Kennedy.

They wrapped it up nice and neat and the nation could move on, right? Well, not quite. They claimed that Ozwald had fired 3 shots in 8.3 seconds, with only 2 of them on target and one being the fatal head shot. However, this explanation didn't make a whole lot of sense, for a number of reasons. First, it is practically impossible to cycle the bolt action rifle that they claimed Ozwald used, aim, fire accurately, and cycle the bolt for the next shot in order to get off 3 shots in that short amount of time. While Ozwald was a former U.S. Marine, he was not known to be a 'good shot', and tests done afterwards by some of the best marksmen in the country proved that none of them could get off even 2 accurate shots in 8.3 seconds with the rifle that was supposedly used.

Second, there were a total of nine injuries sustained by the President and the Governor, which would imply that there were more than three shots fired at the limousine. To explain this, the Warren Commision concocted some 'fancy physics' to explain the trajectory of the shots and number of wounds sustained by the President and the Governor. One shot completely missed the limousine, was deflected and struck a pedestrian on the street, with the last shot being the fatal head shot; so, there was only one other shot left to account for the eight other injuries to the Governor and the President. This 'Magic Bullet' as it was later called, was supposed to have struck President Kennedy in the back, move

upwards exiting his body through the throat, enter into the back of Governor Connally, move downward smashing 3 of his ribs and puncturing his lung, then exiting his chest and entering his right wrist shattering it, then exiting his wrist and making a u-turn downwards before finally entering into the thigh of his left leg. The bullet was later found lying on a stretcher in Parkland Hospital in pristine condition as if it had never even been fired, let alone been responsible for shattering multiple bones in two separate victims. Yes, a 'Magic Bullet' or a 'Magic Story' to be more precise that defies all known laws of physics and ballistics is what was fed to the American public.

Third, and the most damning piece of evidence to contradict the claims of the Warren Commision, is that the wound that struck him in the throat and the fatal head shot that ripped apart President Kennedy's head came from the front of the motorcade and not the back, which is where the Texas School Book Depository was positioned when the shots went off. This is clear to see in the 'Zapruder Film' that shows in vivid detail that the President's head moves backwards once the bullet struck his head. Had it come from the Book Depository, his head would have gone forward. This was conveniently overlooked, as were a great many other details by the Warren Commision during their investigation; because had they admitted these obvious pieces of evidence, then they would have had to admit that Lee Harvey Ozwald didn't act alone. If he didn't act alone, then there would have had to have been a conspiracy with multiple shooters in Dealey Plaza that day. The Warren Commission seemed committed to avoiding this, though both the physical evidence and eyewitness accounts all pointed directly to this. The discrepancies in the evidence, which seems to have been doctored, along with testimony of witnesses and the pathologists who examined the president's body, do not match the conclusions put forward by the official investigation by the Warren Commission.

Why would they seek to cover-up such plainly obvious facts? It is an important point to remember here, that under federal law; if you have knowledge of a crime that is to be committed or seek to cover-up the evidence of a crime that has already been committed, then you are just as guilty as the person who committed that crime. So, if the Warren Commision purposefully covered up, neglected, or hid evidence of the assassination of President Kennedy, then they are just as guilty of his murder as the person or people who pulled the trigger on that fateful day in Dallas. We are not saying that they committed the crime, or even had foreknowledge of it happening, but it is clear that they covered up the evidence and lied to the public about their investigation, which makes them 'accessories' to the assassination. This is the U.S. Federal Law! Look it up for yourself, 18 U.S. Code § 1519.

Who actually killed President Kennedy we will probably never know, but there were many people who didn't like his policies, and wanted him gone. President Kennedy rejected the advice of his military advisors and the Joint Chiefs of Staff who wanted to invade Cuba and overthrow the communist Castro regime, and even failed to green light air support for

the failed ‘Bay of Pigs’ invasion that he authorized, with the C.I.A. using exiled Cuban militia fighters to land in Cuba and start a new revolution. He once again ignored the advice of the generals who wanted to take military action in response to the Soviet Union placing nuclear missiles in Cuba, instead choosing to blockade the island during the infamous ‘Cuban Missile Crisis’, which inevitably ended with the peaceful withdrawal of the Soviet missiles from Cuba.

President Kennedy’s brother, Robert Kennedy, who was the Attorney’s General of the United States, was in a prolonged investigation into various organized crime syndicates across the country. It was long rumored that their father, Joseph Kennedy, made the family fortune from bootlegging and smuggling alcohol into the U.S. from Canada during the Prohibition Era with the support of the mafia, and that the mafia played a crucial part in helping to secure the 1960 Presidential Election for John F. Kennedy. Therefore, to have his brother Robert (Bobby), who was also assassinated five years later during his own presidential campaign, turn on the mafia, would have had some dire consequences were it to be true.

On June 4th 1963, President Kennedy signed Executive Order 11110 which ordered the Department of the Treasury to begin printing ‘Silver Certificates’ that would be used as an official currency of the nation, therefore bypassing the fiscal monopoly of the Federal Reserve Bank which is owned and operated by the wealthiest and most powerful people and banks in the world. Though this was the right thing to do for the people and the nation, it without a doubt made him the prime target of the powerful and influential elite who will stop at nothing to keep their grip on power. This has been disputed by some who claim that Kennedy was a supporter of the Federal Reserve and that this Executive Order was not meant as an attempt to move the financial power from the ‘FED’ to the Treasury Department. However, in reading the text of Executive Order 11110, it gives a clear description of the president’s actual intent.

President Kennedy was attempting to withdraw U.S. forces from the building conflict in Vietnam which the Eisenhower administration had placed in southeast Asia to advise our French allies. This move was not supported by the military generals in the Pentagon and the Joint Chiefs who wanted to widen the conflict and stop the march of communism around the world. Within a year after his assassination, President Lyndon Johnson had committed to war and escalated the United States involvement in Vietnam. War is big business, and President Kennedy wanted to be in the business of peace, not war! It has even been speculated that President Kennedy and Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev were working to ensure a peace that would end the Cold War and prevent a nuclear war between the two superpowers from ever happening.

After the disastrous failed Bay of Pigs invasion of Cuba by the C.I.A., President Kennedy famously described his intention to, “splinter the C.I.A. into a thousand pieces and

scatter it into the winds." He saw it as a danger to the nation as it held too much power and capacity to conduct covert paramilitary operations, even without presidential or congressional approval. Shortly after President Kennedy's assassination, former President Harry S. Truman, who founded the C.I.A., wrote a newspaper column where he said, "I never had any thought that when I set up the C.I.A. that it would be injected into peacetime cloak and dagger operations. … I, therefore, would like to see the C.I.A. be restored to its original assignment as the intelligence arm of the president … and that its operational duties be terminated or properly used elsewhere."

Suffice it to say, that President Kennedy had no shortage of enemies, both inside and outside of the country; from disaffected Cuban dissidents, to the wealthy banking elite, to the underworld of mafia families, the C.I.A., and even his own generals. Kennedy had a target painted on him practically from day one, and it's not a stretch to say that it is quite possible that all of his enemies colluded in one way or another to commit this crime against the nation so they could retain their power. All of these things are true, and factual. We can speculate for years on who was actually responsible, who gave the order, who facilitated it, and who actually pulled the trigger that ripped his head off, but in the end, we will never know. What we do know is that President Kennedy was trying to do what was right for the country, and he was killed for it, and that the Warren Commision who investigated the assassination covered up evidence and lied to the American public; making them just as guilty as those that pulled the trigger.

- **U.S.S. MADDOX**

On August 2nd & 4th, 1964, North Vietnamese gunboats were reported to have attacked the U.S. Navy's warship in the Gulf of Tonkin off the Vietnamese coast. The reports state that the U.S.S. Maddox came under attack, and while not sustaining any damage, the reports were sent on to Washington D.C. At 01:27 Washington time, Captain John Herrick of the U.S.S. Maddox sent a cable in which he admitted that the attack may never have happened and that there may actually have been no North Vietnamese craft in the area:

"Review of action makes many reported contacts and torpedoes fired appear doubtful. Freak weather effects on radar and overeager sonar men may have accounted for many reports. No actual visual sightings by Maddox. Suggest complete evaluation before any further action taken."

In 1995, Vo Nguyen Giap, who had been North Vietnam's military commander during the Vietnam War, acknowledged the August 2nd attack on the Maddox, but denied that the Vietnamese had launched another attack on August 4th, as the Johnson administration had claimed at the time. It was this claim that sparked the administration of the U.S. President

Lyndon B. Johnson to approach Congress for a resolution to use military force and engage North Vietnam in war. Over 58,220 U.S. soldiers died because of this, and it is difficult to accurately determine the number of fatalities incurred by the Vietnamese, but the numbers range somewhere near 100,000 - 200,000 military fatalities, with a total body count of all military and civilian casualties at 2 million.

The damage to both nations still reverberates up unto this very day, and seeing as the pretext for going to war was false, it leads to the question of why? Who would possibly want to go to war, and be deceptive in the reasons for doing so? Who could have benefitted or profited from this evil and despicable event? Well obviously, the defense contracting companies who build the weapons of war. The 'Military Industrial Complex' (MIC) that President Dwight D. Eisenhower warned the American people about during his farewell address before leaving office. When a five star general, the man responsible for directing all of the Allies military forces in World War II, and carrying the title of the 'Supreme Allied Commander', warns the nation to beware of the influence of the MIC, the defense contracting corporations, and the power that they wield, then it is probably something that we should listen to. The United States spent $111 billion dollars fighting the Vietnam war, which would amount to over $740 billion dollars today. Much of this money went to the weapons manufacturers to build the planes, tanks, helicopters, bombs, guns, etc. needed to wage war. This is most definitely a profitable industry which cannot operate without a war. Furthermore, the off-shore oil fields of Vietnam are massive, and even today Vietnam is the 3rd largest producer of oil in SE Asia, battling against China for control of those oil fields in the South China Sea. This was well known by the French and American governments as the Dutch had discovered them years earlier. Of course, as always, war is most commonly fought over the control of resources. While this fact has never been widely reported, we must assume that this was one of the reasons for going to war, in order to secure that resource to keep it out of the hands of the communist Chinese and Soviet enemies.

- **MK-ULTRA,**

MK-Ultra was a quasi-legal C.I.A. program started in 1953 under Allen Dulles who was the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency at the time, and continued until 1973. The program was designed to study and develop a variety of mind-altering psychoactive substances, primarily LSD-25, but others as well, such as; mescaline, psilocybin, scopolamine, heroin, morphine, temazepam, and sodium pentothal; that could be used during interrogations, and elsewhere, to weaken an individual's mental capacity and brain functions. MK-Ultra is a broad term for a project that had many different subsets and codenames, but the goal of them all was the same, mind-control. Some of these projects included exposing subjects to electroshocks, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, prolonged periods of isolation, verbal and sexual abuse, amongst a great many other things. Use your

imagination and if you can think of a way to mentally torture a person in order to bring them under your control, then so did the C.I.A. during the twenty year span of these projects.

These programs finally came to the attention of the U.S. Congress, which in 1975 held hearings on the actions of the C.I.A. in what is known as the 'Church Committee' and the presidential 'Rockefeller Commission' released its findings to the public. We must stress that this is all 100% factual, truthful, with no speculation at all, as all of this is in the record of the U.S. Congress for all citizens to read for themselves. The investigation efforts however were hampered by the C.I.A. Director Richard Helms who ordered all the files associated with the C.I.A. activities in these programs to be destroyed in 1973, so there would be no evidence of any criminal acts carried out by the Department of Defense or the Central Intelligence Agency. Most of the investigation's efforts relied on sworn testimony of participants and a small number of documents that did survive, about twenty thousand or so. It is also important to note that not all of these experiments were done with the consent of the participants, and caused a great deal of trauma to many of them which had long lasting effects.

To get a proper understanding of the aims and goals of these projects, we will list a few of the actions that were undertaken.

- To develop substances and techniques that would promote illogical thinking and impulsiveness to render the recipient incoherent so they would be publicly discredited.
- To develop and study substances that can increase perception and mentation.
- Study materials and techniques which will prevent or counteract the intoxicating effects of alcohol, and similarly those which promote or increase intoxication.
- To develop materials, substances, and techniques to withstand torture, coercion and brainwashing during interrogation, and conversely to make recipients more susceptible to coercion, brainwashing, and control.
- To develop materials, substances and techniques to promote a number of different effects, such as; amnesia, paralysis, euphoria, dependency, confusion, mind-control, and of course the proverbial 'truth serum'.
- Develop the technology and techniques to use psychotronics (electromagnetic radiation, **SOUND**) to control the minds of unsuspecting subjects.

Again, use your imagination and try to think of all the different ways that people can be manipulated through sex, drugs, torture, cognitive and suggestive manipulation, and then you will get an idea of what the C.I.A. and Department of Defense were doing as a response to similar activities suspected to be ongoing by the Soviet Union, China, and North Korea. Many of these experiments were done using unsuspecting participants in prisons, mental hospitals, brothels, etc., but many of them were also done using willing

participants as well. Some rather famous people willingly partook in these experiments and the outcome of their participation had a lasting effect on society.

Ken Kesey, who wrote the famous novel, 'One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest', is a prime example as this story was inspired by his experience during these experiments at the Menlo Park Veterans' Hospital where he worked as a night aide. LSD was the primary drug used during these tests, but also included psilocybin, mescaline, cocaine, and DMT. The list of other willing participants in these programs were some of the most pivotal figures in the 1960's counterculture movement, and it is safe to say that they laid the foundation for an entire generation. Which as it would turn out, to be the most creative cultural movement that America and the world had ever seen. The famous American poet Allen Ginsberg, who was an instrumental figure in the creation and progression of the 'hippie' counterculture movement of the 1960's willingly partook in these experiments. Ginsberg authored numerous works, including; the classic Kaddish and Other Poems, City Lights, Planet News, and The Fall of America; which were practically required reading for all 'beatniks' and 'hippies'. The talented singer songwriter Robert Hunter who wrote a great many songs with Jerry Garcia and the iconic rock band, the Grateful Dead, was also a willing participant. He is credited with writing the world famous songs Casey Jones, Uncle John's Band, Loser, and Touch of Grey, amongst many others. The Grateful Dead, along with Robert Hunter, went on to carry out 'Acid Tests' of their own in the early 1960's, and unleashed the psychedelic movement in the Haight-Ashbury District of San Francisco, giving a soundtrack to not only one generation, but many others that still turn out to sellout every single one of their rock shows for the last 60 years.

The MK-Ultra programs not only inspired some of the 20th century's greatest artists, but also some of the most impactful spiritual leaders in America. The most notable of which would be Dr. Richard Alpert, better known by the name given to him during his journey of spiritual discovery in India, Ram Dass. Richard Alpert received his PhD in Psychology from Stanford University in 1957, and later moved to Cambridge Massachusetts to teach clinical psychology at Harvard University where he participated in the LSD experiments. Alpert was close friends with another Harvard professor and counterculture icon Timothy Leary, who went on to conduct a great many studies into the psychological and spiritual effects of LSD and psilocybin. Ram Dass, being a highly educated professor dealing with the mind, was perplexed by this powerful drug, LSD, as it opened up alternate realms of perception and spirituality which he had never learned about in his many years of study at some of the most prestigious universities in the country. This led him to seek answers outside of the formal academic system, traveling to India to search for some semblance of understanding to meld together the world of psychology, which he taught at Harvard University, and the world of the spiritual that lay beyond that which he knew. LSD opened up for him a new realm that he claims in his books, the most famous of which is the 1971 'Be Here Now', shows a different path to spiritual expansion. Ram Dass, like many others, never claimed that using LSD or psilocybin would give you spiritual enlightenment, but it could show you other

avenues in which you could pursue in order to find it. He is one of, if not the, most important person that helped the explosion of 'Eastern Philosophy' to take root in the U.S., and went on to found many charities, donating all the proceeds from his books and teachings to a number of them.

While the MK-Ultra programs did have some unintended consequences which were beneficial to the advancement of spirituality, art, and reason, (these are our personal opinions) and unleashed psychedelic drugs onto the world stage and inspiring some of the greatest artists of all time, such as; Jimmy Hendrix, Pink Floyd, the Beatles, Salvador Dali, and many others; they did have other unintended consequences which were not so, lovey-dovey, so to speak. The most famous example would be the 'Unabomber', Ted Kaczynski who also studied psychology at Harvard University, being accepted to the school at the age of 16. Kaczynski's participation in the program eventually drove him insane and turned him into one of the most wanted terrorists in American history. Sirhan Sirhan, who assassinated Robert Kennedy in 1968 while he was campaigning for president, was thought to have been an unwilling participant in the mind-control experiments in the MK-Ultra programs as well, but this claim has never been substantiated with any evidence.

Most of the MK-Ultra programs were done without the consent of the participants which is illegal under international law. The Nuremberg Code of Medical Ethics was enacted after World War II when the true extent of Nazi and Japanese experiments on humans finally came to light. Not perturbed by this, the C.I.A. and the Department of Defense, under Operation Paperclip (which we outlined earlier) continued the work of German and Japanese scientists that were underway at many of the infamous concentration camps. These experiments were not only conducted on American soil, but also in England, Canada, and Denmark, using a wide range of test subjects including orphaned children. In the 1950's, the C.I.A. set up secret detention facilities in areas under American control in Europe, East Asia, Japan and the Philippines, in order to avoid criminal prosecution while they conducted some of the more horrific experiments on humans. These overseas 'test subjects' consisted of suspected enemy agents and others they deemed expendable; basically those who the world would not go looking for, and who could be tortured and abused until the end of their lives with no one asking any questions.

The actions of the C.I.A. and the Department of Defense would later be accounted for, more or less, and deemed as another in a long list of black stains in the history of the United States. We mention this because we would like to draw attention to the ethics and the lengths that certain elements in the government will go to; no matter what consequences may come. This is an extraordinarily dangerous attitude for a government to have; one usually saved for the supposed enemies of the U.S. and the worst despots in human history; but here we are, and everyone in America must be made aware of these facts. To dismiss this, downplay it, or turn a blind eye to the scandalous activities of the U.S. government, supposedly in the name of freedom and democracy, is tantamount to

consent. We should not in any realm or possible dimension of spacetime, consent to these egregious acts, of which we sent many war criminals to their death for doing the exact same thing.

- **PROJECT STARGATE**

In 1978, the D.I.A. (Defense Intelligence Agency) began funding a program to use the 'psychic abilities' of select individuals to 'remote view' a wide range of things in order to gather intelligence. To be a bit more clear on what 'psychic abilities' and 'remote viewing' are, we will explain what this means as it is a bit unorthodox. Simply put, these 'abilities' are also known as E.S.P. (ExtraSensory Perception) or the 'sixth sense' and give certain individuals the capacity or power to perceive things beyond that of normal everyday people and the physical senses. Perhaps you have heard of 'psychics' who can predict the future or know things about you that no one else in the world knows? This would fall under these types of abilities. However you might feel about this subject, or believe if these abilities are even possible, it was an area of serious research for decades by our elite intelligence agencies. The purpose was to use the power of the mind that certain individuals possess, or have been trained to use, in order to perceive various things of importance for the intelligence community from a great distance. Based out of Fort Meade Maryland, these psychics would sit in a nondescript room and use their abilities of 'clairvoyance' to attempt to see things in their mind, such as; the location of strategic sites or weapons, to detect current events abroad, predict future events, finding missing people, tracking foreign agents, uncovering double agents, and discovering a great number of things that are otherwise hidden from the intelligence community which they deem of vital importance.

Project Stargate was also a broad term for a number of other programs run by the D.I.A. and later by the C.I.A., and however crazy and impossible these things may seem, even the thought of it rising to the level of the 'giggle factor', it was absolutely a real area of research and intelligence gathering and received a semi-annual review by a Senate Select Committee. While few details have emerged considering the secrecy involved in the project, here is a short list of various psychic abilities that are thought to have been studied and implemented over the decades these programs were active.

- Astral Projection - The ability to project your mental body or consciousness separately from your physical body temporarily (out of body experience) and guide it wherever the person wants.
- Automatic Writing - The ability to draw or write without conscious intent, receiving information from outside of your physical space.
- Bilocation - The ability to be present in two different locations at the same time.
- Energy Medicine - The ability to heal with your mental, etheric, or spiritual energy.
- Ergokinesis - The ability to influence the movement of energy (electricity for example) without direct interaction.

- Materialization - The creation of physical objects or matter from unknown sources.
- Mediumship or Channeling - The ability to communicate with spirits.
- Prophecy or Premonition - The ability to predict future events.
- Telekinesis - The ability to influence, control, interact with physical objects using your mind.
- Remote Viewing - The ability to clearly see things, events, people, etc. from a distance either in the past, present or future.

While this might all seem like something out of a science fiction movie or comic book, many people around the world and throughout history have claimed to have such abilities, with some being quite credible and having certain levels of success. Many police agencies and even the F.B.I. have been known to employ psychics and remote viewers to help find missing people, and have produced some positive results. Again, whatever you may believe about these abilities, and while they may elicit the giggle factor, they are taken seriously by many people, groups, and nations, who use the capabilities of these special individuals to one degree or another. Our personal belief is that all things are possible, except skiing through a revolving door, so we like to keep an open mind to all things until they have been proven to not be factual using the all important 'Scientific Method' of course.

- **PROJECT 112 and PROJECT SHAD**

From 1962 to 1973, the United States Department of Defense conducted a number of biological and chemical warfare vulnerability tests to see how these weapons reacted under a variety of circumstances and weather conditions. These tests were conducted by the U.S. Navy on warships at sea under the codename Project SHAD (Shipboard Hazard and Defense), and at the U.S. Army's Desert Test Center in Fort Douglas, Utah under the codename Project 112. The land-based tests were conducted to learn how chemical and biological agents reacted to various environmental and climate conditions; with the ship-based tests being done to identify the vulnerability of U.S. warships to an attack, and to develop procedures and responses should it happen to our ships at sea. In the year 2000, the Department of Veterans Affairs requested that the Department of Defense declassify and share information with them about the possible exposure to these deadly agents. The tests included the biological agents Coxiella Burnetii, Francisella Tularensis, and Staphylococcal Enterotoxin B; and the chemical nerve agents Sarin, VX, Tabun, and Soman. Approximately 6,000 U.S. Service Members were involved in these tests, without their knowledge, and have suffered from a wide variety of debilitating illnesses associated with exposure to these biological and chemical agents.

- **9/11**

On the morning of September 11th, 2001 four commercial passenger jets were hijacked in the northeastern area of the United States, two from Boston's Logan Airport, one from Newark Airport in New Jersey, one from Washington Dulles Airport in Virginia. One of these planes, United Airlines Flight 93 crashed into an empty field in Shanksville, Pennsylvania after the passengers of the plane overpowered the hijackers forcing it into the ground. Two of the hijacked planes, American Airlines Flight 11 and United Airlines Flight 175 crashed into the World Trade Center towers in New York City. The fourth plane, American Airlines Flight 77, crashed into the United States Military Command Center in Washington D.C., known as the Pentagon. There are many theories surrounding who had committed the largest attack on the United States since the attack on Pearl Harbor in 1941, how they managed to carry out the attack, who funded the operation, why it happened, and the evidence left in the wake of the attack. We cannot possibly get into all of these here, but we must address a few key points as it is crucial to our overall question of, 'What the Hell is Going On?'

The attacks were allegedly planned (we are using the word 'allegedly' here as it has never been definitively proven in a court of law) by the leader of the terrorist organization known as Al-Qaeda, Osama Bin Laden. Bin Laden and Al-Qaeda claimed responsibility for the attacks on 9/11, as well as on two U.S. embassies in Africa, and the bombing of the U.S.S. Cole in Yemen a few years before. It is important to note here that the Bin Laden family, of whom Osama was the seventh son out of fifty brothers and sisters, is a high profile family in Saudi Arabia and owns a large construction firm that does a lot of business internationally. The Bin Laden family also has close ties to not only the Saudi royal family, but also the Bush family, of which George W. Bush was the U.S. President at the time of the attack. We are not making any accusations or putting forth any speculation here, only pointing out the facts of the matter. Osama Bin Laden and his network of Al-Qaeda terrorists claimed that they were fighting a 'jihad' or 'holy war' against the United States because of its presence in the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia which is home to some of Islam's most sacred sites, such as the cities of Mecca and Medina. The U.S. military was invited to set up bases in the kingdom after the invasion of the country of Kuwait by the Iraqi dictator Saddam Hussien in 1990. When the invasion occurred, Osama Bin Laden had just finished fighting a successful campaign with the 'Mujahideen' in Afghanistan to repel the forces of the Soviet Union who invaded the country years earlier. We must point out a vital piece of information here, as Osama Bin Laden was a key point of contact for the United States C.I.A. in Afghanistan because the U.S. was supplying the 'Mujahideen' with weapons and training them how to fight a guerilla war against the Soviet Union. Since Osama came from a prominent family with connections to the U.S., this made him an ideal choice, at the time. Osama had contacted the royal family in Saudi Arabia offering to bring his 'holy warriors' to the kingdom to protect it should Saddam Hussein decide to invade Saudi Arabia as well. They flatly refused Osama's offer, instead inviting the U.S. military to come protect the

nation and use their land as a staging ground for the liberation of Kuwait and subsequent invasion of Iraq. This incensed Osama, who took it not only as a personal slight, but also as a betrayal on a sacreligious level. Allowing the 'infidels', into the country was heresy of the highest order, thus compelling Osama to call for a jihad or holy war against the west.

Now that we have the context of the situation and the group which claimed responsibility, we can now look into the attacks themselves. Again, not in a full or comprehensive way, but only to give a broad recollection of the events, and highlight a few key points that are very important, and largely overlooked by the general public. The nineteen hijackers consisted of fifteen citizens of Saudi Arabia, two citizens of the U.A.E. (United Arab Emirates), one citizen of Lebanon, one citizen of Egypt; and they were divided into four groups, with each group tasked with taking control of one of the four commercial passenger jets using simple box cutters as weapons. Then once in control of the planes, they used them as ballistic missiles by piloting and purposefully crashing them into their intended targets in kamikaze style attacks.

The passengers on United Airlines Flight 93 were able to subdue the hijackers and crash the plane into a field in Shanksville, Pennsylvania, preventing it from striking its intended target of either the White House or the U.S. Capitol building in Washington D.C. These brave passengers sacrificed their lives and because of their heroic deeds, they saved the lives of numerous others on the ground. This plane has the least amount of controversy surrounding the circumstances of what happened that day, but there does exist some. We will not be addressing this flight here, only to say that it was a tragic event and could have been much worse. The other 3 hijacked planes and the targets they hit, do have a fair bit of controversy surrounding them, and while we will not question the motives, or the people/group who committed these atrocious acts, we will only address what actually happened so as to limit the confusion around an extremely confusing day.

American Airlines Flight 77 crashed into the Pentagon in Washington D.C., but unlike the other two planes that attacked the World Trade Center in New York, it has some anomalies about how it actually was able to strike its target; as the flight path it took, along with the trajectory and angle from which it struck doesn't seem possible. This is not feasible for a number of reasons, and leaves a lot of questions of the official narrative given by the government as to what actually happened. To start with, it is important to point out that commercial passenger jets are laborious to fly and not anywhere near to being as agile and maneuverable as modern fighter jet aircraft. After studying the flight path that Flight 77 allegedly took, a number of highly trained professional commercial pilots have publicly stated that it would be impossible for a commercial airliner to have performed the maneuvers, and maintain the speed required to strike the Pentagon the way it was stated to have done. The plane struck at an angle that would have required it to skim just above the ground at a speed in excess of 530 miles an hour, which is impossible for even a trained pilot to do, let alone a hijacker with limited experience in flying these types of aircraft. Next,

there is the matter of there being a large number of lamp posts in the flight path the plane purportedly took which would have been clipped by the wings, knocking them down. We saw in the news footage immediately following the attack that these lamp posts were intact and standing in place, not having been knocked down by the incoming aircraft. Shortly after the attack occurred, for some reason that defies logic, these lamp posts were removed from the area. Then there is the matter of the damage incurred by the Pentagon building itself which did not show the impact of either of the wings, only a single large hole. Furthermore, there was no debris from the aircraft found or seen in the footage immediately following the attack. It is only logical to assume that there would be sections of the engines, fuselage, and wings that were left after striking the Pentagon. But strangely, there was not. We were told that it all just exploded and vaporized upon impact, which is not customarily what happens when an airplane crashes or strikes a building; as there have been other examples in the past from accidents which have occurred in the years and decades preceding the attacks of 9/11. The last detail we will point out is that the government only released a few seconds of blurry video footage, four photographic frames, which supposedly shows the attack happening. From this singular video of four frames, it is impossible, even at slow speed to determine exactly what the object was that struck the Pentagon. However, with this being the U.S. Military Command Center, we know that there were a great many other surveillance cameras at the Pentagon and the surrounding area that would have captured the event from a number of different angles and give the public a better view of how the attack happened. We must then ask the question, why has this footage been withheld from the public? What does the government not want the public to see? Indeed, with the four frames of blurry video footage they did release, it is impossible to be 100% sure what it was that actually struck the Pentagon. It has been speculated that it could have been a missile, which would fit more with the damage to the building and the high speed low angle trajectory of which the object struck. Again, this is just speculation, and the only thing that we can say for absolute certainty, is that the government has not been 100% truthful and fully disclosed all of the information it has on the attack on the Pentagon. Why not?

The last two planes, American Airlines Flight 11 and United Airlines Flight 175, were directed into the iconic ‘Twin Towers’ of the World Trade Center in downtown New York City. The idea apparently being to strike the ‘infidel’ Americans in their military command center and at the financial center, of which the World Trade Center was the central point in the financial capital of the world, the famous ‘Wall Street’. You have probably seen the horrifying images of the two planes flying into both the north and south towers of the World Trade Center, igniting fires with massive gaping holes billowing with smoke out of each of them. Again, we will not get into all of the details or conspiracy theories here, and only focus on what happened and the government's report detailing the tragic events of that day. An hour after the planes crashed into the upper sections of the buildings, the towers collapsed in on themselves, practically one right after the other. The government assigned a special commission to investigate the events of 9/11, and it was named the ‘9/11 Commission’. In their official report they concluded that the buildings collapsed, with the top

floor falling down onto the one below it, and so on going all the way down to the ground, 110 stories below, in a ‘pancake’ style. We can say with 100% certainty that this did not happen. The video footage, having been studied by countless experts around the world, have concluded that the towers came down at a speed in excess of 120 mph (terminal velocity), hitting the ground in less than 10 seconds. In order for this to occur, and have the towers come down at ‘free fall speed’, would mean that there was no resistance along the way which would slow down the fall. So if the top floors ‘pancaked’ or collapsed onto one another in a chain reaction, there would be resistance which would slow down the fall. But, for whatever reason, and as illogical as it seems, the buildings did in fact fall down at a speed which means that it met no resistance as it went down. This raises a huge amount of questions, which we will address in the next chapter, but suffice it to say that the story given to the public does not match the science or video evidence of what happened. Thus, the 9/11 Commission was not honest with the public about the events of that fateful day. If they had no explanation to account for this very odd anomaly, then it would have been best for them to say, “we don’t know how it came down”; rather than concocting a sequence of events which defies all known laws of physics. It almost seems as though the public was given another ‘Magic Bullet’ theory to explain what happened.

We must now address one of the most curious and dumbfounding events that happened at the World Trade Center that day, that of the collapse of ‘Building 7’. The World Trade Center was actually a vast complex of many various buildings and underground structures which had a vast footprint in the area of lower Manhattan. There were only two planes which struck the upper portions of the ‘Twin Towers’, Tower 1 and Tower 2, but these two iconic buildings were not the only ones to collapse that fateful day in September. World Trade Center 7, which was a 47 story office building, also collapsed even though it was not impacted by either plane. Apparently a few small office fires had erupted on the 7th and 12th floors in the course of the events that morning, before it too collapsed at ‘free fall’ speed. This is quite the oddity as a building only suffering from a few fires has never before collapsed as a result. There have even been quite a few other skyscraper buildings which had been damaged by significantly more intense fires in the past and not having collapsed as a result. Indeed WTC 7 was the first to do so in history, and this phenomenon has not occurred again since that day. Besides the fact that it was not hit by either plane, and that it collapsed at ‘free fall’ speed as well, it seemed to have come down in a way that is consistent with a building being demolished purposefully. We have video evidence of numerous other buildings being purposefully demolished in order to construct new buildings in their place, and the footage of the collapse of WTC 7 looks to be identical to these and not consistent with a building coming down in an uncontrolled manner. The 9/11 Commission neglected to address this obvious fact in their report to the public, but, an even stranger occurrence took place that morning. A reporter from the BBC (British Broadcasting Company) was covering news of the attack on live TV, and reported that WTC Building 7 had collapsed even though it was clearly visible in the background of the live feed, still standing. How did this reporter have foreknowledge of the building's impending doom? Not

having been struck by either one of the airplanes, and only suffering from a few small office fires, they reported that it had already collapsed. How is this possible, especially since this was the first time in all of history that a skyscraper collapsed because of fire? They knew before it had happened. They knew its fate, being the first time in history that this happened, and reported on it as it was clearly still standing in the background of the live feed as the BBC reporter was saying this. The only logical conclusion that anyone can come to, is that they had already been told of its collapse before it even happened, as if it was an eventuality, again, never before happening in history.

There is so much that can be said, and speculated on concerning the events of that horrendous day, and our hearts go out to all the victims and their families who have suffered because of this dreadful attack. As we are not here to speculate or to attempt to confirm any particular theory of who, how, or why it happened, we can only look at the evidence of 'what' happened, and in doing so we can come to a few conclusions that are 100% true, factual, and accurate. The first of which is that there was foreknowledge of the impending collapse of WTC Building 7, implying that someone knew it was coming down and reported this to the news media before it actually happened. The second, is that there must have been some other 'physical' force at work which would cause two 110 story skyscrapers and a 47 story office building to collapse at 'free fall' speed which implies that there was no resistance met as they fell from to the ground, where there should have been had they collapsed because of the impacts of two airplanes; or the unlikely 'office fires' as was the case with WTC 7. The last certainty we will address here is the fact that the 9/11 Commission was not honest with the public as to the events of that day, even going so far as to ignore evidence and testimony of eyewitnesses, disregard the physical and video evidence which did not support the narrative they were scripting to account for the events of the day, and even covering-up the evidence which could lead to the truth.

Here we are not claiming to say in any way who committed this crime against America, why they did it, how they did it, or anything of the sort. We are only looking at the evidence of what happened, and in doing so, we can say that the 9/11 Commission is guilty of a conspiracy to cover up the truth, which again, under U.S. Federal Law makes them guilty of being an 'accessory' to the greatest crime in U.S. history. A simple look at only a few pieces of the evidence stated above confirms this fact beyond a shadow of a doubt. We are not saying that they had knowledge of the attack beforehand, were complicit in its planning or execution, but they absolutely, unequivocally sought to cover-up and hide the evidence of the crime, which makes them just as guilty as those who committed the crime. This is a hard pill for many people to swallow, but it is U.S. Federal Law; 18 U.S. Code § 1519.

Most people would rather ignore this fact, bury their heads in the sand, and not demand answers, demand the truth, and hold those people to account that had a hand in covering up this heinous crime. What does this say about the state of our nation? What

does this say about the state of our government? What does this say about our society, which would rather accept a falsity then have to face the dark reality of the situation we are now in? The strength of a nation is found in its citizens ability to stand up against injustice, against tyranny, against deceit. To make the hard decisions, however ugly they might be, whatever dark abyss they may lead us to, in order to do what is moral and righteous, to ensure that the light of liberty never fades. Sadly, this is not the America we see today. We seek only to shed light on that which has remained in the shadows. If, upon further investigation, these details turn out to be proven otherwise than what we have stated, at least we have had the fortitude to ask the tough questions, and seek out the truth where only questions still lie.

We have seen that an operation similar to this was proposed forty years before, in Operation Northwoods. Thankfully President Kennedy rejected it immediately, but what if another administration or group used this exact same playbook to commit a false flag attack against the United States; so that the people would demand retribution and sign up in droves to defend America as it marched off to war in Afghanistan, and Iraq, which had nothing to do with the attacks on 9/11. It is not outside the realm of possibility, especially looking back at the track record of the U.S. military and clandestine services with; Operation Sea Spray, the U.S.S. Maddox in the Gulf of Tonkin, the U.S.S. Maine in Havana Harbor, Operation Paperclip, Operation 112 and SHAD, MK Ultra, etc. Indeed there is a very long list of our government committing atrocious acts against its own citizens for a number of reasons. Again, we are not saying that the U.S. government or anyone associated with it had anything to do with planning or executing the attacks on 9/11, because we have no evidence that would implicate this to be the case. However, we would be foolish to think that it could absolutely not happen, considering its history of lies, deceit, and willful disregard for the health, safety, and security of its citizens. Though we are absolutely calling out the government for the cover-up of the events of 9/11 as well as those of the assassination of President John F. Kennedy. This means that we need to have a serious heart-to-heart as a nation and figure out if we need to alter paths and reign in the government, the military, and the clandestine services which are supposed to be here to protect and serve us. In saying this, we must point out what should be completely obvious, and that is that there are hundreds of thousands, if not millions of faithful, patriotic, good people that serve in these various organizations and in a wide range of various capacities; and do so as honorable and loyal citizens who would never even consider being a part of such horrible plots, schemes, or actions. We know this, and we commend these patriots for their years of selfless sacrifice to our nation, and of course we are not referring to those people; rather a select number that wield tremendous influence and power and have motives that are not aligned with those of our great nation. It is time we pick our heads up out of the sand and bring honor once again to our shores, where it seems only corruption and licentiousness now lives.

CHAPTER 25:
MISCONCEPTIONS AND LIES

There are a great number of ‘Misconceptions and Lies’ that are pervasive in modern society, and whether they are forced upon us by malevolent actors or are merely things that we cannot fully understand and must conceive of simple or even grand delusions in order for us to sleep at night, they are everywhere around us. You may think that you have such a critical mind that you could never be deceived or misled in any significant way, but in this chapter we will show you just how many ways this is actually happening to the vast majority of the population, not only the people in the U.S., but the world at large. While we will cover many various topics here, we must address the ‘elephant in the room’, and continue our discussion from the last chapter on ‘Conspiracies and Cover-ups’, of what happened on September 11th, 2001.

- **9/11**

We all saw on live TV how two planes were purposefully crashed into the Twin Towers of the World Trade Center in Lower Manhattan on that fateful day. Then we watched in horror as the Twin Towers came crashing down, killing thousands of innocent people. That is what we saw, but is that what actually happened. No, in fact it is not what happened. We all saw two planes crash into the towers, that much we know for certain. But, did the towers collapse and fall to the ground? No, they didn’t. This is a misconception. The buildings disappeared! This is not some conspiracy theory, but facts that are backed up by actual science. We are very aware that there are a plethora of wild and crazy ideas surrounding the events of that dreadful day, and we will not be talking about jet fuel and steel beams here. We also recognize the horrendous impact that this event had on a great many people, and while it is not our intention to cause more pain and suffering for the survivors and families of the victims of the attack, we do seek the truth, no matter where that will lead us. Only then can we begin to understand the who, why, and how it happened, but before we can get there, we must look and what happened. We will refer you to the work of Dr. Judy Wood who first studied this aspect of the terror attacks, and in her work you can find a detailed explanation of what we are going to cover briefly here.

The towers did not collapse to the ground. This we know to be certain for a number of reasons which we will describe here.

- The towers ‘appeared’ to drop at free fall speed, which is 53 meters per second. The towers were 417 & 415 meters tall, so we will say 416 meters average height. It took between 8 - 10 seconds for the towers to ‘collapse’ (disappear) and they came down at 200 kilometers an hour at terminal velocity (or the highest speed an object will reach when falling down without meeting any resistance). If we divide the towers’

height of 416 meters by the terminal velocity 53 meters per second, we get 7.85 seconds, which matches with the official report. But how is it possible for these buildings to come down at terminal velocity? The 'pancake' theory put forward by N.I.S.T. (the National Institute of Standards and Technology) who investigated the attack, posits that the top floors collapsed onto the floors beneath them, which fell on top of the floors beneath them, and so on, until they hit the ground. That 'theory' implies that the buildings met a great deal of resistance (steel and concrete) which would have slowed down the speed at which they came down. But, that is not what happened. They came down at terminal velocity which implies that the buildings met no resistance at all as they fell. How is that possible? Because they didn't fall down and collapse, they disappeared! There was nothing there, no building, no resistance to slow it down. It was just gone.

- The two towers did not make any (or barely registerable) seismic impact when they 'slammed' to the ground. Many other buildings of significant size have been registered as leaving a considerable and measurable seismic reading when they are destroyed from a controlled demolition. We can look to the KingDome in Seattle, Washington for a good example and baseline for what a building of that size should register on the seismographs when it is imploded and slams to the ground. That did not happen with the Twin Towers, because they never slammed to the ground.

- The World Trade Center was built on the edge of the Hudson River in Lower Manhattan, only 200 feet away from the shoreline. The engineers who constructed it had to dig out a 'bathtub', going down 70 feet to the bedrock in order to build the foundation for the massive structures. The towers each weighed over 250,000 tons or over 551 million pounds, and they supposedly slammed to the ground at terminal velocity. If 500,000 tons, or 1 billion pounds, of steel and concrete slammed to the ground at 200 kilometers per hour, it most certainly would have ruptured the 'bathtub' as well as the subway lines that ran underneath them, causing the flooding of all of Lower Manhattan that day. That did not happen because the buildings did not collapse, they disappeared.

- Sixteen people miraculously survived the 'collapse' of the North Tower in the bottom floors of staircase B, being spread out between the 1st and 22nd floors. A 110 story skyscraper 'collapsed' down on top of them and they managed to walk out of that staircase with only minor injuries. One of the twelve New York City Firefighters who survived inside the staircase, was calling on the radio that there were survivors inside the staircase of the North Tower. He was horrified when he heard the chatter on the other end of the radio of his fellow firefighters asking where the North Tower was. One of the tallest buildings on the planet was no longer there; it was gone. He even recalled how when the dust began to settle he was able to look up in the staircase and see daylight shining down through the dust filled air. Again, if a 110

story skyscraper that stood 1,368 feet tall fell down directly on top of you, do you think you would be able to see daylight? Of course not, but he did! Why? Because the towers did not collapse, they disappeared.

- There was practically no debris (considering the size of the buildings) on the ground after the two towers 'collapsed', but there was a huge amount of dust in the air. We all watched in a frightened state of shock as the events of the day unfolded, and we saw the towers disappear right before our eyes. They turned to dust as they fell. Never before in history has this happened, but we all saw it and didn't think about it as we were all overcome with fear, anxiety and apprehension. If you go back and study the film footage of that ominous day, you can clearly see that they transformed from steel and concrete into dust in mid-air, which is why they never slammed into the ground. How this happened is still a mystery to us all, and we even had to coin a new term to describe the phenomena, 'dustification'. We don't know anything about the who, how, and why of this weird occurrence, we only know what happened, as we have been able to go back and study the evidence of what actually happened. The Twin Towers turned to dust and disappeared.

Here we can clearly see that there is a huge misconception of what actually happened that day, and because the entire world was in such a state of shock, we all bought the official narrative without even thinking about it and not trusting what all of us saw with our own eyes that day. There is very little of this actual scientific evidence that made it into the official N.I.S.T. report, and we have to ask ourselves, why? The fallout from the attacks of 9/11 have completely reshaped our society and indeed the world, but if we do not know exactly what happened, and have been misled and lied to about it, then how can we possibly know the how, who, or why? It seems as though we must have another one of those 'coming to Jesus' moments as a nation, and figure out 'What the Hell is Going On?'

- **Water Scarcity**

The next misconception, and lie that we believe in, is that there is a shortage of freshwater on the planet. While yes this is true to a point, with the freshwater stored up in the glaciers, polar ice caps, underground aquifers, rivers, lakes and reservoirs, only making up 3% of the total water on the planet; we have evolved into a fairly intelligent bunch of apes and can mitigate this issue pretty easily. There is no scarcity of water on planet Earth, as 70% of the surface of our world is covered in water. The only issue is that it is saltwater, not freshwater. No problem! This is something we figured out thousands of years ago. We are of course talking about 'desalination', which is the process of removing the salt from water and turning it into freshwater. The ancient Greeks figured this out by boiling saltwater and capturing the evaporation of it and collecting it to cool, with the end product being fresh water. This is called 'distillation' and you've probably had some various alcoholic spirits which are produced using this same method. The ancient Romans used clay filters to trap

the salt, which is a process known as ‘filtration’, again with the end product being freshwater. The first patent for the desalination process was granted in England in 1869 a.d., so to say that we know how to do this already is a pretty big understatement. Over the years we have developed ever more sophisticated processes for doing this, but it basically works on those two age old techniques. So what then is the problem? We live on a water planet, and we have had the technology to remove the salt from water and turn it into perfectly good freshwater for many centuries, so this shouldn’t be a thing, right? Well… again, yeah, it is a big thing!

Water is one of the most essential things in nature that every man, woman and child needs in order to live. If someone can control your access to water, then they own you, your family and your entire society, because you cannot live without it. It once again boils down to control and power. Those that have the power and control do not want to lose it, and if you have a cheap and abundant supply of freshwater to; drink, plant your crops, bathe, wash your car, fill your swimming pool, etc.; then they will lose their control and grip on power over you. But, if you are starving and dying of dehydration, or even just dealing with a scarcity of water in your community, you are then subservient to those who are supplying you with the life-giving liquid. Those that wield the reins of power, again the transnational corporate banking cabal and their puppets in government, always tell us how expensive it is to build desalination plants and how they can’t seem to ever be able to do it affordably. Bullshit! They just do not want to lose their power and give us the ability to be self-sufficient by growing our own crops, but rather keep us submissive and groveling for the scraps that fall off their table. We have built pipelines across continents to move oil from the fields of Siberia to homes in France, from the oil fields of the Canadian tundra to the shores of the Gulf of Mexico, so we are fairly confident that we can build desalination plants on coastlines around the world and pipe fresh water to every corner of the globe. But, they don’t want to do that. They want to control you and keep you downtrodden and fighting just to hang on to life itself. So whenever you hear someone talking about the water scarcity problem the planet is facing, please correct this misconception and help to educate them on the lies that we are continually being fed.

- **Overpopulation**

With the misconception of there being a scarcity of water, the other big misnomer is that the planet is overpopulated and the world’s resources are stretched to the breaking point. This is quite dumbfounding because most people have not traveled around the world and seen just how much empty space there is on the planet. Sure, the city or suburb that you live in might seem overcrowded, and your morning commute into the office on the highway might be a congested nightmare, but that is because most of the population of the planet is condensed into cities and towns, and not spread out across the land evenly. While you may live in a densely populated city like Los Angeles, New Delhi, Tokyo or Istanbul, and

live in an apartment building literally stacked on top of your neighbors, what you probably do not realize is that there is plenty of room to fit all of us even if we spread out a little bit.

The total population of the planet is now right around 8 billion people. The United States of America alone has a total land area of 9.834 million square kilometers, or to put that into 'freedom units', 2.4 billion acres. We could give every man, woman and child on planet Earth a ¼ acre plot of land to build a home on. It doesn't sound like much, but many people in America right now live on a plot of land smaller than that. We could literally house the entire population of the world just within the boundaries of the U.S. with room to spare. Now, a study has been done that estimates that around five acres per person is needed in order to be self-sufficient, and while we can't give everyone that amount of land in the U.S., we wouldn't have to, because if everyone was housed inside of the U.S. borders alone, the entire rest of the planet would be completely empty and available for agriculture, mining, livestock, etc. While this is only an example, and the U.S. nor its citizens have any intention of housing the entire planet, this just goes to prove how much of a misconception the overpopulation problem is. We don't have a population problem, the wealthy elite have a control problem. The greater the number of people there are in the world, the harder it is to control them. The more spread out we are, the harder it is for them to control us and the land, which is where all of the natural resources are. If they can corral us all up into densely populated cities, which are food deserts (where no food is grown and must be shipped in from elsewhere), it is much easier for them to control us and have us be subservient to their wishes. We live on a planet of abundance, and there are enough resources for us all. The greedy corporate banksters and the wealthy elite think that all of it belongs to them. This is the lie that they believe, and it's long past time that we stand together and put them in check!

- **Green Energy**

Next we must move into the misconception and lies about the 'Green Energy' movement. Yes, we do need to stop polluting our planet immediately, but as we have discussed earlier, we are not the overarching cause of the warming of the planet, nor did we cause the ice-age to end; and there is very little we can do about it except to adapt to our ever changing environment. With all that being said, we must face the ever present fact that our 'Green Energy' movement is not 'Green' or environmentally friendly at all. Here we must start with the wind and solar energy production, which seems to be a great thing, until we look into it a little more closely. The obvious issues that come up are; what happens when the Sun doesn't shine and the wind stops blowing, and what materials are involved in producing these energy machines and the batteries that store the energy?

First the minerals have to be mined in order to produce the solar panels, the generators for wind turbines and the batteries needed to store the energy. Most of the critical components of these 'Green Energy' power plants consist of rare-earth elements,

which are not as ‘rare’ as they are ‘difficult’ to extract from the ground and how ‘dirty’ the process is; especially when they are smelted down and formed into the assorted parts that make up the various technological components. We will not even get into the slave labor and geopolitics involved in mining many of the elements such as cobalt, lithium, aluminum and gallium around the world. Batteries, as well as solar panels have a ‘shelf-life’ and do wear out over time, with batteries usually lasting not much longer than 10 years and the photovoltaic solar panels lasting around 25 years. This means that this is not a permanent solution as these components must be replaced and the dirty process of mining and smelting must continue into the foreseeable future.

To further burst the bubble of ‘Green Movement’, and especially those that drive EV or Electric Vehicles, is where the power to charge the batteries on those cars comes from. According to the Energy Information Administration, only about 20% of the electricity produced in America comes from renewable energy with the other 80% coming from coal, oil and nuclear power plants. So while your car might not be spewing out noxious fumes from the tailpipe, the power plant producing the energy to charge the battery of your new EV probably is. We do not wish to be all uppity and come down on people who are trying to make a difference in this world, and we do commend you for your efforts. All we are doing here is just clearing up the misconceptions about the ‘Green’ movement so we can have an honest discussion and move forward from this point in a positive fashion. So, are we on the right track here with the whole ‘Green’ thing? Yes, and no. We mean well, however the execution of our ideals is not up to where it should be, and this is what we need to work on.

- **Nuclear Energy**

The dreaded nuclear issue. Be afraid, be very afraid! No, we are only kidding. There really is very little to be afraid of when it comes to nuclear power. Is it the right thing, or the best way to go about producing energy? No. It seems that we have figured out the most expensive and complicated way possible to boil water to produce energy and decided to go with that. Yup, that is all it is. The nuclear power plant near your home or outside of your city is not going to blow up like Hiroshima. It's just not. While nuclear weapons and nuclear power plants use the same science and fission process, the difference is in the size and compact nature. Nuclear weapons use a fission reaction in a small contained space which triggers all of the energy to be expended at once, while the nuclear reactor is a much larger container and the fission process happens continuously at smaller scales.

Once a nuclear power plant is online, it produces energy continuously by using the heat from the fission process to boil water and turn it into steam, which will then move a turbine generator and create electricity. If you ever have seen a picture of a nuclear power plant, you probably will recognize the huge cooling towers, which give an ominous feeling if you don’t know what they are. They are not releasing nuclear waste into the atmosphere, only cooling the water vapor and releasing it harmlessly back into the air instead of

returning heated water back into a body of water, like a river or lake. Nuclear steam power. That's all it is. With that being said, there are many safeguards that must be put into place to insure that the power plant does not overheat and 'melt down', which is what we saw with the most famous nuclear power plant accidents; Three Mile Island, Chernobyl and Fukushima. In each of these three cases where accidents occurred, there were specific things that could have been done to prevent them. Usually there was a combination of human error and system malfunction, except in the case of Fukushima which was struck by a tsunami on the coast of Japan. While all three of these accidents did leak radio-active gases into the atmosphere, the overall benefit compared to the danger of the health effects from the burning of oil and gas are unequivocal, with vastly more people dying from the burning of fossil fuels than nuclear accidents. This is not to say that nuclear power is the dream or perfect way to produce energy, not even close, but it is much safer than coal, oil and gas fired power plants which are responsible for numerous public health issues.

The other issue that must be addressed with nuclear power are the 'spent' fuel rods, or the enriched uranium fuel that must be properly and safely disposed of, as it can remain quite dangerous for thousands of years. We have solved this problem by creating large underground storage spaces for them in various places around the world, however in America, it is a political nightmare as no one wants one of these storage areas in or near their towns or cities. The U.S. Energy Department created a safe storage facility in the desert of Arizona, Yucca Mountain, however it has never been used because of the political push back. Meanwhile the spent fuel rods just sit out in sealed containers next to the power plants until the government can finally figure out what to do about the situation. While nuclear power is not the perfect option, if done correctly, it is a much better option than the burning of oil and coal to produce the energy for our ever increasing demand of electricity.

- **Democracy, at Home and Abroad**

The big misconception that we must clear up, is that the United States of America is not a democracy, it is a republic. You do not vote on the issues in your local, state and federal legislatures; you elect representatives to do this for you. While yes there are many different democratic systems in place to elect most of those representatives, you do not have the final say, they do; except when there are ballot initiatives put forward to the people on election day by gathering enough signatures of the population to put it on the ballot. With that being said, many people in the country and in government like to use a lot of democratic rhetoric when they speak about the institutions of America and our goal to spread democracy around the world. The reality though is quite different. If our leaders in government had the same ideals of which they like to speak of on camera and when speaking to voters, then they would not be taking money from transnational corporate bankers and always giving tax cuts to the richest 1% of America. Democracy means that everyone is equal and entitled to one vote, with the majority winning in the end. If that is how it is supposed to be, then how come 99% of the population keep losing to the 1%?

America is not a democracy, nor is it any longer a republic. It has been transformed into a 'corptocracy' run by a handful of oligarchs, who have their own agenda and interest in mind, not ours.

The other misconception and lie that the people of the United States must face, is that we absolutely do not spread democracy around the world. We spread corporatism! The U.S. has been involved in the overthrow of democratically elected governments in many nations around the world for the better part of 100 years, to include: Honduras, Guatemala, Cuba, Haiti, Venezuela, Bolivia, Chile, Argentina, Congo and Nicaragua, just to name a few. The proof could not have been more apparent than during the 'Arab Spring' uprising around the Middle East and Africa from 2010 - 2012. During the democratic uprising of countries like Tunisia, Syria, Libya and Egypt, the United States and its N.A.T.O. allies supported the overthrow of their various dictators, because it was in our national/corporate interests to do so. That said, we did not support the people of other nations in their uprising because it wasn't in our interest to do so.

We only have to look at the tiny island nation of Bahrain which sits in the middle of the Persian Gulf. Why didn't we support their fight for democracy against the dictator there during the Arab Spring? It's very simple. The United States Navy's 5th fleet is stationed in Bahrain, at the invitation of King Sheikh Hamad bin Isa Al Khalifah. The U.S. Navy's 5th Fleet is composed of two aircraft carriers, 20 ships, 103 strike aircraft and over 20,000 military personnel, and because of this, the U.S. had no intention whatsoever in upsetting the king of Bahrain by supporting any kind of democratic uprising. If the U.S. did, and there was a successful overthrow of the king and a democracy was formed, it is more than likely that the new government would not have been as willing to allow the United States military to base a huge naval fleet in their country. Since that would have diminished the geopolitical power of the U.S. in the Persian Gulf, this was absolutely not an option, and our allegiance aligned with the dictator/king. While turning a blind eye to the democratic wishes of the people of Bahrain, the U.S. also brushed aside the fact that the king used American made weapons that the U.S. sold him to stifle and put down the protests in a brutal manner during their 'Arab Spring' uprising. Does this seem like we espouse the same ideals as those that our actions demonstrate? Definitely not! It wasn't in the United States' interest to see democracy take hold in Bahrain, so the government in Washington D.C. buried its head in the desert sands and allowed authoritarianism to continue. This is only but one example of how the U.S. loses its credibility around the world as the shining light of democracy for everyone else to follow. Actions speak louder than words, and our actions around the world are atrocious!

- **Food and Drug Safety**

It should come as no surprise to anyone living in the U.S. that the food sold in the grocery stores and served in many restaurants are bad for our health. What you probably don't know is that many of the food items and ingredients used in a wide array of food products are banned in other countries because they have been linked to negative health effects. Here is a short list of U.S. foods and ingredients that you cannot find in many other countries around the world as they are illegal.

- Food found in U.S. grocery stores which are banned
    - Gatorade, Wheat Thins, Coffee Mate Creamer, Farm-raised Salmon, Little Debbie Swiss Rolls, Ritz Crackers, Maraschino Cherries, Mountain Dew, Skittles, Frosted Flakes, Pillsbury Biscuits, Twinkies, Stove Top Stuffing, U.S. Pork, U.S. Milk, U.S. Chicken, U.S. Apples/Papaya/Corn/Soy, Pre-packaged Ground Beef, Fruit Loops, Hungry Jack Mashed Potatoes, Nestle Drumstick Ice Cream, Pop-Tarts, Kraft Macaroni and Cheese

- Ingredients found in U.S. foods which are banned
    - Dough conditioners for most bread products (potassium bromate and azodicarbonamide); Brominated Vegetable Oil (BVO) used in sports drinks and citrus-flavored sodas; Propylparaben is a preservative found in tortillas / muffins / trail-mix / pies; BHA & BHT (Butylated HydroxyToluene) which is a man-made antioxidant found in dry mixes / cereals / dehydrated potatoes; Synthetic food dyes (blue 2, yellow 5, and red 40) found in many products; Genetically Modified Organisms (GMOs) or crops like soy / sugar beets / corn / canola / cotton / alfalfa; Ractopamine which is a muscle enhancer for pigs / cows / turkeys; Herbicides - Insecticides - Fungicides which are widely used on U.S. crops; Olestra is a synthetic fat substitute used on many varieties of potato chips and other snack food items; rBGH and rBST which are synthetic hormones used in dairy cows and can be found in milk and cheese products; High Fructose Corn Syrup which is a super sweetener and found in just about every food product in the grocery store; Palm Oil which is found in peanut butter / chocolate / bread / cookies; Aspartame - Acesulfame K - Sucralose - Saccharin - Neotame which are artificial sweeteners and usually found in every low-calorie / sugar free / diet food item in the store; Sodium Nitrate which is a type of salt and found in most processed meats; Trans Fat which helps to give a longer shelf life to food items and can be found in most fast foods / frozen pizza / coffee creamer / microwave pop-corn

These ingredients and food items are banned around the world, not because they hate freedom or wish to give the U.S. the middle-finger; but because they have been scientifically proven to have serious health effects, like: cancer, diabetes, heart disease, high cholesterol, decreased fertility, etc. This is quite concerning and we should be asking why these things are sold and even advertised 24 hours a day in the U.S. while being banned in many other parts of the world? While you can get a Big-Mac at McDonald's or a bag of Doritos in other countries, they don't taste exactly the same because they use other ingredients to make them. So no, we're not killing 'capitalism', we are protecting our health! At least we should be. It's time to ban these killer ingredients in the U.S. too.

The fundamental question we should be asking though, is why if we have a Food and Drug Administration (F.D.A.) which is the agency of the federal government that is tasked with protecting the American people from harmful products, what the hell are they doing; because they obviously aren't doing their job? The answer is simple, and again it goes right back to where it always leads us, money, and corporate control. They have obviously been bought off and allow these products to fill every shelf in the supermarket, without so much as a warning label to give us even the slightest clue that these food products might be potentially dangerous. The F.D.A. however did finally relent and required the pharmaceutical drug manufacturers to list possible harmful side effects of their products when selling or advertising their prescription drugs.

How many television commercials or advertisements in print media have you seen trying to persuade you to talk to your doctor about some weird prescription drug? Well if you live in the United States or New Zealand then you have probably seen more than your fair share, but oddly enough, once again, these types of advertisements are banned in most of the rest of the world. Hmmm. Why is that? It is probably because you do not need to take some dangerous medication and be coerced into doing so by some corporate ads. Your doctor should know what medications you need for any ailment you might have when you go to see them. It is not necessary for you to be manipulated into thinking that you have a certain problem just because a TV ad says that if you breathe air, that you should talk to your doctor about taking this pill for the rest of your life. This is complete insanity. Let's not even get into the fact that many of the pharmaceutical drugs that have 'hit the market' are not on the market for very long because the encyclopedic long list of side effects actually are found to seriously harm people. They are however rushed through the all important process of clinical testing and safety certifications by the F.D.A. so that they can begin making billions of dollars for the drug companies. How is this possible? I think that we have already figured that out. The pharmaceutical companies bribe the officials in the F.D.A. who are tasked with our safety. Sure there are lawsuits that follow in many cases, but the drug companies have the best lawyers on the planet and 'write off' whatever settlements that they are forced to pay out into their bottom line. They quickly move on to their next 'miracle drug' that will keep the fungus out of your toenails or cure your restless leg syndrome, and the process just repeats itself; all the while they are making billions in

profits without any principles, morals, or ethical standards to drive them; only profit and shareholder dividends.

We are not even going to get into the topic of the SARS Covid-19 vaccine debacle here, but only to point out how dangerous it is when the business of America overtakes the health and well-being of its citizens, all in the name of corporate profits. When that happens, and it is not only sponsored but encouraged and sometimes even mandated to take an untested medication in order to go to work, travel or live a normal life, by those in the highest offices of our government, then we know that we are in real big trouble! Pretty much the situation that we find ourselves in today.

CHAPTER 26:
AGGRESSIVE INFLUENCE AND THE MEDIA

When discussing the media, we have to begin with a few simple facts that are intrinsic to a free and open society, that being the Freedom of Speech and the Freedom of the Press. What many people do not realize is that these freedoms are not shared by everyone around the world, because in many countries you can be imprisoned for speaking out or publishing articles and books which go against or subvert the will of the ruling government. This age-old technique has suppressed the free expression of thoughts and feelings for many centuries. Whether this censorship and oppression came from the kings of old or religious institutions, this antiquated practice has held back the progress of civilization since time immemorial, and it is only in the modern era that we as a people have understood that this fundamental right is inherent to a free and open society. The ability to call out tyranny when it presents itself, and hold our leaders and institutions to account for their actions is the only thing which can guarantee the permanence of our liberty and the security of our freedom. The founding fathers of the United States of America knew this to be true, and enshrined these rights in the very first amendment of the U.S. Constitution. If we did not have these freedoms, then everything else that followed would have quickly been dismantled and washed away, turning into a fairy tale or mythology of a long lost society that once existed; kind of like Atlantis.

Today we see this ideal, that we as Americans hold up as one of our principal beliefs, one that has held together our nation since its inception, being slowly eroded away and evaporating before our very eyes. This has happened through various means over the years. Whether it be through government manipulation, corporate control of our media institutions, or the imprisonment of whistleblowers and journalists, it is something that we must first be made aware of so that we can then take measures to stop it, and ensure the continuation of our rights. If we don't stand up to protect them, they will disappear before we even know that we have lost them. We must begin our investigation, again, with our old friend, the C.I.A. and Operation Mockingbird.

Beginning in the early days of the ‘Cold War’, the United States Central Intelligence Agency began cultivating relationships with various journalists and media organizations, not only around the world for advancing U.S. foreign policy goals on the global stage, but also bolstering propaganda in the United States to manipulate and influence public opinion at home. This is a direct violation of the charter of the C.I.A. which explicitly states that it is not to be used for operations inside the borders of the United States; as President Truman was afraid of the political abuse which could ensue from the secretive nature of the agency. However, this did not stop them from doing exactly that, and in the 1975 congressional hearings, known as the ‘Church Committee’, it was found to be running a wide array of various operations inside of the country. From spying on anti-war protesters in the 1960’s

and 1970's, to the MK-Ultra experiments that we already covered, as well as Operation Mockingbird. Because of the secretive nature of the C.I.A. and their unwillingness to be forthcoming with the American people or its leaders to whom they are supposed to be accountable to, it was discovered that Operation Mockingbird was infiltrating various news organizations and paying off journalists, editors, and their publishers with large amounts of cash in order for them to 'script' or control the narrative of what the public should or should not be told through these organizations. During the congressional hearings, quite a few of the nation's most highly regarded and esteemed media organizations, such as the New York Times, Newsweek, CBS and Time Magazine, were found to be major players in the C.I.A.'s operations. No one inside of the agency or the various news organizations was ever held to account for this, and it appears to have continued on up to this very day.

This is not a conspiracy theory, but it is indeed a conspiracy against the public. If we do not have the ability to get our news of the day from unbiased sources so that we can then make informed decisions about how to proceed as a nation, then we are in fact not a free and democratic people. There might be those out there that dispute what we are bringing to light here. That is understandable, because no one wants to believe that their government does not actually have their best interests in mind, and are actively seeking to perpetrate a fraud against the people. We wish it wasn't true ourselves, but to prove it to you, we will need only one example. The 'Weapons of Mass Destruction' or W.M.D. (Weapons of Mass Distraction, is more accurate) in Iraq. We were all told by our leaders in Washington, and our intelligence agencies that we were under an imminent threat of a mushroom cloud appearing over New York or Boston, and the only way to circumvent that doomsday scenario was to invade the sovereign country of Iraq in 2003. The media, obviously influenced by our nation's pride and joy, the C.I.A., fell into line and goose stepped right along as they were told to, without ever doing any serious investigative journalism to see if there was any veracity to these claims that the government was shouting from the Capitol Dome all-day, everyday. All we heard on every television channel and everything we read in every single print newspaper and magazine, mirrored the official government narrative, in an obvious attempt to foment fear and hatred for those damn Iraqis who had just attacked us on 9/11. Oh yeah, that's right, it wasn't Iraq that attacked us, but the government tried as hard as they possibly could to tie the attacks of 9/11 back to Iraq, as well as Al-Qaeda in a very conspicuous way; and the media played along just as the puppet masters told them to. Of course it worked, and the public was furious and practically demanded that we invade Iraq to stop them before they could hit us again.

So, what ended up happening? Before, and after the invasion, an exhaustive search was carried out looking for those W.M.D. that our defense and intelligence officials told us that they knew exactly where they were, and all we needed to do was to go in and get them. Well, it turns out that the only place they actually existed was in the imagination of our leaders in Washington who were foaming at the mouth like rabid dogs wanting to invade Iraq. There were no weapons of mass destruction in Iraq, and there was no evidence of

any ties to the terrorist organization Al-Qaeda either. It only later came out that the intelligence that was used to justify the terrorist ties to Iraq was fabricated by an unreliable C.I.A. informant. That was never investigated at the time, and the news media did not do their due diligence in confirming any of the claims made by the government to justify the W.M.D. claims. They only read from the script that the C.I.A. had handed them and knew that the coverage of the invasion and subsequent fallout would be great for their ratings and newspaper sales; as well as the transnational corporate cabal which owned the MainStream Media news organizations and would supply all of the weapons, and provide the rebuilding services after the war. No one was ever held to account for lying to the American people and for the deaths of the 300,000 Iraqi civilians as a direct result from the invasion. The most disturbing thing is the fact that the American people are completely apathetic to the monstrous actions which took place in their name. Saddam Hussein was not a nice guy, he was a brutal dictator who killed thousands of people, but our invasion killed hundreds of thousands of innocent people. The attitude of the American public has become so indifferent to the deaths of innocent people, and just push the whole idea aside, putting it in the category of collateral damage, and a necessary part of bringing freedom and democracy to the people of the world. When in fact we bring neither, only death and destruction.

How did this happen to a people who claim to be decent and moral, and hold up their ideals of justice for all the world to see? It happened because of the manipulation and mind control that the people have been infected with for decades. There is no greater example that we can offer to you about how our government has infiltrated and taken control of our media, then the one which we have presented to you here. You might not want to believe it, but to do so would only be to dilute yourself and willingly place the shroud over your own head. If it were only to be as simple as our government controlling the media, then it should be a simple fix, right. Yes, it would be, but we are not that lucky. No, the problem is much, much worse. Who in fact owns the government and gives it its marching orders, because it certainly isn't the people? Who is it always? The transnational corporate banking cabal that actually runs the world. They are the ones who own the news media organizations, and the ones who buy the politicians. Always, always, always, follow the money!

To say that following the money will lead us to the culprits of our worldwide media deception would be straightforward or easy, would be misleading, but it is not impossible as most of the major media organizations who control every bit of information we see on the television and print publications are publicly listed corporations. We will cover only the top five, and as you will quickly see, they are the ones who control just about all the access you have to news, information and entertainment, outside of the internet. It is only because of the Telecommunications Act of 1996 that the media companies were able to consolidate their hold over most of the news and information sources that we now have access to. It is because of this consolidation that we have been able to be manipulated and have our access to various competitive news organizations restricted in the 21st century. The news media that you do receive through the so-called 'MainStream Media' apparatus have

become increasingly uniform and even seem to parrot the coverage of most national and international news stories literally word-for-word. You will soon see why as we break down the top five worldwide media corporations: Warner Brothers Discovery, Fox Corporation, The Walt Disney Company, Comcast and Paramount Global.

- **Warner Brothers Discovery** has a long and storied history, which we will not go into here. We are only going to list the various media platforms that they own and those stock holders who have a controlling interest in the company.

    - **Media Platforms:** CNN, Discovery Channel, Animal Planet, HGTV, TLC, Travel Channel, TNT, TBS, TruTV, HBO, Cinemax, DC Studios, Fandango media, Rotten Tomatoes, Turner Entertainment, New Line Cinema, Spyglass Media, the CW, Cartoon Network, MLB Network, Golf Digest, MotorTrend, Food Network, as well as a plethora of other local news broadcasting affiliates across the country and around the world.

    - **Top Shareholders:** The Vanguard Group, Black Rock Inc., State Street Corp., Geode Capital Management, Newhouse Broadcasting Corp., Fidelity Management & Research Company, Norges Bank Investment Management

- **Fox Corporation** is primarily owned and operated by Australian businessman Rupert Murdoch and his son Lachlan Murdoch who own 39.6% stock in the company. At one time Fox Corporation owned 20th Century Fox, but it has since been sold to The Walt Disney Company, as well as the Sky Company which was recently sold to Comcast.

    - **Media Platforms:** All of the Fox News stations (Fox News, Fox Business, all of the Fox Sports channels, NewsCorp. which owns hundreds of local, national and international publishing outlets and affiliate television stations in every major market in the U.S., the Sun and the Times in the U.K., The Daily Telegraph and the Herald Sun in Australia, The Wall Street Journal and the New York Post in the U.S., and the book publisher HarperCollins (the 2nd largest book publisher in the world)

    - **Top Shareholders:** Rupert Murdoch, Vanguard Group, Black Rock Inc., Dodge & Cox Inc., State Street Corp., Geode Capital Investment, Envestnet Asset Management

- **Comcast** bought up the NBC Universal Company which used to be owned by G.E. (General Electric) or J.P. Morgan's old company, and became one of the biggest players in the news and media sphere.

    - **Media Platforms:** Xfinity which is both the largest cable and broadband provider in the U.S. servicing 31 million residential homes, all of the NBC stations (NBC, MSNBC, CNBC, NBC Sports), USA, Bravo, E!, Golf Channel, Vox, Buzzfeed,

Universal Pictures, Dreamworks, Amblin Entertainment, Universal Studios Theme Parks, and hundreds of local and international affiliate television stations

- **Top Shareholders:** Vanguard Group, Capital Research and Management Co., Dodge & Cox Inc., Fidelity Management & Research Co., Geode Capital Management, Norges Bank Investment Management

- **The Walt Disney Company** obviously has a long and storied history with its founders Walt and Roy Disney, with the Disney brand being one of the few brands that is known around the world. Since the days of Walt Disney and the building of the iconic DisneyLand and DisneyWorld resorts, The Walt Disney Company has grown into a behemoth of a media organization. It is a true juggernaut that Walt himself would not recognize today.

  - **Media Platforms:** Walt Disney Studios (all of the animation and motion picture studios under the Disney brand), Pixar, 20th Century Fox (all of its associated TV and motion picture studios), Lucasfilm (including Industrial Light and Magic, Skywalker Sound, and more), Searchlight Pictures, Marvel Studios (and all of its associated brands), ABC (including all of its associated news and sports channels) ESPN, FX, Hulu, National Geographic, X Games, A&E, Lifetime, History Channel

  - **Top Shareholders:** Vanguard Group, Geode Capital Management, Norges Bank Investment Management, Black Rock Inc., T. Rowe Price Associates Inc., Charles Schwab Investment Management Inc., Morgan Stanley Investment Management

- **Paramount Global**, formerly Viacom, which morphed into another behemoth and run by its majority stockholder Sumner Redstone. Paramount Global owns and operates a very large amount of iconic brands which you will no doubt be familiar with.

  - **Media Platforms:** Paramount Pictures, Miramax, CBS (and all of its affiliated news and sports channels as well as their local affiliated television stations across the country), BET, MTV, Nickelodeon, Country Music Television (CMT), Comedy Central, Showtime, LOGO, Smithsonian Channel, Simon and Schuster (the largest book publisher in the world), Viacom and all of its associated holdings

  - **Top Shareholders:** Sumner Redstone, Vanguard Group, Capital Research Management, T. Rowe Price Associates Inc., Templeton Global Advisor Ltd., Mellon Investment Corp

Perhaps you saw a trend here as we listed out these five media conglomerates, being that they own every single news outlet and TV network that you probably watch, as well as the movie studios that create all of your favorite films on the big screen. Beyond that, they all seemed to be owned by the same investment firms or mutual fund companies; Vanguard Group, Black Rock, Geode Capital Management, Norges Bank, and Capital Research and Management. Well isn't that strange? What about the historic and reliable New York Times newspaper, surely they can't be owned by the same bankers and investment firms? Well you would be wrong as the Vanguard Group and Black Rock are two of their largest shareholders. So, by now you are probably wondering who in the bloody hell is the Vanguard Group and Black Rock anyway? Well you are not alone as many people don't know who they are. Basically they are investment firms that take their clients money and invest it in various businesses and corporations to diversify their stock portfolios. Sounds legitimate, and what any savvy investor would want to do with their money, so that they don't, 'put all of their eggs into one basket', to use the old saying. Well yes, that would be true to a point, until we look at who are the largest investors and mutual fund holders of these companies. Let's just take a quick look at the Vanguard Group as they have the largest share in every one of these media conglomerates; outside of Rupert Murdoch and Sumner Redstone who are the controlling oligarchs of the Fox Corporation and Paramount Global.

- **Principal Investors in the Vanguard Group:** AT&T, Bank of America, Pfizer Pharmaceuticals, Verizon, Comcast, Intel Corp, Exxon Mobil, Cisco Systems, Coca-Cola, Ford Motor Company, Wells Fargo, J.P. Morgan Chase, Johnson and Johnson, Merck Pharmaceuticals, Proctor and Gamble, Bristol-Myers Squibb, Citigroup, Chevron, Raytheon, WalMart, Pepsi Co., CVS Health Corp, Gilead Sciences, Morgan Stanley, Conocophillips, Starbucks, Hewlett Packard, Texas Instruments

We hope that you have recognized some of the names of the companies who own the majority shares of the Vanguard Group, who in turn hold the controlling stakes in every single one of the five major media companies that own every single news and entertainment outlet that you consume on a daily basis. They have all of the largest oil companies, all of the largest banks, all of the largest pharmaceutical companies, all of the largest chemical manufacturers, a whole host of other defense and weapons manufacturers, computer manufacturers and information companies, as well as companies and retailers who own all of the food processing and manufacturing companies that you didn't even realize when you go to the grocery store or to your favorite chain restaurant for dinner. These companies literally have their hands in every aspect of your life, and… they are also the ones controlling your access to information through every source of media that you consume. They own everything except the internet, but, give it time, because they are coming after that too and want to regulate it so that you will only be allowed to access information that has been sanitized and free from 'disinformation', 'communist propaganda' or 'fake news' that is harmful to the 'American Dream'.

Please, do not take our word for it! Do your own research. Once you do, you will begin to realize how every aspect of your life has been not only influenced, but controlled by this hegemony of corporate banksters, who are about to run away with the whole game. Complete

totalitarian control is the end game. But this will not be done at the point of a sword or the barrel of a gun the way it was done in the old Soviet Union or Nazi Germany. No, this will be done in such a manner where the people will demand that something be done to save them from the danger that this evil cabal will invent. You will not only ask for it, you will welcome it with open arms and shout down at anyone who does not go along with the narrative that they have scripted for you.

We have already seen this. You don't think so? Remember the Covid-19 pandemic? This virus was created in a laboratory in China using U.S. taxpayer funds, and released to the public. What happened then? The public panicked and demanded that the government do something to save them. The public quickly handed over their rights, went into lockdown, were forced out of work, and required to take an untested vaccine immediately, while also signing away their right to seek legal compensation if something went wrong with it. If you didn't take the vaccine, you could not return to work, enter into various businesses and public buildings without showing your papers, and you were lambasted by your peers if you even questioned the narrative being forced down our throats night and day from the media. You were not even allowed to question if this was rushed, or that you felt uncomfortable about injecting an unknown substance into your body for a disease that had other treatment options available. Those that spoke out publicly were yelled at and told that they were putting everyone else in danger, and silenced on social media or deplatformed completely. The vast majority of the public didn't bother to question those in authority, those who were experts in the field, and the casualty numbers even though they seemed grandiose for a virus which wasn't as fatal as it was initially claimed to be by the experts.

We were duped, and duped good. The people demanded and cheered for their rights to be taken away, and screamed out at those with fury and vengeful contempt if they dared to stand up for their rights. That is how we will fall! They have already shown us just how susceptible to suggestion and manipulation we are. It boils down to problem-reaction-solution. They create a problem. The problem causes an intended reaction. They offer up a pre-planned solution. It is all perfectly scripted, and we all fell for it. Now that we know what their game is, we should know the next time they try it, and not fall for it, again. We say this, but we keep falling for it, over and over again, because apparently we have not been able to control our emotions as a society. Remember the Iraq War? They created a problem. Influenced our reaction through their media resources. Offered up a solution that they wanted and made billions of dollars while innocent Iraqi people died. Women and children. Families. And we, to this day, are still apathetic to the whole thing. What has happened to our country?

Next we must discuss the stratagem that the government uses for whistle-blowers, when these brave and courageous individuals decide to stand up and expose crimes against the people. While there have been a large number of whistle-blowers over the years, both corporate and government, very little is ever done to change the quintessential behavior of these organizations which they were originally called out for. The most frightening part of it is the way in which the federal government has decided to prosecute these individuals in recent years, and the way that the media downplays the crimes against the people that these heroes

expose. We will cover only three individuals: Chelsea Manning, Edward Snowden, and of course, Julian Assange. What did they disclose to the public, and what happened to them for exposing these crimes.

- **Chelsea Manning** was enlisted in the U.S Army and worked as an intelligence analyst until she was brought up on charges under the Espionage Act and court-martialed in 2013. She was accused of leaking classified information to the WikiLeaks organization, after her attempts to disclose information first to The Washington Post and New York Times failed, as they were not interested in it. The information she leaked, known as the 'Iraq War Logs' and the 'Afghan War Logs', were filled with information about the killing of Afghan and Iraqi civilians, as well as two Reuters news reporters during the wars in those countries. She exposed war crimes that were committed by the U.S. military, which were to be 'swept under the rug' and forgotten about without the public ever being told, or those who committed the crimes ever being held accountable for their actions. After serving 7 years in prison, she was finally pardoned by then President Barack Obama, after an enormous outcry of support for her bravery in exposing these heinous acts. Still to this day, those responsible for the war crimes have never been brought to justice and held to account, at least publicly, for their actions. Chelsea Manning is an American hero and it is only because of her 'leaking classified information' to the public that we are even aware of some of the atrocities that have been committed during these two wars.

- **Edward Snowden** is a former N.S.A. (National Security Agency) private contractor with Booz Allen Hamilton, after previously working with Dell Computers and everybody's favorite, the C.I.A. In June of 2013, Edward Snowden leaked classified intelligence information to various reporters about a secret spy program run by the N.S.A. and the 'Five Eyes' (U.S.A., Canada, U.K., Australia and New Zealand) where they were covertly spying on the citizens of the United States, in direct violation of the 4th Amendment of the U.S. Constitution. He subsequently had to flee to Russia to avoid prosecution under the Espionage Act, and remains there to this day. This American hero forfeited his own freedom in order to expose crimes against the people of the United States. There is a plethora of information in the documents that he released, including that of our clandestine intelligence services spying on leaders of other allied nations, which is not too surprising. While that does not violate U.S. law, it does not sit well with our allies, who no doubt are doing the exact same thing to us. The 'Spy Game'. Our intelligence officials first lied to Congress about these secretive spy programs, then came clean about them, to a point, and justified their prosecution of people like Edward Snowden and Chelsea Manning for damaging their intelligence resources, capabilities and methods. They claim that because of their actions, that they have done irreparable damage to the United States, and must be prosecuted to the fullest extent of the law. The question then arises; if our government and military are committing crimes, not only against its own people, but others around the world, are their sources, capabilities and methods worth protecting? Are they indeed making us safer, or as we would argue, are

they making us less safe by damaging the reputation of the United States and our stated goal of spreading 'freedom and democracy' around the world?

- **Julian Assange** is an Australian citizen who founded the online publishing site and disclosure portal known as 'WikiLeaks'. This is where vast amounts of damaging information about the government of the U.S. and numerous other governments and organizations around the world have a platform in which the public can freely disseminate such information for themselves and come to their own conclusions; without being told how to think or feel by our corporate 'MainStream Media' concerning a wide array of topics. WikiLeaks was set up to be an open-source, democratic intelligence agency in which journalists could garner information from sources, activists and whistle-blowers. These whistle-blowers could anonymously submit information so that they would not be prosecuted for disclosing crimes against the people and humanity as a whole. Julian Assange is now one of the most wanted men in the world, with the U.S. government pursuing him vigorously for years. He spent years under the protection of the government of Ecuador in its embassy in London, until he was finally shown the door and arrested by the police in the United Kingdom. To date, it appears that although being held in solitary confinement indefinitely at Belmarsh Prison in London, he has thus far not been extradited to the U.S. where he would undoubtedly never see any semblance of freedom ever again. Though his prospects of freedom in jolly ol' England don't look so good right now either. The 'crux of the biscuit' here though is that Julian Assange has never stolen any classified or top-secret information. His only crime is giving those that have an avenue to publish that information to the public. He is a publisher, not some confidential informant who has broken his oath of secrecy with his government or any other. This is a very important point that cannot be overlooked or glossed over. The people that are committing an ungodly amount of heinous and egregious crimes are in the corporate world or in our government, and all he is guilty of is giving the heroes who expose those crimes a platform in which to inform the public. Apparently this is the greatest of all crimes.

There have been a whole slew of whistle-blowers, many of whom you probably have never heard of, or have quickly forgotten about as they receive little to no press coverage by the MSM. One of which is Sergeant Joseph Darby who was an U.S. Army Reservist and is the person who exposed the torture being inflicted upon prisoners by U.S. military and intelligence officers in the Abu Gharib prison in Iraq during the U.S. invasion. Torture of prisoners is a war crime under the Geneva Convention as well as against U.S. law. He exposed these crimes, and while he was not sent to prison by the U.S. government, he was lambasted by the people in his community and feared for his life after doing so. Eventually, some of the soldiers who engaged in the torture of prisoners were sentenced to prison themselves for taking part in those despicable acts, but no one ever bothered to prosecute their commanders or civilian leaders who ordred them to do so. It should go without saying, but we will anyway, that soldiers do not make up their own orders. They follow a strict military command structure. However, those at the top rarely ever see themselves held to account for their actions, but have their underlings take the fall for the orders that they carry out. While yes these soldiers are guilty of violating the

‘Military Code of Conduct’, in which they are obligated to not follow orders that are deemed to be illegal or unconstitutional; they do not make up their own orders, and those that gave them these orders should be prosecuted alongside them.

This is all very important because the MSM press never cared to investigate or pressure the government about the officials who actually ordered these soldiers to extract information from the prisoners using brutal and illegal techniques. This is what having a ‘Free Press’ is all about. The press is there to hold our leaders to account, by informing the public and raising awareness, so that the public can then demand actions and accountability from our leaders. If the press is afraid of prosecution by the government for exposing crimes against the people or humanity, then how are we even supposed to know that these crimes are taking place? Some may argue that in the process of revealing these crimes, that it will damage the reputation of the United States, not only at home, but around the world, and that is something they are afraid of doing. The ramifications may be too great. We would argue that the reputation of the United States is completely torn to shreds if we do not disclose these crimes and prosecute those responsible. Mistakes are sometimes made. But if we do not learn from them and take the appropriate actions to correct them, then we are only weakening ourselves.

The press has gotten such a bad reputation in the last 20 years, because the people are finally waking up to the fact that it is no longer a ‘Free Press’ with the best interests of the people and the nation in mind, but that of the transnational corporate and banking aristocracy whose only goal is total control of your mind, body and spirit. This we cannot let them accomplish, and it is up to us, The People, to make the change. Fortunately we have a new tool to use to accomplish this, the Internet. There are now a whole host of media and news platforms for which we can draw information from in order to figure out ‘What the Hell is Going On?’ The only problem with that is, that there are so many different sources to get your information from, that you can script exactly what kind of news you wish to consume. This can, and has, led to confirmation bias, in which you can ‘cherry-pick’ information that confirms your existing beliefs. If you believe that the world is flat, you can find thousands of information sources that will give you data to support this claim, without ever having to hear any counter arguments that might contradict such claims. In order to use the internet to provide us with an overarching view of world events, it is necessary to diversify the platforms in which you get your news and information from, and not rely solely on one or two sources that mimic each other. It is essential for us to contemplate alternative opinions on every subject, as well as to thoroughly scrutinize the sources that those platforms use to get their information from.

No one said freedom was easy. If you want it, you have to fight for it. Not using violence, unless as a last resort of course; but those times are behind us for now, hopefully. No, we have to fight every day and every night and battle against the oppressive and imperious forces who wish to subjugate us into a fascist model which is being dictated to us all day, everyday, and everywhere around us. From the billboards on the highway, to the relentless pharmaceutical commercials on TV, to the subliminal suggestive advertisements that we are constantly bombarded with; it is everywhere! ‘Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry’ can subvert the powerful forces that have rallied against us.

CHAPTER 27:
DISTRACTIONS EMBEDDED IN SOCIETY

In order to perpetrate a fraud, or purposefully deceive a group or population of educated and astute minded people, it is first necessary to distract them so they are not aware of the crimes or illusions that you intend them to believe. A perfect example of this would be a magician. We all know that a magician is not blessed with any kind of superhuman abilities, nor are they drawing on any dark mystical powers and conjuring up spirits to perform their seemingly impossible feats. They are simply distracting you so that you do not perceive the trick that they are convincing you of. They do this by using sleight of hand, mirrors, or any number of their other ingenious distractions that they have concocted. They do not magically make a rabbit appear in a hat or cut somebody into two pieces and then put them back together. Their illusions are quite good, and they can almost convince you of their tricks, but in the end, we still know that it is just a trick. Why, at the end of the show, do we not believe their tricks were actual magic, and nothing more than a skilled performer? Because, their magic tricks defy logic, and we being logically minded people, do not accept that it is possible to slice a person into two pieces then magically put them back together without a great deal of blood making the stage a mess. However, we are susceptible to allowing ourselves to be fooled by those who mean to control us in our everyday lives, because they use a myriad of distractions simultaneously, with one layered on top of another. They have grown in scale and ingenuity over the course of many years, decades even, and have become so nonchalantly placed in, and permeating throughout, every part of our daily lives. They have become so deeply embedded in our society so that we do not question them, even though they defy logic. Indeed without these distractions, society today would probably look and feel like a very different place, even to the point of being uncomfortable for some people, as we have gotten so used to them that it feels normal to have them around.

There has been no greater way to distract the masses than through sports. When the people of ancient Rome became restless, the Emperor would hold games for weeks and months on end in order to give the people an outlet to vent their frustration. They would scream and yell at the gladiator who is not killing his opponents brutally enough, or cheer for the lions who have just mauled another slave that was thrown into the jaws of death. Nothing much has changed, and this same tactic that has worked for thousands of years continues right up unto this very day. Now we have the Super Bowl, the World Series, March Madness, the Daytona 500 and the Stanley Cup. When one sporting season has ended, the next has already begun with a different game. Now we are not saying that all sports and events are a bad thing, as they can be used as a way to open up diplomacy between nations and allow the people of the world to unite under a common cause, like we see with the World Cup of Futbol/Soccer and the Olympics. As corrupt as the governing bodies of these world spectaculars are (and they are extremely corrupt and in need of

immediate reform), these events still give the entire planet a chance to see that we are not all that different and that we can come together for a common purpose; putting our differences aside and enjoying the cultures and heritages of each other from vastly different parts of the world.

The problem with sports is in our relationship to them. The tribalism that ensues which separates us, and our addictive nature which causes us to be distracted by them, or use them as distractions in order to not have to face the problems that surround us. It is much easier to just tune out and watch the game. Follow your team everyday to see what the latest news is about the players, comparing their stats to the team they will face next, and to gamble on them or play fantasy games; instead of paying attention to the complex issues that society faces. Why do we like people more if they are fans of our particular teams or sports, and chastise those who support a rival team? Are they not good and decent people even though the team they support beat your team last week? People have become so corrupted by the idea of sports and the tribalism which it entails that it actually brings them to commit acts of violence against fans who support other teams; even bringing people to riot in the streets of their own city when their team wins a championship. This is madness! It is a sport and has no impact on the world around us.

Sports have even convinced us that the apparel worn by the teams during game day are attractive, trendy and in style. They show us who is on our side and who is against us, just like gangs wearing different colors to signify which group they belong to. It has gone so far that people will spend an exorbitant amount of money to buy a team jersey that has an advertisement for a corporation plastered on the front of it. Think about it. People pay money to advertise for large corporations. How asinine is that? The corporations should give you the jerseys for free and pay you money to advertise for them; but they have convinced us that if we want to show our allegiance to a certain team, then it is us who should pay for the privilege of advertising because their corporations sponsor the team. Major sports leagues and their teams sell the broadcast rights of their games to TV and radio networks so that they can then sell advertising commercials to other corporations in an attempt to convince you that these products and brands are associated with the teams you support. The result being, that you are then subliminally convinced to purchase these products. Many times, the individual corporations will hire the star player of your favorite team to appear in those very same commercials in order to further convince you to buy their products. While these athletes are being paid to advertise products to you, they are not necessarily consuming those same products. There is no greater example of this than famous sports stars appearing in advertisements for sodas and soft drinks, which are incredibly unhealthy for us. In order for them to stay in top physical shape, it is practically impossible for them to consume the very products they are advertising. They don't care though, they are getting paid a lot of money to do it.

Have you ever been sitting at home watching TV, and during one of the commercial breaks there appears an advertisement for a fast food restaurant? A nice big juicy cheeseburger, or a pizza with the melted cheese stretching all the way from the plate up to someone's mouth. And while you were not hungry before, or had a craving for a big pile of crispy french fries, you quickly say to yourself, “I'm hungry. I'm going to order one of those pizzas”, or “there's a fast food restaurant right around the corner where I can grab one of those big juicy cheeseburgers and a milkshake.”

They have convinced you that you are hungry, even though you are not, by using various means of mind control and manipulation to make you think you are hungry. They have distracted you from your critical problem solving mind, and convinced you of their wants, not yours. They want you to spend money on the unhealthy food they are providing, even though you know in your mind that it is not good for your health and that you really don't need it. Their distractions and manipulative messaging is that good, and it's been happening for decades, to the point where it is now embedded in society and has become part of our culture. It’s game day, and we have got to go out and buy the biggest chicken wings we can find to eat during the game. All the while not thinking about how in the bloody hell a chicken can produce a wing that is 5 times the size of a normal chicken wing. It’s because they have produced these chickens to grow much larger by injecting them with all manner of hormones and other antibiotics that are extremely unhealthy for us when we eat them. But, we don’t care because we have been distracted and want the biggest and best chicken wings for the game where our team is about to stomp all over their biggest rival.

Now that you have been led into the trap of buying and consuming all manners of unhealthy products from fast food restaurants, to sodas and even the processed food in the grocery store, you have become sick, overweight, and in need of a quick easy solution to fix your problems. Enter the pharmaceutical drug companies, which are the other advertisements we see on TV, as well as the insurance companies; because you are not going to live much longer continuing with the lifestyle you currently have. You then call up and get yourself a life insurance plan so that your loved ones will be taken care of after you meet an early demise. Then you call your doctor and ask them if whatever drug you just saw advertised on TV for diabetes, anxiety or restless leg syndrome will work for you. However, you never stop to think about all the ways that you’ve been distracted and subliminally coerced into an unhealthy lifestyle by the transnational corporate conglomerates who have literally been the ones that have taken control of your mind, body, and spirit. Yes, spirit too! If your mind and body are in an unhealthy state, then it is impossible for your spirit or soul to be in a good and positive state. Everything is connected!

Now your doctor has put you on a life-long regimented cocktail of drugs that will help with every single ailment you have, and has told you to change your diet and exercise. You know your time is short and you begin to worry about your salvation. You become closer

with your church, hoping that it is not too late. Again, you have been distracted into not actually communicating with the divine, but convinced that if you go inside this particular building at least once a week, listen to a clergyman, rabbi or mullah, that he will tell you how to find that salvation you are now so desperate for. You have been distracted and convinced that salvation lies in the words of a particular book, read to you by a person who knows how to interrupt it, inside of a building that needs your donations in order to keep the lights on. Instead of being outside of that building, in the natural world where you can actually commune with the divine and vibrate at the same frequency with Mother Nature. Being outside raises our serotonin levels and releases endorphins which naturally make us feel better. Being outside means you are probably getting some kind of exercise, even if it's just a simple walk in the park. Being outside means that you are soaking up the Vitamin D provided to us naturally by the bringer of light; the Sun god, or the Son of God. You choose which you prefer, it doesn't matter, but know that they are one in the same.

We are constantly being lied to and distracted from our true and natural state. Our healthy state of mind, body and spirit. A great example of just how far this has gone and how thoroughly we have been distracted from the truth and reality is that we have been convinced that rubbing petrochemicals on our skin will prevent us from getting skin cancer. They have convinced us that we need to block out the Vitamin D naturally provided to us by the Sun, and slather ourselves with oil that was pumped up from beneath the Earth. Now, to be clear, the Sun will burn your skin if you have certain skin pigments, or you are in certain environments, but in such instances, the best thing to do is to cover up with clothing once you've had your daily allotment of vitamin D. We do not need to avoid the Sun, but we do need to be mindful of its power. Rubbing petrochemical sunblock all over your body is only going to lead to the very cancer you are trying to prevent.

“Why would they lie to us and tell us these things if they are harmful to us,” you are probably asking.

As always, follow the money! Who owns the companies that make the sunblock? The chemical companies, who are part of the same transnational corporate conglomerates that stand to benefit from your sickness once you need to take their cancer drugs and treatments. If they can subdue the population by distracting people, making them sick and unhealthy, then people will not care as much about what evil they may be perpetrating on the public, because they are too concerned with their own immediate health and wellbeing. They are fighting against a debilitating disease that is more of an immediate danger to them than some existential threat of some despotic global cabal, that they are not even sure actually exists.

“These are the companies that are manufacturing the life saving drugs I need in order for me to go on living.”

Yes, and they are also the ones that caused many of these issues to occur in the first place through their deception, manipulation, and distractions. Most people however do not put the two together as it all seems too ‘far out’; like some damn conspiracy theory that only crazy people believe in. That may be true, or it may not be true; but who is the one suffering from the debilitating disease? It is most likely not the ones that you have labeled as conspiracy theorists, who have taken measures to prevent their own deception from these maniacal corporate fraudsters. Think about it!

Moving from the classical means of distraction, sports, to more modern means, leads us to television and the various programming choices offered to you. Did you catch that? Television programming! That's right, it is programming you to think and act in certain ways. More and more nowadays, you have a wide array of choices when it comes to which way you want to be programmed. From TV sitcom dramas to police detective shows, from serial killers shows to celebrity news, and even a wide array of various reality game shows; in which you must compete individually or in a group to deceive each other; connive, manipulate, or purposefully sabotage the others in order for you or your group to win the prize. You have a plethora of choices, but in the end they are all working to subliminally change your mode of thinking into one where you feel the need to defeat someone else in order to get ahead. Many programming choices promote fear (or fear porn), that purposefully sets out to make us distrustful and suspicious of everyone around us, in order to further separate us on an unconscious level.

We walk around in our daily lives thinking that at any moment, any one of these people walking by could be a serial killer and kidnap us and use our skin for clothing. While sure that can happen, the chances are remote to say the least that you are actually going to meet a Ted Bundy or the Son of Sam on your walk through the park. Rather you are much more likely to meet a genius in mathematics, a Buddhist philosopher, or even the love of your life. But, you will never stop to talk to a stranger on the street because the TV programming has distracted you from using your intuition and critical mind, and convinced you that everyone around you is out to get you, or get the better of you. The reality is actually quite different. When you open yourself up to those around you, you'll be amazed by the people you will encounter. Some people you meet will be in need of help, and you could be their savior, or if nothing else provide them with the smile they need to brighten their day, or inspire them to do the things they were unsure of only a few minutes beforehand. Perhaps you will meet a person who will turn out to be a lifelong friend or give you the inspiration you have been needing for years. Of course every person you meet will not be a good and decent person, as we've already discussed the Principle of Polarity, or duality with the Yin and Yang; where there must always be good and bad. However you won't know who is who until you engage people and find out for yourself. It is our belief that strangers are merely friends that we haven't met yet. Do not be distracted by the TV programming and let that get the better of you. It is exactly what they want. They want us divided, suspicious of one another, and unable to come together, as it is much easier to

control a population that is divided than it is for one that is united. An easy fix is just turning it off. Turn off the programming, or be more cognizant of the programming that you consume. If we can do that, and not be distracted, then it cannot get in the way of us experiencing all the great things this world has to offer. We can then come together and work to make this a better world for future generations who will undoubtedly have to face the same struggles that we now face if we do nothing.

One of the most disgustingly obvious ways that the global cabal has distracted us is through politics. Again, we can only speak of the politics in the U.S., but this is a great case study that can be applied to all nations around the world. They have convinced the public that these politicians who we elect to office actually care about us. They don't! The only thing that they care about is the preservation of the state. Nothing more. Politicians contribute nothing to society, save for their ability to keep the state operating. They do not have the skills to farm, fight, service or produce anything (except lies and rhetoric). They have no skills other than to manage the operation of the state. The only goal of the state is to secure the continued operation of the state, by any means necessary. Think about it. When has a politician done anything good for the people? The only times that this does happen is when the people become outraged by an economic depression or injustice taking place in society. When this happens, the state (government) quickly enacts measures to quell the resentment towards the government by easing the financial woes of the population or by passing a law to bring more equality to the people. Though they had the power to do this all along, they wait until the last minute, when the people are ready to riot and rebel, taking to the street and demanding change. The only reason they relent, and only slightly at that, is because it threatens the continuation of the state. They must give the people something, otherwise it's game over for the politicians and they are out of a job.

We have discussed in earlier chapters how the politicians of the two opposing political parties always appear to be fighting with one another about this policy or that issue that really doesn't mean much of anything in the grand scheme of things. It is all in an attempt to divide the people on social issues and distract them so that we will not look behind the curtain to see what is actually going on in the halls of government. A perfect example of this is how they are distracting us today with 'Drag Queen Story Time' and trans-sexual people using different bathrooms or competing in sports. They are trying to convince us that 'Drag Queens' are going to sexually molest our children because they are not normal people. Well, the reality is that if we look at the rate of which children have been molested by 'Drag Queens' and those that have been molested by priests from the Catholic Church, we see that 'Drag Queens' are in fact saints and should be looked to for morality rather than the pedophile priests of the church. But again, this is all a distraction, so that you are screaming at your neighbor who has a different opinion than you do about trans-sexual people, instead of focusing our attention on the people who are literally screwing us night and day, the politicians and the banksters who put them in power. They mean to distract and divide us on issues like immigration or teaching religion in schools.

Again, as we have already discussed earlier, we can work on these issues, but first we have more pressing issues to deal with; that of reigning in the power of the politicians and the transnational corporate conglomerates who are the ones we really need to be concerned about. They are the ones who represent a clear and present danger to the liberty and freedom of not only the people of the United States, but the world as well. They know that if we stand together, we are strong and they are finished. So, it is in their best interests to keep us bickering amongst ourselves over whatever the latest inconsequential issue that they come up with this week is. It is all a game to them, and you know what? Right now, they are winning?

The reality that most people do not realize when we talk about the different political parties and the politicians on each side, is that they are both bought and paid for by the exact same banks/corporations. It doesn't matter who wins in the election, team red or team blue, the only team that actually wins is team green. The money team, the banking and corporate cabal. Oh sure, the politicians go on TV and complain about the other side being responsible for holding back their particular legislation, or being the ones who support letting all the immigrants in to take the dishwashing, fruit picking and roofing jobs in the Texas heat away from the American people (who actually won't do those jobs). They go back and forth and make us believe that there is so much ground between the two sides and that they are so diametrically opposed to one another. Then when the TV cameras are off, and the weekend has come, they all go out and have lunch together, drink cognac with each other, or go on a fishing or hunting trip together and laugh at just how stupid we are for believing in their lies. They all work for and are bought off by that same bankster cabal, which is why nothing ever fundamentally changes. We must always remember that the left wing and the right wing belong to the same bird.

The most astounding thing ever has recently happened with politics in the U.S. A certain segment of the population has practically deified a particular politician. That's right, we are of course speaking of the former President Donald Trump. We are not going to talk about any particular opinion or controversy concerning the former president, but we are going to talk about how he has manifested himself into a brand of consumer products which you can now buy. Sure, many former presidents have written books or have gone on the lecture circuit after leaving office to make a little bit of extra money, and usually that's about the extent of their commercial branding. Trump however, didn't even wait until he was out of office before launching into a full line of Trump apparel, ranging from; T-shirts, hats, sweaters, flags, and all manner of different items which you can purchase to show your support for the former president. He had this going on when he was in office, and it continues today after his term. Okay, we get it, you like the guy; support him and his policies even. No problem. The thing is, this is unprecedented in the world! A politician has garnered enough popular support to launch his own line of clothing and various other items for your home, and is making a small fortune from the millions of people in America who are purchasing his products. This is something that has people around the world, and

quite frankly many Americans as well wondering, 'What the Hell is Going On?' We get that he is a celebrity and has had his own TV shows, but it is rather odd that millions of people spend their good hard earned money to buy clothing and apparel that shows support for a politician. We don't see the people of Japan wearing hats supporting the new Emperor Naruhito when he took over the imperial throne, or supporting Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau by having him plastered all over t-shirts hugging a maple leaf. There is something unsettling about deifying a politician, having such a fetish with them and turning them into a luminary or some kind of idol to be worshiped and adored.

Speaking of superstars we must now move on to one of the more sophisticated and cosmopolitan ways of distracting people in the modern era, of course we are talking about fashion, vanity and the adoration of celebrities. We all want to look good and present ourselves in the proper light when we are out in public, and feel good about ourselves even in the privacy of our own homes. Wearing certain clothing and jewelry has been a time honored tradition since, well the beginning of time. Most often, fine fabrics with colorful designs and the wearing of elaborate jewelry was a way to distinguish the royalty or nobles from the common folks. For the most part, common folks didn't expend much effort looking all fancy unless it was for a special occasion, like weddings and such. Today, in our modern age, everyone wants to look fancy and often wear expensive clothing to signify that they are stylish, trendy or to attract a sexual partner. This is something that is completely normal and as long as one doesn't spend a great deal of their time and energy on this, it is perfectly fine. The problem is when we go out of our way, spending exorbitant amounts of money doing so, or focus too much of our attention on our physical and outer appearance, as this can distract us from curating our inner beauty, which is actually much more attractive. When we become vain with our appearance, seek out various surgeries to increase our outer beauty, slather ourselves with chemical cosmetics and buy expensive clothing that we feel enhances our aesthetics, we are yelling one thing to the outer world that we are probably not aware of.

That is, "I am not happy with myself. Both, the way I look on the outside, and the way I feel about myself on the inside."

You don't have to verbalize it, your actions speak louder than any words could. You are telling people that you want to impress them with your physical appearance. You may even want to flaunt your material wealth by wearing shiny jewelry that catches peoples eye from across the room or drive an expensive car to exhibit to others that you've succeeded in life. Have you? Maybe you have achieved financial success, but are you truly happy with who you are on the inside? How is your mental state, or your spiritual health? We would guess that it is probably not ideal. Why? Because you have put an enormous amount of effort into only the material and superficial aspect of this world, and if you have a healthy soul or spirit, then it is more than likely that you would not require all of these things to make you feel good about yourself. Furthermore, we would argue that if this describes you, then

you probably do not feel good about yourself, because even now you are thinking of other ways that you can enhance your self-worth and gain the admiration of others. Perhaps you want to try a new cologne or perfume and douse your body with it, so that people on the other side of a restaurant will be able to smell your expensive scents and hopefully be attracted to you in one way or another. In the end though, you are probably only attracting other superficially minded people towards you, and distancing yourself from those who are truly happy, as they have moved past the need for egotism and the ostentatious display of material wealth.

These people are not impressed by your display, as they can see through the veil and feel just how much pain you actually feel on the inside. These people have usually developed a sense of empathy and compassion, which is something that cannot be bought, and are qualities that truly outshines all physical aspects. We need to look no further than to the garb of a buddhist monk, who spends most of their time wearing an orange, or red and yellow robe called a Kasaya. They are not concerned with pretentious aspects of life, and seemingly glow from their inner spirit as this is where they focus the majority of their attention. Now we are not saying that you need to don a Kasaya and forgo all material things in this world, but only to be aware of the alluring masquerade and not fall victim to it. To do so, and spend an inordinate amount of time, energy and money worrying about your superficial appearance, means that you are not focusing enough attention on your inner peace. No matter how much make-up or cologne you put on, how expensive the new car you drive is, or how extravagant the clothes you wear are, none of it can bring you inner peace. All this will do is to hide the pain, to mask it, so that it is easier to bury deep down inside; but in the end, it is still there. One day when you have spent all of your money, your age has caught up with you, and all of the people you worked so hard to impress are no longer in your life, you will still be left with that pain and the void that you tried so hard to fill with inconsequential things.

How do we fall victim to this though? We are not born this way? No, we are not. Again this is something that has been with us since time immemorial. From the days of the peasant farmer looking up at the king and the noble people in their luxurious robes and big castles, people have yearned and aspired to these things because of their bewitching beauty which brings power and prestige. Nothing much has changed since the days of old, but today it is not the kings and queens, nobles or royalty that influence our voracious appetite for glamor and the ability to enchant others, it is celebrities.

Celebrities, whether they be movie stars, pop stars, social media stars or fashion stars, are the new nobility of our consumer era, and they are the ones that set the trends that people most want to follow. They must be fashionable and trendsetting, because look at how many fans love them and how much money they have. You want to be just like them, and have the same level of adoration from others that they do, so you set out to tailor your appearance to become as similar to them as possible. They way you cut your hair, the

way you put on your make-up, the style of clothes you wear, the way you speak and present yourself, all in an attempt to closely resemble your favorite celebrity. What in fact have you just now done? This wasn't you before. You changed who you were because you thought that by mimicking someone else that is rich and famous that you would then feel better about your own self. Did it work? Do you feel rich and famous? Are you happy with who you have now become on the outside? Probably not, and no amount of copying or mimicking another person is going to do that.

How did you so easily fall for this deception? You were distracted by the media and advertising companies that purposefully and skillfully deceive you night and day to make you believe that you are not beautiful, and only by purchasing their products, which are endorsed by your favorite celebrity or social media star, can you too become beautiful just like them. They have corrupted our minds into believing that only when you look good on the outside and are adored by millions around the world, only then can you feel good about yourself. Only then can you be happy. We would like to know, who in the hell gave them the power to tell us if we are happy or not, if we are beautiful or not, or if we are not loved by millions around the world? No one actually. The only way that they can make money off of you and control how you think, is to make you believe that you are not good enough. They have distracted us, over the course of decades, to think that famous people are perfectly happy in their lives, and we should spend all the extra money we have so that we can try to attain the lifestyle that they have. We have been inundated by TV commercials, magazine articles and advertisements, fashion shows, and more and more in today's world through social media and the Internet. While you are worried about impressing those around you with superficial and spiritless means, you are so distracted that you have no idea, or any care really, of the world around you, of what is happening behind the curtain. That's where the puppet masters are who are controlling every aspect of your life without you even knowing it.

"Pay no attention to that man behind the curtain." - The Wizard of Oz

CHAPTER 28:
WHAT THE HELL IS GOING ON?

We have come a long way in only a few short chapters, covering a wide range of topics; from the very Nature of Reality, to Life, the Universe, but not quite Everything. From the beginning of our expose here we have attempted to show in as honest and truthful a manner as humanly possible, the actual facts of the situation we now find ourselves in. While we could not possibly cover each of the chapter topics in any significant depth to ascertain every detail and nuance, to which there are many, we have laid out an overview of the scientific facts, the historical facts, as well as some more esoteric topics such as spiritualism and higher dimensions which are subjects that require more intense study. All of this has been done in order to give you, the people of the world, whom we love with all of our heart, a general sense of 'What the Hell is Going On?'

This study is by no means complete, and should not be taken as such, but rather as a first step in unraveling the mysteries that confuse us in our modern lives. Our goal here is only to plant a seed that we hope will bloom into a flower of thought in your mind, then grow into a tree that branches out and touches others in a positive way. If we are to have a conversation about how we can make this world a better place for future generations and work towards that goal, then we have to be honest about where we came from, and what has influenced our development as a species and a civilization; as that is how we came to be where we are now in the beginning of the 21st Century. When we can put aside our prejudices and long standing beliefs that may, or may not, be founded in truth, can we then begin. We must start from the beginning, challenging even our most sacred beliefs and traditions. Only then can we use our critical minds and analyze the facts without predisposition or bias. Are all of the facts necessary to come to a complete and total assessment here? Of course not, but there are enough to give us a good starting point in order to spawn a dialogue in which the full situation can then be unraveled.

Let's recap and extract some of the central elements that we have covered so that we can begin to paint the picture which we hope we can all put the finishing touches on together. We have discussed a few things that we all must first agree on in order for us to have any semblance of a productive conversation; that being the Nature of Reality and the Scientific Method. If we cannot all agree on what is reality and what is not, then we might as well just go ahead and give up now; bury our heads in the sand and wait for the world to come crumbling down around us. Again, we all share the same reality, but our situations in this reality are vastly different and unique to each and everyone of us. What is 'up/down' for you is 'up/down' for everyone else. You might be able to go farther 'left' or farther 'right' then someone else, but it doesn't change the nature of reality, and the ability for everyone else to move in that same direction. This should all go without saying, but we have to form a solid foundation from which to build from.

Next, we have all, more or less, agreed that the Scientific Method is currently the best way for us to determine what the truth actually is, and how we can establish things as facts. Again, these facts can, and always will change, but they must do so using the Scientific Method. You can have your own opinions, sure, but you cannot have your own facts. Electricity works the same for one person as it does for everyone else. This ties back into the Nature of Reality. What is true for one person is true for all people. Subjective opinion versus objective fact. If this were not so, then we would not have been able to advance to the level of technology we now have in our modern society. You are free to disagree with the notion of the Scientific Method being the best way we now have to determine what is true and factual. However, we are fairly certain that even with that opinion being so strongly held, that you are not willing to give up the technology that has been born because of the advancements made from our civilization using the Scientific Method for the last few centuries, ie: giving up your mobile phone, automobile, refrigerator, computers, etc. You may even want to believe in a supernatural deity who is responsible for and guiding all things, and you may very well be correct, but until we have objectionable facts to prove that to be the case to everyone, you must concede that it is only just a subjective opinion as it has not passed through the Scientific Method, which we have all agreed on that now dictates what is true in our modern world. With that being said, we must also agree on the fact that there is much more to this Life/Universe/Everything then we can possibly know, and that many of the mysteries of our existence will probably never be known to us. Therefore, we must leave open the 'possibility' of there being a much more comprehensive way to determine what is true and factual; but until that day comes, and we have that new and better system in place, we must work with the system we have.

We have learned just how unique and delicate life actually is, and how implausible it was for us to even be here at all, and breathe in the life giving air that we all take for granted everyday. The conditions for life and the stable state that was required for millions of years to construct this beautiful planet we call home could have very easily not happened. Indeed many times throughout the history of our planet we have seen just how destructive and dangerous it is to live here, and how life has been practically obliterated from the Earth many times before. We have seen that, as fickle and as sensitive as life is, that it is also resilient and robust, and how it has bounced back from almost total annihilation in the past. Sure, it took millions of years to do so, but life found a way. We human beings are incredibly special, as is all life on this planet, and we should treat it, care for it, and have reverence for it, in the same manner as our most cherished loved ones. We must realize that we are all children of not only the Universe, with our atoms coming from exploded stars, but that we are children of this Earth. We naturally resonate with our Mother Earth and can feel the harmony and inexplicable connection to her. She is not one that we should be exploiting for our own materialistic desires. We can use her gifts, but we cannot pervert, abuse or overburden her. She must be cared for and treated with reverence and respect,

for if we seek to scour and devour every last drop of her love, there will be none left for her to continue giving us the essentials for life that she is responsible for.

Which brings us to how we humans got here. As we have already discussed, it is an extremely long chronology of events, from the evolution of life on this planet, to the forthcoming of various hominid species, up to our current homo-sapien race. We have come a long way in our study of anthropology and the evolution of humans; from primitive cave dwelling people, to the dawn of civilization, to the modern age with our computers and rocketships. The story, though, is thus incomplete. We have yet to discover enough fossilized remains to garner a complete picture of our evolution as a species on this planet, and frankly we might not ever have it because of how precise the conditions have to be in order to fossilize an organic lifeform. We can only put forward a detailed and educated guess, but still this cannot be held up to the standard of the Scientific Method as we do not have enough data to make a complete assessment of the situation.

We can then look to what our ancient ancestors believed, as they were closer to the actual beginning then we are now. The earliest written records we have yet discovered, from the Sumerians, were written in cuneiform script on clay tablets and fired in a kiln to harden them, thus preserving the knowledge inscribed on them for thousands of years. The very first known civilizations carved hieroglyphs and pictograms into the stone walls of temples and other sacred sites that were significant to them, so that this knowledge would be safe-guarded for countless generations to come. The stories that are told on those tablets and in the temples and sacred sites are nothing short of fantastic. The Sumerian cuneiform tablets tell of a race of otherworldly beings coming to our planet, tinkering with our DNA, splicing their genes together with that of primitive hominids, to create our modern race of homo-sapiens. Again, this is not necessarily what we believe to be what actually happened, but it absolutely is what our ancient ancestors believed to be the true and unquestionable origin of our species. They were sure of this! They then go on to detail how kingship was handed down from the gods to mankind after they ruled over this Earth for hundreds of thousands of years beforehand. It would be naive and quite pompous of us to simply dismiss these tales as nothing more than the mythology of a primitive people who had yet to invent the wheel. Well, in fact, they were the ones who invented the wheel, as well as agriculture and the written language; so we must pay some credence to the history that they believed to be true, as we are still using their same inventions and systems today.

Beyond that, we can see a clear lineage of religious theology from the ancient Sumerians right up to our modern understanding of the ‘Big 3’ (Judeo-Christian-Islamic) faiths. The origin stories from the founding document of all three theologies comes straight from the Sumerians, to the point of it being practically incontrovertible because of the overwhelming number of similarities of the stories told three thousand years before they were codified in the Old Testament of the Hebrew Bible. The stories evolved over the millenia to incorporate a single all-powerful deity instead of the polytheistic beliefs of their

predecessors, but the stories are too close to not come from the same source. Again, you may not agree with this assessment, but we would then challenge you to research these ancient texts for yourself. Most people who discount the lineage from the ancient Sumerian cuneiform tablets, and the story of the Anunnaki gods that came from elsewhere in the Universe and seeded civilization on our planet, which then transformed over the course of many centuries into the theological belief systems of the 'Big 3', have not in fact read and studied these documents first hand; for if they did, there is no other conclusion that could be reasonably drawn. Taking this into account, and extrapolating out further into more modern times, we can see that this same belief system from ancient Sumeria has formed the foundation of our civilization for the last two thousand years; having only evolved slightly and leaving out many of the more important and descriptive details of exactly who, what, where, and when it all happened. Otherwise it is pretty much the same thing, with a few adaptations along the way, such as the Horian stories of ancient Egypt which are strikingly similar to the Christian story of resurrection, as well as the coming of the prophet Muhammad (p.b.u.h.) many centuries later.

What can we then conclude from this? Well, that is not the easiest thing to do. However, we know for certain that this was indeed a deeply held belief by the ancient people, and we can say this because we see that it has endured for the better part of six thousand years, if not longer. We can deduce that there must have been a common thread that circulated and reached many parts of the world in antiquity because we see conspicuous repetition of some of the most important details that all the civilizations in history shared, ie: the Great Flood, sound as the creative force, the immaculate conception, the resurrection, and the duality between the rival forces, etc. Now, we can choose to simply accredit this to a fanciful imagination or coincidence, but this would do us a disservice and not help us to unlock the mysteries of our origins; because to do so would be to repudiate all of these ancient belief systems, not just one.

For example, you may have a strong foundation in the Christian faith and believe this to be our origin story, with all others being mere myths and fantasy; but since most all of the other stories and systems of faith share a common thread with that of your own belief system, you would then be casting doubt on what you believe as well. To think otherwise would be arrogant and show just how myopic your own system of belief actually is. If your idea of God is not big enough to incorporate a few slight alterations due to time, culture, language and societal differences, is your God actually the one all powerful God that created everything? Perhaps your interpretation of God then is flawed? Can you honestly say that the creator of all things only wants to be worshiped and revered in the one specific way that you have chosen, with everyone else being wrong and not worthy of his love and salvation? Think about this and you will soon see just how provincial your idea of love and God actually are. It is through this prejudicial mindset that we have been separated from one another, and if we know anything about God or the divine, it is that there is no division,

no separation, no discrimination or inequity in love. If your God is one of love, then this too should be your position. To love without partiality.

While the conversation concerning theological history is one that should continue with an open heart and a clear unbiased mind, we must also further examine the actual historical evidence that we have only briefly touched on. There exists archeological evidence, from many sites around the planet, which show that some of the stories handed down to us in the ancient texts from around the world, indeed have some basis in fact. Now we cannot say with any kind of certainty that everything Homer wrote in his epic poems, or was told to us in the Mahabharata or Bible were 100% accurate; but there are so many tangible places and things that we can actually study, such as the cities of Troy, Dwarka, Jericho and Sodom, which were only found through our investigation of these ancient texts. Many of these places were thought to be lost or mere legends told by our forefathers as parables to teach us lessons in how we should conduct our lives. That may very well be, but these places do exist, as do many others that have been found where there are no tales or legends to give us any clues as to the builders or the people who held them as sacred, like; Gobekli Tepe, the Great Sphinx and Machu Picchu. These places were stumbled upon or existed in such remote antiquity that they predated any known writing system we have to draw any clues from; other than what we can decipher from the monuments themselves.

If we can say that these places, such as the city of Troy, are not mere legends created in a literary fiction from Homer 2700 years ago because we have now found that very city; why then do we simply dismiss the legends of Atlantis? Is it simply a mythical tale devised to make some sense out of a lost and bygone era of prehistory, or could it possibly be the last remaining tales of an actual antediluvial civilization that existed long ago before the Great Flood? We now know that at least two massive floods decimated the surface of the Earth between 12,000 - 14,000 years ago, as we not only have geologic evidence to back this up, but written historical records from every corner of the planet to confirm it as well. All around the world we have discovered cities submerged under the world's oceans and seas that can only harken back to a time in history before the waters overtook them and washed away their civilization. We have tangible, verifiable proof of this, but Atlantis is a bridge too far? This makes no sense, and only shows just how insular our thinking has now become. From the discoveries we have made to date which defy our traditional timeline of history, we can say with a fair degree of confidence that an ancient civilization had spread all over the planet before the Great Flood came and washed it away, forcing us to begin anew. The names Atlantis, Hybrazil, Mu and Lemuria, could have referred to a specific city, continent or people, and perhaps one day we will discover an actual city called Atlantis; but until we do, we will use these names as placeholders to denote a highly advanced worldwide civilization that did in fact exist and has thus far been lost to the annals of history.

We have detailed explicit evidence to substantiate this theory, through our examination of various archeological sites, such as; Saqsahuaman, Ollantaytambo and

Machu Picchu in Peru, as well as the Great Pyramid of Giza; in which the people that inhabited those areas at the time attributed to their construction by mainstream academia, did not possess either the skills, equipment or techniques that would be necessary to pull off such feats of architecture. This is unmistakable evidence that the traditional narrative of their construction is flawed, and as such, there are only two other possibilities. First, that the ancient Egyptians and Incas did possess a high degree of technology that would be required to construct these monuments (which we have no evidence of); or second, that they were constructed in a time that predated those civilizations and we're rediscovered and repurposed to fit the needs of their societies. We believe the latter to be a much more likely scenario. We have shown additional confirmation of this theory with the various 'Out-of-Place Artifacts' that seem to point to a much more archaic point in history, such as; the Amphora vases and diorite statues found in Egypt, the Piri Reis and Oronteus Finaeus Maps which show the ice-free Antarctic continent centuries before we discovered it, as well as the Ural Mountains Nano-Spirals which seemingly defy all logic themselves. To further corroborate this theory we can look at the geologic evidence of the fluidic weathering patterns on the Great Sphinx at Giza, the purposeful burial of Gobekli Tepe in Turkey, and the Moai Statues on Easter Island that were buried up to their necks through thousands of years of natural sedimentation.

The overwhelming evidence that has been stacked up points directly to a highly advanced civilization existing on our planet for tens of thousands of years, if not more! If we have this evidence, why is it constantly being refuted as pseudoscience or conspiracy theories by mainstream academia; with the serious people who are researching these topics condemned and ridiculed, sometimes even threatened if they continue to pursue this kind of research? We can say that it appears to be quite obvious. There are those who wield the reins of power who do not want this information to be known to the public at large or want to contain it as much as possible and chastise those who seek answers to these questions. Why would they want this knowledge kept secret? What do they stand to gain from this type of censorship of some remote time in history or some antique dishes found in a museum on the other side of the planet? It is not what they stand to gain, but what they stand to lose.

"Okay, what then do they stand to lose?"

Everything!

They stand to lose control of the entire system that they have been working tirelessly for centuries, even millennia to protect. Their grip on power. What is it that we have shown is the most powerful secret that is being guarded by kings, emperors, and governments for countless eons? People's access to power. Power over your own lives. The power of your own spiritual awakening. The power to grow your own food. The power to have your own clean water. The power to make decisions for yourself that benefit your family and the

betterment of the world; not just those that sit on their shiny thrones and dictate to you for their own wants, needs and desires. Power is everything! Our ancient ancestors knew how to generate power, electricity even, and used it for their own purposes, which honestly we are still investigating what those purposes actually were. But, we have a sneaking suspicion that it ties back to gold somehow. If we now have the technology to transmute lead and other minerals into gold, they will no longer have control of the most valuable trading resource of the planet. We can now do this with extremely powerful superconducting particle colliders, but as we explained earlier, the power necessary to do this is quite high. However, if we had access to a clean, unlimited supply of power, then this should not be a problem any longer.

Do we have access to this clean, unlimited supply of energy now? No, we don't, but our ancient ancestors did, and some highly intelligent people have rediscovered exactly how they were able to achieve this astounding feat. Our government and a handful of obscure organizations almost certainly know about this technology and are working on it behind closed doors, in some of our most clandestine agencies and black budget military programs, that we the public are not allowed to know about. The concealment and suppression of this technology is nothing but the highest of crimes against humanity. This technology could save millions of people around the world from starvation, eradicate many diseases due to drinking contaminated water, end the pollution of our planet, and free the people from servitude to oligarchs who seek only to enrich themselves and hold the rest of the planet in bondage.

Are you beginning to understand why these subjects are ridiculed and dismissed as pseudoscience? Do you see what they stand to lose if research further exposes ancient knowledge that can unseat the wealthy elite who have controlled the world since the very beginning. Their entire monopoly and stranglehold on society would evaporate overnight. They will stop at nothing to keep these secrets hidden from humanity, for if they ever get out, these people will most assuredly be considered 'persona non grata', and perhaps even face some stiff retribution from an angry public who has finally looked out from the top of the mountain and for the first time seen the promise land.

Throughout our expose here, we have shown how there have existed ancient wisdom keepers who have encoded much of this knowledge in architecture, symbolism and holy texts in order to keep it from being forgotten. We have also revealed the existence of secret societies who have worked tirelessly to control humanity, to one end or another. Whether or not many of these secret societies that operate in shadowed obscurity are aware of these ancient secrets and are continually working to keep them suppressed, is open for debate. However, we would suggest that these are exactly the secrets that they are keeping hidden from the public, as are their means and methods for doing so. They are also most likely aware of our true origins on this planet, whatever that might be. This question then leads us into an extremely difficult area to think about, let alone come to any

definitive answer. Do these opaque organizations, secret government and corporate programs know the truth about extraterrestrial life visiting our planet?

While the answers may allude us, for now, that does not preclude us from asking some very serious and poignant questions. Only if we put forth these questions, can we then begin to look for the evidence that will lead us to any type of definitive answer. With everything we do know now; from the written history of our ancient ancestors, all the way up to the disclosure by some of the world's most noteworthy and credible people; can we postulate the following questions.

- Does the government know about the existence of extraterrestrial life visiting our planet, either now or in the remote past?
- If so, does this knowledge affect the decisions made by governments in how it manages its perceived authority over the people?
- If extraterrestrial life has indeed been visiting our planet for hundreds of thousands of years, are they still here today?
- If so, what effect do they have over our society or governments? Do they have dominion and authority over that of our governments, or are they merely exchanging ideas, technology and other useful knowledge that may be able to help us evolve independently as a species?
- If the ancient Sumerian stories of these visitors being our progenitors and manipulating our DNA to help us advance as a species are true, have they continued with this project right up to today; and if so, are our governments aware or complicit in this program?
- Have we been given, or have we reproduced (from crashed extraterrestrial craft) the technology to cancel out inertia and the gravitational force?
- If so, have we traveled to other star systems in our galaxy or others? Which ones? What have we discovered? Are we in danger, or are we considered a threat by other extraterrestrial life?
- Do we possess alternative power sources that would be necessary to propel such craft?

These are only just a few of the questions that we should be demanding answers to from our governments. It appears that in the United States, there is a push to disclose evidence of extraterrestrial life elsewhere in the Universe, as there is a great deal of circumstantial evidence that points to this being the case. We cannot go into every detail here, and as we have stated in previous chapters; while it is necessary for us to seek the truth and hold our leaders in government and the business world accountable, it is not something that we can allow to consume us entirely. We have a great many other issues to face and come up with solutions for, and if it turns out that none of it is true, then we have just wasted valuable time and energy we could have put towards coming up with answers that we so desperately need. Granted, getting answers to the above questions could help

in that endeavor. However, it is our belief that any disclosure that may come, will be slow and not applicable to the problems we face in the time period necessary to enact any immediate difference. While we will hold their feet to the fire, we cannot be reliant on that alone for our salvation.

With all of that being said, it has become completely obvious that our government (the United States) cannot be trusted! We have seen time after time how the federal government has lied to the public on a whole host of issues, some being exceedingly loathsome, including; experimenting with biological weapons and various mind control techniques on unsuspecting citizens, covering up egregious war crimes and shielding those in power from prosecution, concealment and censorship of information about crimes concerning the assassination of President Kennedy as well as that of the attacks of September 11, pushing false pretenses to the public to invade other sovereign nations (Vietnam, Iraq, Syria, Cuba), fomenting numerous coup d'etats around the world to overthrow democratically elected governments for various corporate agenda greed (Venezuela, Bolivia, Guatemala, Honduras, Nicaragua, Indonesia, Iran, Haiti, Dominican Republic, Cuba, Costa Rica, Chile, Congo, Angola, Chad), allowing our Food and Drug Administration to be overrun by the exact same corporations that they are supposed to be regulating which has led to our food being turned to poison and killing the people, and being complicit in the take over of and influence of the Right to a Free Press in America.

This government has gotten completely out of control and is in serious need of reform before it can cause any more damage to its own citizens or the world. It is clear, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that the U.S. government has become an aberration and no longer serves for the betterment of the nation. It now only serves to further consolidate its own power in order to keep the monstrous machine of domination and world supremacy continuing. If we allow this to continue. If we do not get a handle on our own government extremely quickly, we might not ever be able to. The time is now, as we cannot wait for the next calamity to strike, which could be one that finally strips us of all of our remaining rights and abilities to rein in this diabolical behemoth that has run amok and caused so much pain and suffering. That is ‘What the Hell is Going On’, and it is outrageous!

This is not a conspiracy theory by any stretch of the imagination, but the actual state of our civilization right here, right now. All you have to do to realize this, is to take some time to think critically about the information offered to you here. Do a little bit of research on your own to prove to yourself if this is actually the reality of the situation, and you will only come to one inevitable conclusion. Yes, this is the way of the world. We are killing ourselves and our mother Earth in the process. Not only that, we are also sowing the seeds for our future enslavement to a fascist global corptocracy. As the comedian George Carlin once famously said, “We think that it’s just fucking dandy,” because we are doing nothing to stop it! Just keep watching TV, keep obsessing about social media, stay focused on your

favorite celebrities and sports stars, and pay no mind to the men behind the curtain who are controlling our world.

"So what is this inevitable future and what does it hold for humanity," you are probably wondering, "Can it really be as bad as you are saying?"

Yes! Our future is bleak to say the least, if we do nothing to stop it. Let us paint a picture for you so that you can better understand the severity of the situation we now find ourselves in.

With our ability of self government decreasing exponentially with each passing year; being fed only two choices, either that of rectal cancer (Democrat) or testicular cancer (Republican); we will very soon not be able to provide for our own liberty and security, as we will be told by the transnational banking cabal through their proxies (our 'elected' leaders) how, when, and who we should vote for and what we should care about. Whoops! Too late! That has already happened. But, this is only the beginning. We have seen how many of our leaders in government seem to be immune from prosecution when they commit crimes, or have written laws into our legal system which legalizes such crimes. We can think of no greater example than that of the money, gifts and 'endorsements' our political leaders get from the corporations; who then hand them legislation in which they themselves have written, and tell the politicians who they have already bought, to pass it into law. This is the textbook definition of corruption, but it is legal in America.

"How did this happen," you are probably wondering?

We, the American people have fallen asleep at the controls, and once that happened, the quite sneaky and underhanded corporations quietly moved in and bought up our government. We really have no one to blame but ourselves. But what happens if we let this continue unchecked? Well, we will see ever more restrictive laws put in place to regulate what you are legally allowed to do. You will not be able to grow your own food without strict government regulation, oversight and permits. You will not be able to collect rain water and purify it as it belongs to the state even before it hits the ground. Actually this is already the case in many areas of the U.S. and around the world. You will not be able to own your own property and build on it, but have to lease it from the government, who will then control what you can and can not do. Again, this is happening already. If you think that you own your property and it can never be taken away from you, try not paying your taxes and see how long it takes for the militarized Internal Revenue Service police force to come and forcibly take everything you previously owned away from you, including your land. When you no longer have your own land, and cannot grow your own food, you will then be forced to buy the chemical poison that passes for food on the grocery store shelves. You will become sick, forced to take a strict regimen of drugs which only further debilitates you and causes you to become more dependent on the government in order to live. Does

this seem like some dystopian nightmare yet? Well it should, and these are all the things that are happening right now. But wait, it gets worse!

The government will need to further control what you do, say, and how you make your income. In the not too distant future, all citizens will be required to be 'chipped' so that the government/corptocracy will be able to track your movements anywhere on planet Earth. They will know where you are at all times, who you are speaking with, what your medical condition is 24 hours a day, how you perform at your job, and how you spend your free time. Oh wait, yeah that is already a thing. Everyone carries around a smart phone with them all day, everyday, that tracks us and knows who we come into contact with at any given time. Many people even have applications (apps) on their phones that track their health and fitness, even having a digitized version of their medical records stored there so they can more easily communicate with their doctor.

"But the government can't see what I am doing on my phone. They can't track me. It's locked, and my conversations are end-to-end encrypted through my app," you are most likely thinking.

Uh huh… Remember when we talked about the N.S.A. whistleblower Edward Snowden? What he revealed, and why he is still one of the most wanted men in the world, is because he told us that our government can see all of that. Your phone is not secure. Hell, they can even see what the Chancellor of Germany is doing on their phone, which definitely has a lot more security and encryption than your smartphone does. So what makes you think that they don't already know everything about you? Again, this is not a conspiracy theory, but it is a conspiracy fact and a crime against the people, where they are violating your 4th Amendment rights. But again, "we think that it's just fucking dandy," because we have done nothing to stop it. This type of invasion of our privacy is only going to get worse. We are not doomsday or post-apocalyptic types here that can extrapolate out into the future what the worst case scenario could be. There are plenty of movies and books out there that you can look to in order to see what is actually possible if we choose to do nothing. Remember, all of this is currently happening, right now! Use your imagination a little bit to see where all this is leading to, and you're probably not going to like it.

The one thing that has not happened yet, but is coming very soon, as they have been working on it for some time, is a digital currency system. They want to get rid of paper money. We would like to see our fiat currency system abolished as well and have a new system in place, for different reasons, but not the one that is quickly coming from our government and central bankers. They want to get rid of paper money and implement a new digital currency system that will enable those in power to monitor exactly what every single person buys, sells, where you do it, who you do it with and where you get your money. They have a number of reasons that they are using to justify this move.

- Printing money is expensive and takes a lot of resources to produce, transfer and secure.
- Paper money can be counterfeited and the proper regulation of the currency in circulation can be disrupted by outside actors.
- Terrorists use paper money to fund their organizations.
- Drug cartels, drug dealers and criminals use paper money in their transactions.
- Paper money is dirty, spreading germs and disease.

While we can say that some of these things are true, paper money is dirty, these are not the reasons why they are really attempting to abolish paper money. No, the truth of it is, that once cash is printed and leaves the banks, they no longer have any control of it and cannot see what it is being used for. As always, it's all about control. The government/corptocracy wants to control every aspect of your life. There is no better way for them to seize total control of the population, outside of using brute force that is, than to control the supply and transfer of all monetary transactions. If they get their wish, and we allow this to happen, then they will know exactly where we spend our money, what we buy, who we bought it from, and why we bought it. They almost have this today, with most people using debit/credit cards or other forms of digital payment systems now available, but they can't control cash. Once they have total control of the monetary supply, they can then implement whatever actions they wish, whether they be for the good of the people (which they will always claim it to be) or not.

Let's imagine for a minute that you do not like some new policy, war or legislation that has been put in place by the government, and you take to the streets in protest; as is our 1st Amendment right to do. The government quickly discovers the identity of all of the people that decided to show up to the peaceful protest through the use of facial recognition software, or even just triangulating your position using the GPS (Global Positioning Satellite) locator in everyone's smartphones. They want to punish these protesters for daring to question their authority, so they simply press a button on a computer in the central banking system and turn off your ability to use your money. Done! One button, and you can no longer buy food, pay your bills, get gas for your car, grab a coffee at the shop around the corner. Nothing. Your account has been locked, or simply wiped out as if it never existed. Your life is thrown into chaos because you no longer have access to money. Beyond that, you have probably been put on a watch list, where you will no longer be able to board an airplane or bus because you are considered a threat. The police can be alerted when you enter their jurisdiction so that they can follow and even harass you. You've been blacklisted, just like that. What recourse do you have at this point? None whatsoever. What then can you do; you must eat? You may turn to stealing food, or perhaps figure out some other illegal way of getting by. When this happens, they already know where to find you, and quickly pick you up and throw you in jail. No one will ask any questions, not even

your family and loved ones, because they too could fall victim to becoming blacklisted the same as you.

Can you see how quickly this can devolve into complete totalitarian control over the entire population? Once the United States has fallen victim to this, it will not take long for the dominos to fall and envelop the rest of the world. The U.S. has to go down first. It has the world's largest military, the most powerful economy, and its population has the most guns in the free world. It has to be the first victim of this tyrannical uprising by the global cabal. If it happens anywhere else first, the American people will surely see the underhandedness of it all and immediately put the kibosh on it spreading. However, they will not see it coming the way they would looking outwards. The people in America will welcome it, demand it even, as it will be presented as a security measure to keep them safe. We will absolutely sacrifice our liberty for security. We have already done so, recently, with the Covid-19 pandemic. We sacrificed our liberty in order to have more security. And you know what? It didn't work. It never does!

As one of the founding fathers, Benjamin Franklin, once so prophetically said, "Those who would give up essential liberty, to purchase a little temporary safety, deserve neither liberty nor safety." Nor would they get either, but only see a decrease of both.

We were again lied to, as was the whole world. Being overseas in southeast Asia at the time of the 'Great Pandemic', we saw just how quickly the world went into panic mode, thinking nothing of researching the evidence presented to us by the government and the W.H.O. (World Health Organization). The world was petrified and quickly ran to the nearest clinic to jab themselves with an experimental vaccine that was not properly tested. "It was an emergency," they said, "There's no time to wait, we have to stop the spread of this now!" People were in a state of terror, and did not question the narrative put forth, "Bats, in a wet-market in China, killing millions! Here stick me with your untested vaccine." It is quite odd though, as there were travel restrictions put in place, and vaccine mandates in order to enter into other countries, then all of a sudden, poof, they all went away. No more restrictions. No more vaccine mandates. Well that's strange. Wasn't this a killer virus that was ravaging the world? Wasn't this the pandemic to end all pandemics? Why is it that the vaccine mandates to travel suddenly, and all at once, vanished, as if they never existed? You could now enter into any country without showing your Covid-19 vaccine certificate. Did the virus go away? Did we eradicate it? Well no, it didn't go away. In fact it is still around, spreading and continuing to mutate. Did we all build up an immunity to the virus that quickly? Did it weaken that fast? Well, no. So, 'What in the Hell is Going On?'

That we cannot be completely sure of. The one thing that we did learn from this whole debacle and we do know for sure, is that in a terrified and agitated state, people will throw everything out the window and beg for the government to save them. Including their own freedom and liberty. We all saw it happen. All that was necessary was for them to stir

the pot a little bit, get everyone all riled up into a frenzy, then boom! Freedom, liberty, rights, all freely handed over. Now, let's hypothesize for a minute and assume that this was all a planned event. Perhaps it could have been a test case to see just how easy it would be for them to implement a much more diabolical plan? Well if that is what it was, it was a rousing success!

Another topic that we must mention, in the many ways for the 'system' to gain control of us unsuspectingly, is the use of sodium fluoride in our drinking water, tooth paste, and dental offices. The narrative behind this is that it is a way to prevent cavities and support dental health. But what is sodium fluoride? According to the 'Merck Index', which is the bible of the pharmaceutical industry, it is a toxic byproduct of the aluminum manufacturing process, which is primarily used as a rat and cockroach poison, and it is quite an expensive toxic waste product to dispose of. That is until the 1950's and 1960's when the aluminum industry sold the idea to the F.D.A. (Food and Drug Administration) of injecting it into our water and toothpastes. It also happens to be a key ingredient in Fluoxetine Hydrochloride, more commonly known as Prozac, which is an antidepressant drug. Prozac lowers your inhibition, making you more susceptible to suggestion, making you more docile and subservient by relieving anxiety and restlessness. Studies have shown that it causes sexual dysfunction, shortened lifespans, increased mental disturbances, as well as suppressing basic emotions of love and romance. During World War II, the Nazi's used sodium fluoride on inmates to sterilize them and put it into the drinking water supply to make the population more submissive and unassertive. How do you think they got the people to go along with their crazy plans of world domination? Remember back to 'Operation Paperclip', how we snatched up all of their scientists, whitewashed their records, and allowed them to continue their abominable experiments for Uncle Sam? Now, how do you think that the government, and the corporate banking cabal that controls them, are convincing people to go along with their malicious plans in trying to establish a totalitarian New World Order? Yup, the fluoride, and it is just another in their big bag of tricks to keep the people docile and more amenable to their plans.

Whether we want to believe it or not, the structure of power lies in the hands of a few transnational corporate conglomerates. What does this mean, as it is a term we have used over and over again here? Transnational corporations are private organizations whose influence, products, and services extend or operate across national boundaries. By conglomerates, we mean corporations who have diversified their overall portfolio by investing in a varying array of different companies. For example, the Vanguard Group, which we detailed earlier, is the perfect example of a transnational corporate conglomerate; where they have a controlling stake in various companies, ranging from pharmaceuticals, food manufacturers, weapons manufacturers, banks, oil companies etc. Many, if not most, companies that operate in your country are in fact headquartered overseas and are incorporated in 'tax haven' nations in order to subvert having to pay taxes and follow the laws in the countries in which they operate. These corporations usually have little to no

interest in the laws of any one nation, and if by chance a law is in place that interferes with their operations, they will simply pay the lawmakers to change them. In doing this, they can subvert the will of the people at their leisure, with little to no push back from the people who are usually unaware of the legislation being passed by their leaders. Furthermore, these companies have the ability to influence our daily lives with the food they produce, the medicine, the entertainment and media, oil and power companies, etc.; as they control all of them. In fact there is not one part of your life that they do not have a hand in, in one way or another. We can thus easily see how much control and influence they wield.

In America, these cabals have taken over our food manufacturing process and have turned our grocery stores into chemical stores. Walk down the isles of your local supermarket and read the ingredients on the back of the packaging, and you will see that most of the food in the store is primarily made up of chemicals that are made in a laboratory. They are filled with artificial sweeteners, preservatives, antibiotics, hormones, coloring dyes, and a whole plethora of other chemicals to make your food look and taste good. The only thing they are missing is actual food. They are created and tested in a lab in order to make them as desirous as possible, as well as enticing you to eat more than is necessary. This is all in an attempt to make more money and to make you sick. Then once you are sick, they also own the pharmaceutical companies that have the specific drug that will counteract your ailment, because it was designed to fit the very sickness they intended you to get. The profits continue to roll in! Once you are sick, and your mind is elsewhere concerned with your health, you no longer have the time nor want to question the official narrative which they have scripted and are pumping out to you 24 hours a day through their various media holdings. They will tell you that a certain country is bad, socialist, or they hate America; in which they then have their proxies and agents in government sanction or invade these nations; and guess who makes the weapons which the military uses to make it all happen? Yup, they do. After bombing a nation into submission, they will then send in the rebuilding crew, which they own as well, and make the taxpayers foot the bill for it. They literally have total control over everything, but they have convinced us all that it is what we want, and they have only provided the services that the people demand. Capitalism! Hopefully you can see the diabolical scheme here, now that we have pointed it out. Again, they cause a problem, and stimulate the reaction, in which they already have a pre-planned solution.

Since these transnational corporate conglomerates own or are owed by the banks, at the end of the day, they also control the supply of money. When the economies of the world are doing good, they make a lot of money. When the people start to have too much prosperity, they quickly make the pendulum swing back the other way and create an economic recession or depression; in which they make a lot of money and are further able to consolidate their power by purchasing other failing companies or banks that have seen their market share grow during the previous prosperous period. They cannot allow the people to have too much prosperity or abundance, as this would then give people the time

and energy to look behind the curtain and see ‘What the Hell is Going On?’ They cannot allow them to slip too far into poverty either, as this would cause unrest and have the people rise up in protest, which could threaten their grip on power. It's a delicate balancing act by the puppeteers to keep the people as puppets dancing under their strings.

The evil that surrounds us, the dark forces aligned against us, the malice in the heart of those that would seek to corrupt our world is indeed colossal. It seems to be practically insurmountable at this late stage of the game. We are here to dispel this notion. The universal Principle of Polarity shows us that with the monstrous amount of evil and shadow, that there is, and always must, be an equal amount of good and light that counter balances it. We might not be able to see it in the material world, where the lower vibrational frequencies of the malevolent forces dwell, though it is here, vibrating at a higher frequency. It manifests itself in our hearts, in our minds and in our souls. To be sure, there is an equal amount of both light and dark, but the light can shine through the darkness, forcing it to hide in shadow. The light only dims when you move farther away from its source. We all radiate that light within our own spirits, and when we combine our lights together, it will be such a powerful force that will utterly blind the dark malevolence which seeks to lure us into a long and deep slumber.

We have traveled this world over, having seen the light in so many souls, with each having a yearning desire to let their light shine bright and free. Many do, and it is the spark that is needed to show so many others that their flame has not been extinguished, only lulled to sleep. What is needed now is for us, the Children of the Light, to raise up a beckon, a lighthouse, that will guide others to come together into one single port, so that collectively, our luminance will break through this dark and dreary night. A signal sent up for all to see. That there is hope. That there are others like you, that have been downtrodden, and sidelined for your want to build a better world for all of humanity. Those that have been corrupted by the darkness or have yet to discover their own light within, have called us by many names in order to ridicule, shame, or discredit us. They call us dreamers, hippies, tree huggers, idealists, fantasizers, escapists, romantics, optimists, even radicals. You know what? They are right, on each account!

We are the dreamers who desire the building of a better world. We are the hippies who want to spread love and unity. We are the tree huggers who want to live in harmony with Mother Earth. We are idealists who know that we can create a utopia for all of humanity. We are fantasizers who use our imaginations to create beautiful solutions. We are escapists who want to free this world from the dark prison that we are all now trapped in. We are romantics who know that only through love can we achieve such lofty endeavors. We are the optimists who know that all things are possible and can be done if we choose. Yes, we are the radicals who are working towards changing and bringing about the enlightenment of our world.

As the musician John Lennon once so eloquently sang, "You may say I'm a dreamer, but I'm not the only one. I hope someday you'll join us, and the world will live as One."

All things are possible through love. With that as our guiding principle, we can free this world and bring about the utopia we all desire deep in our hearts. We know that it can happen, but we don't know how to do it. We feel isolated and powerless in our solitude, even afraid sometimes to speak from our hearts what we know to be true. We are here to tell you that none of us are alone. We are One. Eternally, without beginning nor end. We are but manifestations of the One Universal Consciousness, fractalized into individual elements to observe and learn from this experience. To gain a larger perspective of our existence so that we can manifest something greater than has been previously enlivened. Only together as One, with pure and true Love for All can we do this. It's time to get started!

CHAPTER 29:
NOW WHAT?

Before we can begin on the long and difficult path to fixing this world, we must first realize that there is a psychological issue known as 'Cognitive Dissonance'. Wherein people will refuse to accept and even fight to protect the illusion that they know to be false; because to accept the truth, even with overwhelming evidence to confirm it, would unbalance their whole lives to where they would not be able to continue living their lives as they had previously done. They have become so dependent on the illusion, the lie, the magic trick, that they cannot see how their lives could continue without the continuation of the fraud being perpetrated on them. They will fight to maintain a comfortable lie, rather than to face an uncomfortable truth. This is the reality that many people in the U.S. and around the world face, and in order for us to overcome this psychological brick wall, we must be gentle with the segment of the population that suffers from this disorder. It is up to those of us who are strong enough to accept the uncomfortable truth, and live our lives in a wholesome and decent way, while fighting back against the illusion, to show the others that it is indeed possible to go on living. We show them the beauty of this existence and how we are living free of fear. When people slowly begin to see that it is possible to go on living and not believing in the 'Big Lie', because here are a great number of us doing it already, it will then give them the strength and courage that they require to break free from the shackles that have held them in bondage their whole lives. No one wants to accept that they have been lied to, and that they have been believing in it, even basing their whole lives around this lie. It's no wonder why they do not want to accept it and even fight back to keep up the illusion, but deep in the back of their minds they know the truth. They want to believe, and do the right thing, they just don't know how to do it, and it can be frightening for many. Taking that first step into the unknown can be terrifying, but once you have the courage to do so, you quickly see that the light at the other end of the tunnel is not that far away, and if you continue going forward, you will reach that bright light of truth, justice, liberty and righteousness. You just have to take the first step, which is always the hardest.

So now what? What do we do? How do we do it? And, where do we begin? Yes, we cannot just expose all the pains and hardships we now face as a civilization without having any solutions to offer. Obviously, we must start with ourselves. We must take a critical look at how we live our lives. Evaluate why we do the things we do. Then look at what we can do individually which can help lead us along the path that will eventually lead us up the mountain, so that we can look out and see the promise land.

The first, and most critical step is to evaluate your own spiritual beliefs. Ask yourself why you believe the things you do? Is it because my family has this belief system, so I just go along with it as it has been a part of my life since I was born? This is fair, and it is how most people are introduced into spirituality, but is it what you truly believe? Where do you

draw your strength from? Is it from God and an organized theological doctrine? Okay, there is nothing wrong with that, and it can actually be quite beneficial if your beliefs are based in love and unity for all. However, if this doctrine is one based on fear of upsetting a jealous God, you have to ask yourself, how much jealousy is there in true love for all. As we have stated before, there is truth in every single one of the religions and theological doctrines, and it can be a good starting point for you to further explore your own connection to the divine. We believe that if you truly take a judicious approach in investigating your own theological doctrine, as well as that of others, you will no doubt see how similar they are, and how your education of them all can lead you to a further understanding of our divine existence. It is here that we will unlock the secrets of the ages and learn just how important it is to have a strong foundation of spirituality.

Next, it is necessary to evaluate how we live our lives from day to day; what we do, and why? If we truly want to make this world a better place, we must then look in the mirror and make the change ourselves. We do not need more government control in order to dictate how and why we do things. Their motivations are, obscure and suspect, to put it politely. We absolutely need to stop polluting our planet immediately. Each of us individually needs to take on this responsibility. Instead of driving your car all the time, try walking or riding a bike. You will not only cut down on your gasoline bill, but also get some exercise outside where you will get that endorphin release from vibrating with nature. We understand that in the modern world that it is sometimes necessary to drive a car to work, school, whatever, but can you minimize the amount that you use your car by occasionally taking public transportation when you can, or carpooling with friends and colleagues? Perhaps even organize with other parents where you can devise a rotating system of parents who can pick up your kids from school or soccer practice, instead of each individual family having to do so. Even small steps like this can have a huge impact, and it also demonstrates to those around you that they can do the same thing if they want.

One of the most wonderful luxuries that those in the 1st World enjoy is central air conditioning and heating systems. You can program the thermostat at your home to remain at a stable 76℉ at all times. Just raising or lowering your thermostat by a few degrees can help to save a lot of energy and electricity, which in turn can save you a lot of money and help to reduce your pollution footprint. Better still would be to turn the system off entirely when you are not at home so that it does not use any energy at all while you are gone. Open a window when it is nice outside, put on a sweater when it is cold outside. You really don't need to walk around in shorts and a t-shirt inside your home when it is winter time. Another luxury that many people in the 1st World enjoy is a private swimming pool at their homes, and many times, there is a community swimming pool within walking distance of your home. The pumps that run for many hours during the day to keep your pool clean use energy that, if we are honest with ourselves, we really don't need to be using.

Where do you buy your groceries from? Is it from a big chain grocery store, Walmart or Costco even? These food products, as we have already covered, are usually just chemical compositions that are made to look like food. If you are getting actual food, it is most likely coming from a factory farming facility that abuses animals and pumps them full of hormones and antibiotics in order to 'plump them up'. The vegetables you are buying are most likely coming from monocrop farms that only plant one species of vegetable, which drastically depletes the soil of the vital nutrients that you get from eating those vegetables. Then there is the debate about the G.M.O.s (Genetically Modified Organisms) which again, were produced in a lab to maximize production and yield. While we will not get into G.M.O.s here, as we do not have the requisite knowledge or data to come to any sort of definitive conclusion, we do believe that the debate and study of these manufactured crops should continue in earnest to ascertain exactly, 'What the Hell is Going On?' What we can say is that these G.M.O. crops are completely doused with chemical pesticides which are in no way shape or form good for the human body or for the continued health of the soil. We need to figure out another way, and figure that out quickly. Then there is the problem of these food products needing to be shipped in from hundreds of miles away in order to get to your grocery store. This uses a lot of energy and causes a great deal of pollution. An easy fix to this is to shop locally. Without a doubt, there is a local farmers market in your town or city, where local farmers sell their products directly to you. They are usually organic, G.M.O. free, and the animal meat products are usually handled in a humane and healthy way; being farm-raised, grass-fed, or cage-free. Think for one minute about the torture that many animals endure for their whole lives while living in a pen no bigger than their bodies. What kind of distress they live with. Besides being inhumane, do you want to consume and gain energy from an animal, let's say a pig for example, that has been in anguish for its whole life? Or would you rather eat a pig that has grown up on a farm and lived a healthy and happy piggie existence? The choice should be obvious here!

If your town does not have a local farmers market, then maybe you can help to start one by reaching out and organizing different local farmers together. Another great solution is to start a community farm, or garden, where the town or community can come together to grow your own vegetables, herbs and fruits. This not only gets you outside, and more in touch with Mother Nature, but also gives a good educational experience to your children who you can teach some of these vital life skills. Furthermore, do you even know your neighbors, or those on the next street down from you? Probably not, and this would give the community a good way to come together and collectively work on a project. Imagine what else you could do together as a community when you are working in the garden with your neighbors and talking about other ideas you have to make your town a better place for all? Unity in community!

We have all fallen victim to our vices at one point or another in our lives. Whether that be too much social media, alcohol, work, food, drugs, TV, sports, whatever. We must understand that having a vice is okay, as long as it does not consume us and get the better of us. We must also recognize that we can be normalizing this kind of behavior to our children who absolutely notice what we do, and tend to mimic those habits at some point in their lives. How we treat ourselves and others is how our children learn to treat themselves and how they will later grow up and treat others in their lives. When we talk negatively about a situation, or other people, this rubs off on them, and lets them know that this kind of mindset and attitude is okay. It could be dealing with someone at work, a loved one at home, your neighbors, friends, and even the children themselves; it all makes a difference. Of course we all get 'pissed off' at things on occasion and want to rage, but we have to be able to quickly recognize these emotions and then handle them in an appropriate manner. In doing so, we will not only set a great example for our children and others around us, but most likely, we will be able to attack the problem that has led us to these emotions with a clear mind and achieve a positive result.

Remember back to the 'Secret Life of Water' experiment from Dr. Masaru Emoto, in which he proved that our words, and intentions, do have an effect on the material world around us. Use this knowledge in your daily life and you will quickly see the result, not just in your own health and well-being, but in your personal relationships, and your life in general. Positive thoughts, aspirations, and the spreading of Love to All will impact those around you as well. People will notice the difference in you and want to share in your positive attitude. It is an extremely attractive quality to have and use as a basis for your future endeavors in life. Others will then want to emulate this behavior as they have seen the positive results, and before long, we will have created that romantic existence that we all know is possible and manifest it into our world. When we have practiced this, and implemented it into our daily lives, you will no doubt feel a greater connection to those around you, our Mother Earth, as well as your own spiritual divinity. Having unconditional love for yourself and others is one of the steps towards attaining enlightenment. Now, you don't have to like everybody around you, and you probably won't, but we don't have to. We do have to love them though as a special and unique life, and another fractalization of the universal consciousness of which we are all a part of. Learn from these people. What qualities do they have that make them less likable or unattractive to you? If they are a friend or a loved one, then perhaps you can share this feeling with them. They may not even realize what they are doing, and because you have approached them with love and honesty, they may even change this behavior and help to make them an overall better person.

Which brings us to communicating with each other. We are all on our own part of the path towards enlightenment and reasoning, with some being a little bit further down the path than others. Some may have reached the end and are breaking new trail for others to follow; while still some others may not have even started on the path yet. We must understand that there is no shame, guilt, or glory for that matter, to be had for your particular place on the path. For those who are a little bit farther along, it is your duty to help guide others and be a beacon in which others can follow. However, we must be cognizant of the fact that every person walks the path differently and for their own reasons. As such, it is absolutely necessary for us to have compassion, tolerance and acceptance for all as they walk the path, for surely you have walked it differently than those before you. Our intention must be to raise people up, not to put people down. We want to help people walk the path in their own way, for their own reasons, and in their own time. To do this we must have patience, seeking only to guide them if we can be of service. Sometimes we cannot be of service, or our service is not wanted. In which case we must continue on, only to set an example for others to follow, for surely if our actions, deeds and wisdom are pure, people will certainly follow our example.

When we communicate with one another, and we must if we are to work together to fix the predicament we find ourselves in, it is imperative that we know that people have a wide range of opinions, beliefs and feelings that we must take into account. While we want to help educate others, to help people see the light, we cannot force them, coerce them, or beat them down with an overinflated ego. We must be gentle, and allow people to come to their own conclusions, whatever they may be. Everyone will not agree on everything all of the time, and that is a good thing. We need the experience, perspective and opinions of others. For when two people can come together and have a reasoned debate, it will thus lead to a greater perspective for both, as one single person can never have all the answers. Respect is necessary in order to come to any agreement about an issue. Compromise is alway a good thing, as the opposite would be authoritarianism by a single person or group. When we talk with those that we disagree with, it is critical to not let our emotions get the better of us, and definitely do not degrade the other person or stoop down to the level of personal attacks. When this is done, the result is that the other person or group will automatically switch off and go into defense mode, with any other information you have to share with them hitting a brick wall as they have then shut you off. This we cannot do if we are to have a productive conversation and come up with solutions on how to fix what we just figured out is going on. Remember, raise people up, don't put them down. Let's empower our friends, children, neighbors, loved ones, colleagues and detractors alike to find solutions. We can offer many solutions, but many more still will come from others and usually from the least likely places.

The choice to fix this gargantuan debacle starts with each and every one of us. There are powerful forces that are aligned against us, but the trick is, they need us. They need us to produce the products they sell. They need us to buy the products they sell. They need, at least our tacit consent to get away with all of their schemes. So let's take it away from them. It all begins in our purchasing power. While we do not like the idea of the fiat currency system, it is the system we have at the moment, and we do have a lot of power in this system. The easiest way to make these mega transnational corporations change, is to simply not buy their products. We know that most of the stuff they are selling to us is either bad for us or just straight up poison, so stop buying it. If they see that the people are no longer buying their products and choosing instead to buy healthier more locally sourced items, they will be forced to change their business model or go out of business. A perfect example of this would be BlockBuster Video, which was a chain of stores in which you could rent movies and take them home and watch them, before returning them to the store and renting more. They were approached by the founder of NetFlix who wanted to join forces with them and have them implement his new idea of mailing movies directly to people's homes. They of course did not entertain this idea, and NetFlix began doing exactly what they proposed to BlockBuster. It did not take long before this behemoth of a company was out of business because the people no longer rented movies from them, preferring instead to go with NetFlix and have them shipped directly to their homes. BlockBuster didn't change their business model to suit the demands of the market, and thus, they went out of business.

If we, as consumers, do not buy the garbage that they are selling, they can either change their business model or they will go out of business. It's as simple as that. Our power is in where we choose to spend our money. If we all stop shopping at Walmart who has most of their products produced overseas, thus putting not only local manufacturers out of work, but also smaller locally owned stores, then they will no longer be able to stay in business. Now, if Walmart had a business model of paying their employees a fair wage, offering good benefits, and choosing to source their products inside of the United States, then we probably would not be using them as an example. However, when the Walton family who owns and founded Walmart is worth an estimated $215 billion dollars, and their employees have to rely on government food stamps, we can see that there is a problem with the business model they use. They did not make this kind of money off of the sweat of their own brow, but on the exploitation of their workers, the manufacture of their products in sweatshops overseas, as well as taxpayer subsidized programs that have allowed them to do this. Why do we continue to shop at Walmart? Because, it is the only place left that many people can afford to shop after seeing their purchasing power decreasing steadily over the decades. This all needs to end now, and we, the consumers, are the only ones who can do it. Stop shopping at these mega-stores and they will quickly go under. When was the last time you saw a Sears department store, or a K-Mart? For many decades, they were the leader in 'brick and mortar' consumer shopping, but today you are lucky if you can find one in your town or state. People stopped shopping there, and they went out of

business. If we stop supporting them, they will go under, and go down quickly. We need to implement a nationwide strike on all companies that have either shady business practices, such as Walmart, or are only selling us things that are bad for us, then sit back and watch these companies collapse.

When speaking of consumer shopping, we can definitely minimize the junk that we buy. Is it really necessary for you to buy another big screen television for your house when you already have 3 other ones? Do you really need one for the kitchen as well? Most of the products that we buy are things that we don't really need. They only provide us with a bit more convenience or slightly more comfort, but really, do you need that Snuggie blanket or the human sized dog bed? Do you see how ridiculous our shopping patterns have become? We cannot wait for the next version of the new Iphone to come out because it is bigger, or smaller, and has a superior camera that you can take better selfies with. Really? Don't you have a perfectly good smartphone now? Do you really need to spend $1000 on a new one? Well you may say that the battery on your old phone doesn't hold a charge the way it used to. Do you know why? It's called 'planned obsolescence' and it is a strategic move by the phone company, or computer company, or car company, take your pick, to keep you needing to buy their new products. This is how the system works. If you don't need to buy a new phone, car, or computer, then these companies will not be able to increase their quarterly profits.

"What about the jobs that they create? People will be out of work!"

You mean the people in the sweatshops in China? Because most of those things are no longer produced in the U.S. This is the capitalist system, and it's not even true capitalism because the government chooses to subsidize certain companies or industries to keep them afloat. In a true capitalist market, if you cannot meet the consumer demand or beat your competition, then that's it. Hit the road Jack, and don't you come back until you can offer a product or service that the consumer wants to buy.

But, they trick us, manipulate us, even hypnotize us through their mass marketing media blitzkrieg to convince us that we not only want this new beer refrigerator / self-driving lawn mower complete with a TV so we can watch the big game on Sunday and make the wife happy all at the same time, but that we need it. That we can't live without it. You can't be the last one on your block to have the new Ford F-350 pick up truck with a stripper pole in the back and truck nuts hanging from the rear hitch so that everyone in your neighborhood can see that you're not gay. Do you really need to buy that vacation home or 3rd car, even though you and your wife already have two perfectly good cars? It is the excess in America that is the driving force behind this whole economic model, and it is what is responsible for our focus on the material world, and screw everything else, cause, 'Merica! People have become so brainwashed into this system that they actually believe it to be good and a sign of a prosperous nation. When in reality, you do not judge a group of

people by how rich they are and how much stuff they have at the top echelons of society, but in how they treat the poor and those that don't have as many advantages or opportunities as the rest. That is the sign of an enlightened, prosperous nation and a good system of governance. But that is not the way capitalism works, which is why it needs to go. America was never founded as a capitalist nation. Nowhere in any of our founding documents does it lay out how our economic system should be structured. It is another one of those fallacies, that America is a democracy and a capitalist nation, when in reality it is neither of those. The current system we have now is more akin to a corptocracy, where the corporations run everything and decide the direction of the nation, and the 'market' system we have in place is influenced by many outside factors, and nowhere close to the laissez-faire capitalist system that most people believe it to be. So, let's change it! Let's restructure our government and economy to one that is fair and equitable to all, and reform our society from its basis of hedonistic and self gratifying glory into one of enlightenment and Love for All.

CHAPTER 30:
UBUNTU

In order to bring about this new 'utopian' society we all want, it is necessary for us to restructure our entire society and economic system, which brings us to Ubuntu. Ubuntu is a Zulu tribal philosophy which boils down to this: 'If it is not good for everyone then it's not good for anyone', or 'I am, because we are'. This is also a new and progressive socio-economic system that is being tested out in various places around the world right now, because people are beginning to recognize that neither capitalism, socialism, communism, or fascism has ever worked and brought prosperity to everyone. It is time for a new 'ism', and the Ubuntu model is based on 'Contributionism', and it works like this.

You take a small town of 5,000 people (scale to any size, but preferably not too big to start) with the mayor, town council and the citizens all agreeing to get onboard with this. Initially there may be a few detractors or people who do not wish to partake in this new system, but they will quickly come around and see just how beneficial it is. Everybody in town contributes 3 hours per week to a community project that has been set up by the town council, using the existing tax revenue, as well as state and federal subsidies it receives to fund them. You then have a total of 15,000 'man hours' per week of labor to use in the various town projects; community gardens and farming, fish farming, home construction, textile manufacturing, clean energy production, etc. Everyone can contribute 3 hours per week to their community and still keep their normal jobs and schedules. When you do, you then become the beneficiary of the projects of the community.

Each week, you can collect a basket of food that is organic and locally sourced, pick up some new clothes or shoes that you need for your kids, and benefit from the clean renewable energy production that your town has thus built. Eventually your town will need to construct a warehouse to store the surplus of goods that has been produced, and before too long, you find that you no longer need to go to the grocery store or clothing store, and not having to pay expensive energy bills to the big companies that are polluting our environment. Once your warehouse is full and an abundance has been created to serve the needs of your community, you build a second warehouse and fill it full of the surplus that will no doubt follow. The goods in this second warehouse can then be sold to your neighboring towns, cities and communities for far less, undercutting the price of purchasing these goods at a large chain store or mega-mart; because remember, you don't have any labor costs to cover as it has all been contributed. People in your surrounding area will surely want to buy the cheaper goods which are organic, environmentally friendly and locally produced. You then take the income generated from the sale of these goods in your second warehouse and use it to fund other community projects, such as; building new medical facilities, science laboratories, and more technological manufacturing plants.

You can then put out an open call and invite doctors, scientists, inventors, tech gurus, etc. to come to your town and help contribute. You have built the facilities that they need to conduct research, to develop new and innovative products and services, free from the restraints and restrictions of the academic or government system of rules and regulations; freeing them up to create groundbreaking new technologies that everyone in your town will benefit from. These people are usually the visionaries in our society, and they will undoubtedly flock to your town once the invitations have been sent out.

"Where will they live," you are probably asking?

You have not only solved the homeless problem in your town because of all the free labor hours that have been used to help house everyone and renovate existing homes in your town, at which point you start constructing new homes for these visionaries that you have invited to take part in your new contributionism community. Then at a certain point, the local businesses in your town can start to be incorporated into this new model (by their own choosing, of course) and benefit from the free and abundant labor force which is only going to grow. They can then structure their own small business model in order to contribute a portion of their goods and services to the community, while still remaining in the 'market' economy, if they like. There will come a time though, in the not to distant future, that these businesses will either fully become a part of the contributionism system of abundance that you have created in your town, or they might be put out of business because a new community shop has opened up that produces or serves the same market that they do, but the competition will be too much for them to compete with.

Perhaps you have noticed that all of this, the benefits of your contribution, has cost you exactly zero dollars from your own pocket! You are able to receive all of these things; new windows for your home, new clothing, new homes even, healthy food, etc.; and have paid nothing at all for it. You just contributed your 3 hours each week. Before too long, you will not have to work at your regular job as much to earn money to pay for all of the things that your town now provides free of charge. Perhaps you quit your job entirely, and focus your extra attention towards more artistic or intellectual pursuits, just like you've always dreamed of; because now your needs have been provided for, all thanks to the Ubuntu Contributionism model. The benefits of this system do not end there! You have already fixed the homeless problem in your town, as everyone now has their own homes, but as a by-product of this contributionism system, you have also ended the majority of the crime in your town. Why does someone need to steal your TV or stereo, when they can just go to the warehouse and pick up a brand new one for themselves, free of charge. Boom, most crime vanishes quickly. Now is the perfect time to revamp our children's education system as well. Instead of spending countless hours regurgitating facts in a classroom from the Prussian school model which sets out only to groom obedient workers, with our children being bored to tears; the children can go and do an internship with the shoe maker, the scientist at their labs, the farmers in their fields, the astrophysicists in the planetarium, the

carpenter in his shop; gaining real world experience from some of the top experts in their particular field. Boom! We've just fixed the education system, and created one that will be beneficial to not only giving our children a solid and well rounded foundation of many different fields of study and applications, but we are also grooming the next generation of experts in those particular fields. All of it costs exactly zero Dollars, Pesos, Yuan, Dong, Pounds or Schillings, because everyone is contributing to the betterment of the community.

It will not take long at all before surrounding towns and communities will see what your town is doing and want to emulate that same system as they have seen just how beneficial it is to everyone. One community inspires the next, and so on, until we have created that worldwide utopia. One town may specialize in timber production, while the next specializes in mining and metallurgy, and the next in food production; in which case they can combine their efforts under the same system. Remember, there is a tremendous amount of free labor, so your town will need to create many new projects to utilize this abundant supply of 'man hours'.

We live in a world of abundance, and there is plenty for all of us, but our current economic system is based on scarcity, and this we must change. There is enough for everyone, but you can't have that product that is wrapped in plastic sitting on the shelf in the store, unless you pay money. Are the people that work in the store or the people who produce that item receiving the greatest benefit from the sale of that item? No, they are not. They receive some benefit from their labor, but the majority of the benefit goes to the corporation's upper management or the stockholders of the companies, who contributed zero labor to the production, transportation and sale of the item. Why do they benefit the most, when they have contributed the least?

"Because, they set up the system of production, manage it, or have invested the capital necessary for it to function," some may say.

Okay, we understand that, and it is okay for them to be compensated for their time and investment risk. But why do you think that they deserve a larger slice of the pie than the people who actually produce the items to be sold, or the services to be offered. That is not equality. That is not democracy, because in the corporate structure, if you choose to participate and get a job in that hierarchical system, you give up your rights to a democratic system at work. You are then dictated to and told to follow the corporate procedures that are set up for the best interests of the corporation, not you. Why is that? When we want to live, and aspire to be a democratic society, why do we give up that right when we go to work everyday; having no say in the means of production, the ethics of the business model, or the overall salary dispensation? We do not believe this to be a fair and equitable system of business for all, and overwhelmingly benefits those at the top, at the expense of those at the bottom. This is unconscionable and is completely contrary to the Ubuntu system. In the Ubuntu system, everything is controlled by a direct democracy. Your community has a

democratically elected mayor and town council which can then decide the best projects to fund, and set the standards of a fair and equitable distribution of the goods and services that are produced from the contribution of the people and for the benefit of all. If it is found that a particular individual on the council, or the mayor, has become corrupt and no longer serves the best interest of the people, they can be removed and a new leader can be elected. In this model, everyone has a say in the means of production, the ethics of how and why it is being done, as well as the fair distribution amongst all of the people.

We can already hear the 'buts', the 'what ifs' and the 'what about this', coming from inside your head, as they are concerns and questions that everyone will undoubtedly have. The beauty of it is, that these are all issues that will be worked out by themselves as the system progresses, or can be handled in a democratic fashion by the people and their individual local governments. We will just cover a few of the more popular questions that we know you want to ask, and you will see just how easy it can all be worked out.

- **Who is going to clean up all the waste, garbage, 'shit'?** The town council will decide, or create a committee to allocate the skills of each individual citizen to match the needs of the town and assign them to various projects accordingly. If you have no skills to offer, you can then be assigned to manual labor tasks like garbage pick up or farming for example, until you are trained in other areas in which you can then transfer to better serve the community. If you only have to pick up garbage, or pick strawberries in the field for 3 hours each week, and then get full access to the abundance your town has created, we are positive that there will be people lined up to take this job. Furthermore, we are sure that there is someone out there that wants to collect that garbage, or 'shit', to study it and perhaps use it for some scientific purpose or otherwise. There are people out there that specialize and have interests in many more things than you can possibly imagine!

- **What about human greed and people wanting to gain or horde more than their fair share?** This is fairly simple. Your town council will allocate the distribution of goods and services equally amongst all the citizens who participate depending on the quantity available. There should be enough for everyone as you have created an abundance. However, if an individual would like more than is available to them, they are free to continue working their regular jobs and buy whatever it is that they desire outside of the town's supply.

- **What about lazy people or those who don't wish to contribute?** No one is forced to participate, and they can go on with their lives as normal if they choose. The model begins with a strong majority of the people in the town electing to participate in the contributionism system, but there will always be

those who choose not to or delay joining. It won't take long for everyone to see the benefit of contributing to the town and any detractors will quickly come around. If they don't, no problem, they just don't benefit from the abundance that the community has created. We are confident in the fact that most people will want to participate, even contributing more than the required 3 hours per week as they have a desire to further help their community prosper, or that they have found a new passion that they want to pursue that directly benefits the community overall.

- **What about allocating the most desired pieces of property to build new homes for the people? Everyone wants waterfront property or that which has a beautiful view. How do we handle this issue?** No one will be kicked off of their land, or out of their existing homes and have it given over to the town for redistribution. Of course not everyone can have the most desirable plot of land next to the river or lake, as there is only a finite supply. Therefore, all new homes that are constructed and allocated to the citizens of the town, will be done so on a lottery system that gives everyone an equal chance. If you die with no living relatives to inherit your land, your home will then enter into the lottery system and be given to the winner. If this is unsatisfactory, then you are welcome to purchase a home outside of the town and get exactly what you want. This system works only when it is fair and equitable to all.

- **What if I want the town to build a pool at my house, or a giant waterslide?** You can submit your request to the town council, and if it is deemed to be fair and equitable to all, then they can approve it and build it for you. But, it is much more likely that they will choose to allocate the labor and resources of the town instead to build a community pool and water park for everyone to share. Again, if this is unsatisfactory to you, you are free to spend your own money and have a private contractor build it for you. It is not a closed society where only those who live in the town are allowed to enter or operate their businesses. Please feel free to do whatever you want with your own money on your own land, as long as it does not impede the other citizens of the town.

Many of the questions and problems that will come about, and there will be plenty for sure, will either work themselves out as the community continues to grow, or will be worked out in a democratic process by each individual town. One town may decide to handle a particular problem differently than the town next to them, and that's okay. The more solutions that we come up with to deal with every conceivable issue, will only add to the betterment of all in the end. Once this system has spread to other communities and countries, your town can then set up travel arrangements with the others, so that you can

visit many other places and share in the benefits of those communities the same as in your hometown while you are visiting. Before long, we can transform our socio-economic model and move away from money and the existing fiat currency system, as it will no longer be needed in order for us to live happy and productive lives.

The power and control of the world now lies in the hands of the few who control the supply, regulation and value of our money. We cannot do anything without it the way our current system is structured. We see just how corrupt and nefarious people and groups have become in their want to have ever more control of the money and resources of the world. They want more for themselves, which inevitably means less for everyone else. This is wrong, and not the way to structure a free and enlightened civilization. These people and groups (we know who they are now), have control over all the money, the national governments and the military, academic institutions, as well as the means of production of almost everything in the world. We cannot fight them, as they would crush us instantly with their money, weapons and tactics. We don't want to fight anyone anyways, as we believe in Love and the peaceful unification of All. So, the only way to fix this is to make them obsolete. We create a new system that is not based on money. They can have all the money they want, but if we don't use it anymore, as we have created our own system free from their fiat currency system, then their money will no longer have any value. They can swim in it like Scrooge McDuck if they want, but it will only ever then be valuable to them as we have moved humanity forward for the equality and betterment of All. We don't fight them head on, we simply go around them, leaving them as an archaic remnant of the past that will only be remembered in the history books as a dark age when greed and tyranny ruled our world.

They will absolutely not like this one bit, and will try everything in their power to stop us from achieving our utopia. However, we must remember that the real power lies with us, The People, and not them, the corporate banksters. We can adopt the anarchy model of small self government and reject the hierarchical authoritarian model of central government that rules from some distant capital far away from our homes. Instead we institute strong local governance, and reform our federal system to only handle national defense, international diplomacy, human rights, and trade disputes across state lines. That is really all that is required from a centralized federal government. For far too long has the federal system dictated to the people an authoritarian view of society and worked to institute the ideals of those few in power (the ones that have all the money at the top), while the people have been the victims. It is time to change all of that, and provide for our own liberty.

Here is a passage from the United States Declaration of Independence, written by Thomas Jefferson who would later be elected the 3rd President of the United States:

- “When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security.”

Here is an excerpt from a letter written by Thomas Jefferson, the 3rd President of the United States, to James Madison, the 4th President of the United States:

- “I hold it that a little rebellion now and then is a good thing, and is as necessary in the political world as storms in the physical.”

Truer words have very rarely been spoken, and it is exactly that which we are calling for; a rebellion from our current system in order to create a revolutionary new system that is fair and equitable for all of humanity. This will not be easy, it will take time to build, and there will be many bumps in the road, as has always been the case when fighting for freedom and justice. Again, we do not want to fight with violence, but with our love, and with the power we have united together. We reject the use of violence, and would only condone its use as a desperate measure of last resort to defend yourself, as it inevitably only leads to more violence. To be sure though, the corporate banksters will want us to resort to violence, even coaxing us to do so; goading us at every turn to succumb to violent temptations, because once that happens, they win and can quickly pulverize us. Violence is their way, and they are damn good at it. Make no mistake about it! Peace and love, nonviolent protest, passive non-cooperation, and diplomatic dissent, is the only way that we can achieve our goal, and that, they do not know how to combat. That they cannot fight. That they cannot demean as antagonistic. That will garner the support of others, even those who are employed by the despotic cabal to bring violence to our endeavor and crush us. No soldier, no policeman, no hired mercenary is going to arrest or bring violence to his own mother, grandmother or sister for peacefully working towards the betterment of their community or humanity overall. We must remember that the people that they will employ to crack down on our attempts, will be the very neighbors we wished well to when they went to join the military and sent away for training and war, the policeman we talk to every morning at the coffee shop; and they will not turn on us if they see that our intentions are pure and our strategy and tactics are that of peace and non-compliance to a system that has left the vast majority of us behind many years ago.

While we set up this new socio-economic system, we will need to continue to use money and the fiat currency system that is already in place, until such time as it has grown to a sufficient size and money simply becomes obsolete, as does their control and power over us.

Michael Tellinger is the person spearheading this new worldwide Ubuntu movement, and he has put it quite succinctly, “We use the tools of enslavement as tools of liberation.”

We recommend that everyone look up and further research the wonderful work that he is doing with the worldwide Ubuntu Contributionism movement, and the ‘One Small Town’ initiative. You can find more information at www.onesmalltown.org and through this portal you can share in the knowledge and experience of the other towns in the world who have already begun to implement this new system of liberation. Together we can build a brighter future and reach the promise land.

CHAPTER 31:
LET'S TALK SPECIFICS

While we are setting up this new utopian Ubuntu society, or perhaps we choose to reject it and continue with our current socio-economic system, let's go over some specific changes that we can begin implementing right now that will lead us further down the road to creating a better society and a more equitable system that we can all share in and be proud of. We will break this down into various segments and cover each of our specific suggestions one at a time. By no means will this be a full and complete compendium of the hurdles that we need to overcome, but only to recommend things that we can do now, and that we feel are of greatest import.

- **REFUSE TO BUY PRODUCTS THAT CONTAIN TOXIC CHEMICALS, THOSE WHICH ARE PRODUCED IN SWEATSHOPS OR FROM SLAVE LABOR**

  We must be diligent about what we purchase and how it was sourced. Most corporations do not care about how their products are made, only that they are made as cheaply as possible in order to maximize their profits. Many of your favorite brands and products are made from either slave labor, child labor, or in sweatshops overseas. This goes well beyond your Nike tennis shoes or your IPhone, but also all of the chocolate you eat. The cacao beans, which are the main ingredient in chocolate, are farmed and picked using slave wage labor at plantations in Africa and South America. Stop buying it and demand a fair wage for these desperate people in a far off country that do not have a voice, and are in fact being taken advantage of and abused. Be an informed consumer, and pay close attention to the ingredients or materials used in your favorite products. Make sure that they do not contain toxic chemicals and are sourced sustainably and fairly. A good tactic to use when you are shopping for food, is to read the ingredients list on the packaging before you buy it. If the ingredients list is filled with a bunch of stuff that you can't pronounce, then they are most likely artificial chemical additives that are unhealthy for you. Our bodies are not able to digest these chemicals as they are not natural, and will lead to a whole host of health issues because of this. Be smart, be aware, and just stop buying it. They will then have no choice but to either change or go out of business.

- **WE MUST ENACT LAWS TO BAN POISONOUS CHEMICALS IN OUR FOOD JUST LIKE IN EUROPE AND MANY OTHER PARTS OF THE WORLD**

  This should seem like a 'no brainer', but we still haven't done this in the U.S. because the Food and Drug Administration in America has been corrupted by the transnational corporate cabal. Call and write to your local state legislators and congressional representatives in Washington and demand that they make these

harmful chemicals illegal, the same as they are in Europe and many other places around the world. They have proven to be toxic and are the main reason for many of the health issues that people in America now face. As the old saying goes, “You are what you eat.” If we ingest these poisonous chemicals then it is absolutely going to cause negative health consequences. Our power is in how we choose to spend our money, and who we vote for. If we make this a priority, then the people in government will have two choices, continue taking money from the corrupting lobbyists who work for these evil corporations or lose their next election. It's as simple as that. Yes, they are evil, as they know perfectly well how dangerous these chemicals are, and they still choose to add them to almost every food item in our grocery stores!

- **DO NOT SHOP IN STORES THAT DO NOT ACCEPT CASH, FULLY REJECT A SOLELY DIGITAL CURRENCY SYSTEM**

  While you may no longer use cash, or only do so very infrequently, communicate to those shop owners and managers who do not accept cash as a form of payment, that you will stop shopping there unless they resume or begin accepting cash as a form of payment. This is a liberty issue, and as we have already explained, we cannot have a cashless society become normalized, as this is exactly what the cabal wants, and it is an instrumental part of their plan of total global domination. Before long, you will find this new cashless system to be so convenient that you will forget that cash ever existed and be subject to the whims of the totalitarian cabal, their credit scores, or more frightening, social credit/status rankings. Yes, private businesses are free to operate in any way they wish, however if we refuse to shop at those stores because of their business practices, they will quickly change their ways. Sure it might be cumbersome and inconvenient to carry and use cash, but think about the consequences of a cashless society. We are not saying that you should only use cash all the time, but use it enough to keep it as the primary system of payment, because to do otherwise will most assuredly lead to disastrous results.

- **DEMAND STRONG UNIONS, AND REFORM CURRENT UNIONS**

  Refuse to shop or support businesses that either do not have a union or actively suppress the formation of a union by their workers. The ability for citizens to 'collectively bargain' in order to negotiate for better pay, more comprehensive benefits and safer working conditions is a right that was enshrined in the U.S. Constitution. Large companies and the transnational corporate cabal hate this and actively seek to diminish the rights of the people to form strong unions or abolish them altogether. If you are currently in a union, take a more active role in weeding out corruption in your union, as this has been a problem for decades. If you neglect to take part in your union and think that it will run just fine by itself, then you are dead

wrong. As we have seen in years past, when the workers do not actively participate and monitor their union leaders, they can quickly be corrupted by the mafia and other organized crime elements, or infiltrated by the very corporations that they are collectively bargaining against. Stay active, stay involved.

- **DEMAND FAIR PRICES FROM CONTRACTORS TO BUILD INFRASTRUCTURE PROJECTS, SUCH AS BRIDGES, ROADS, RAILWAY SYSTEMS, ETC., SIMILAR TO THOSE IN EUROPE**

  It costs the U.S. taxpayers ten times as much to have a bridge, highway, railway, etc., built as it does in Europe. Why? Because of the corruption, kickbacks, and government red tape. In Europe they have comparable wages to that of the U.S., as well as similar raw material prices, so we should be able to contract and build various infrastructure projects for far less than we currently do. While corruption exists everywhere in the world, in America it has become legal, and just part of doing business. We must demand more accountability from our lawmakers on how our tax dollars are being spent. If American companies cannot build these projects for the same price as those in Europe, then we should contract those European companies to come to America and do it for us. Even just the threat of this will quickly change these businesses and ensure our tax money is spent properly. After all, that's capitalism, right?

- **START VOTING FOR 3RD PARTY OR INDEPENDENT CANDIDATES IN OUR ELECTIONS: LOCAL, STATE, FEDERAL**

  Get involved today and stop supporting the two party political system. Both the Democrat and the Republican political parties are corrupt! Neither one is any better than the other. Remember that both the left and right wings belong to the same corrupt bird. People do not vote for 3rd party candidates because they feel that they cannot win, that they will be throwing their vote away, or that they have to vote for this one particular candidate just to keep the other person out of office because they are far worse. This is a fallacy. The lesser of two evils, is still choosing evil. The devil you know is better than the devil you don't; is still siding with the devil. They are both horrible choices, and are akin to choosing either herpes or syphilis. Which venereal disease is best for me? This narrative, of a 3rd party candidate not being able to win, is propagated by the two party system and their minions in the media to keep voters from believing that it can actually happen. Most of the 3rd party candidates or independents are not bought and paid for by the transnational corporate cabal, and are really the only choice we have to break free of this nightmare. You are not throwing your vote away by voting for a 3rd party candidate, but you are if you continually vote for the same two party machine in which nothing ever fundamentally changes. There is a quote that is traditionally attributed to Albert

Einstein, “The definition of insanity is, doing the same thing over and over again and expecting a different result.” This is exactly what happens when we continually vote for the Democrats or the Republicans. Our allegiance should be with America first, not a political party. The world’s largest democracy, India, has dozens of different political parties, so we know that it is possible to have more than just two.

- **END THE FEDERAL RESERVE MONOPOLY ON OUR FINANCIAL INSTITUTION**

We must end the monopoly of our financial institution by private bankers who only have their own interests in mind and not that of the people. We already have a Department of Treasury which can handle the coining and regulation of our currency, and it is accountable to the citizens; unlike that of the Federal Reserve, which is about as federal as Federal Express. Since its inception, our currency has lost over 90% of its value, and it is directly responsible for the inflation of our currency for the last 100 years. The citizens get poorer while the banksters get richer. We must demand that Congress amend the Constitution to repeal the 16th Amendment and the Federal Reserve Act immediately and hand over control to the Department of the Treasury. We must institute a new economic model and ban our current fiat currency system. Our current system is based on debt and the full faith and credit of the United States government. As they have shown over the course of many decades to not be a credible institution of governance, the people have lost faith that our system is working for the betterment of the people. Instead, the FED is working for the wealthy elite, the military industrial complex and the transnational corporate cabal. Until such time as we have created a better system to replace our current economic model, we should return to the gold standard and have our currency backed by something of real value, not just the broken promises of politicians and banksters who continually seek to enrich themselves, at the expense of everyone else. Of course Congress won't do this as they are all bought and paid for by the banksters who control the FED, so that leads us to our next point.

- **DEMAND OUR STATE LEGISLATURES TO CONVENE AN ARTICLE V CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION**

We have tried to lobby our leaders in Washington, but they have not listened to the people, and things just keep getting worse. It is clear that the federal government is broken and refuses to enact laws that will secure our freedom and liberty. Therefore it is up to us, The People, to push our state legislatures to vote to convene a new Constitutional Convention as is the right of The People and enshrined in Article V of the United States Constitution. In doing so, the people can subvert the corrupt politicians in Washington and provide for our own security and prosperity. When this happens we must be diligent and aware of who we elect as delegates to attend this new Constitutional Convention, and what new amendments they are working to

enact. When we do this, all the cards are on the table and the entire Constitution can be rewritten. Therefore we must ensure that we do not lose our current rights and freedoms during this time but only to add to them. We have already laid out a short list in a previous chapter of amendments that should be enacted, but we will recap just a few here:

1) Repeal the 16th Amendment and the Federal Reserve Act.
2) Repeal the Electoral College Clause and have a direct democratic vote for the U.S. President, the same way we did with U.S. Senators with the 17th Amendment.
3) Money is not Free Speech and Corporations do not have the same rights as people, overturning the Supreme Court Ruling of 'Citizens United'.
4) Term limits for Senators and Representatives in Congress as well as Supreme Court Justices.
5) Federal law banning private campaign donations and lawmakers seeking employment after office as they already receive a retirement benefit from The People for their service to the country.
6) The right to bodily autonomy.
7) Universal health care as a human right to all citizens, similar to Europe.
8) Publicly funded or free college for all citizens, the same as in Europe.
9) Federal minimum wage that stays current with inflation and the cost of living.
10) Repeal the income tax on all wages concerning hourly labor and salary.
11) Balanced budget amendment so that we don't accrue more national debt.
12) Limit military spending as well as an annual audit of all Defense Department projects and private contracting companies.
13) Anti-gerrymandering amendment so politicians cannot move congressional voting lines to suit their chosen demographic.
14) Publically funded independent news media, so that we can get the truth.
15) Public education amendment which states that all funds for each state must be dispersed equally amongst all the school districts so that children do not suffer from financial discrimination because of where they live.
16) Whistle-blower protection for all news media publications and journalists so they are not imprisoned for telling The People the truth about government corruption and crimes against the people.
17) Voting day as a national holiday. If a communist country like Vietnam can do this, then it's probably something that the 'world's greatest democracy' should do as well. Don't ya think?
18) A nationwide direct democratic vote on all preemptive wars overseas. For decades Congress has shown that they are easily corrupted and have been derelict in their duty of giving approval to the Executive Branch to prosecute wars overseas. If the government feels that it is necessary to invade another

sovereign nation, then they need to make their case directly to the people and let us decide if it is worth dying for.

- **DEMAND THE RELEASE OR DEVELOPMENT OF FREE ENERGY OR LOW COST ENERGY TECHNOLOGY**

  This is absolutely vital to breaking free of the transnational corporate cabal control over humanity and allowing freedom to spread. We are still using the same technology to create power that we used 150 years ago. Yes solar, wind, and nuclear are a little better, but not much, and nowhere close to what we know is already possible. We know that private corporations and the government have been suppressing this technology for well over 100 years since the days of Nikola Tesla. This is abhorrent and is a crime against all of humanity; forcing people into servitude just to have power to drink clean water, grow food, and live happy and productive lives. We need to make this a priority, and demand better from our leaders. No excuses will work on this one. It's all about greed and the control over all of humanity and it needs to end now! We believe that the energy source of the future will be the exploitation of the electromagnetic fluctuations of the quantum vacuum, and plasmoid torsion field generators. For us to realize this, we need to fund more research into the structure of the quantum vacuum state and study its geometric dynamics. This must be done outside of the secretive black budget projects of the military industrial complex who have probably already figured this out, and are keeping it hidden from humanity.

- **WATER IS A HUMAN RIGHT**

  We have had the technological ability to desalinate ocean salt water since the 19th Century, we just haven't had the political will. This needs to end now! If we can fund 'Forever Wars' and all manner of other wasteful projects, we can absolutely afford to build desalination plants and pipelines all around the world and give everyone on the planet access to free, clean, freshwater that is essential for everyone on Earth to live. It is abhorrent that we have not already done this, and again, as always, it goes straight back to the control of humanity by the transnational corporate cabal. We need to demand that our leaders make this a priority immediately, and if they refuse, delay, or come up with excuses as to why we can't do this, we vote them out of office and elect people who will. It is our responsibility as 1st World nations to help lift up the others around the world who live in abject poverty because of their lack of access to fresh water and cheap reliable power. We have taken so much from other countries around the world, and now, it's well past time to give something back.

- **DEMAND OPEN CONGRESSIONAL HEARINGS ON THE RESEARCH OF DR. ANTHONY HOLLAND AND DR. ROYAL RAYMOND RIFE ON THE HEALING PROPERTIES OF ACOUSTICS**

  Congress needs to hold open hearings on the breakthrough healing power of acoustic resonance and subpoena the American Medical Association (A.M.A.), the Centers for Disease Control (C.D.C.) as well as the Department of Health and Human Services (D.H.H.S.) to testify. They should be tasked with either confirming the medical breakthroughs of Dr. Anthony Holland and Dr. Royal Raymond Rife or invalidating it using the all important 'Scientific Method'. If they cannot refute the science that these two visionaries have worked on to heal many incurable diseases, then we should immediately start to implement these treatments and cure the world once and for all of these horrific diseases. Yes, the multi-billion dollar pharmaceutical companies will not like this one bit, and will use their minions in the MainStream Media corptocracy to influence and sway public opinion, however we must allow the science to speak, and the rest will then soon fall silent.

- **DEMAND OPEN CONGRESSIONAL HEARINGS ON THE VALIDITY OF CLIMATE CHANGE**

  We all know that we are polluting this world, and that it needs to end now. However, we believe that the narrative surrounding 'climate change' and 'global warming' to be flawed and misleading, as we have already gone into detail about the ever changing dynamo that is our climate. We need to hear from the experts who dispute the claims about an excess of carbon in our atmosphere being the overall driving factor of this change. We need to address the ice-core samples from Greenland and Antarctica, the deep sea floor sediment core sample, and expose the reality of the carbon cycle, not just the scripted narrative that we have all been fed for the last few decades. Again, allow the scientific data to guide us to our conclusions, not just 'models' of the future based only on data from the last 150 years, that may or may not be correct. We have the science, now it is time to let the people know the truth.

- **CANCEL ALL 3RD WORLD DEBT**

  The nations of the 3rd World are deeply indebted to the 1st World nations. Why is this? We give them predatory loans that are purposefully designed so that they will not be able to pay them back. When the first default happens, these loans are designed to then allow the banksters to swoop in and take over control of the country's natural resources which are the real wealth of a nation; coal, oil, cobalt, gold, diamonds, lithium, etc. Make no mistake about it, these banks did not give these countries gold bars to spend, but only wrote in a new column on a bankroll or added a few extra digits to a computer screen, and BOOM, new money was created

for them. This new money was created out of 'thin air' and it is not like these banks or the transnational corporate cabal had to give up anything real in order to give out these loans. It is a complete and total scam, as is our entire financial system. It is only in place to keep the boot on the necks of these nations, in order to keep them poor and subservient to the 1st World, all the while pillaging their resources for greed and geopolitical world domination by a few despotic elite banksters.

- **STOP SUPPORTING AND PROPPING UP DICTATORS AROUND THE WORLD**

America does not support democracy around the world. This is another fallacy. We support good corporate investment opportunities and strategic military objectives to maintain the New World Order, which is that of the transnational corporate cabal. We need to immediately stop giving all foreign aid to countries that are not democracies and those run by dictators and thugs. Our strategic goals should be that of peace and democracy, not of good quarterly earning reports for stockholders. While there are many countries that are not democracies around the world who are in desperate need of aid, we must then insist on certain criteria to be met in order for us to give such aid; whether it be food aid, money, etc.. We must demand that all foreign aid come with democratic elections with international observers, with all aid being distributed by either our own U.S. military or reputable international organizations to ensure that the aid gets to the people for whom it is intended and not end up in the hands of organized crime syndicates or the dictator and their 'friends'. Furthermore, we immediately stop the export of all weapons of war to nations that are not democracies, and put an end to our involvement in the internal affairs of other nations outside of giving humanitarian aid.

- **END ALL FEDERAL SUBSIDIES THAT DO NOT GO DIRECTLY TO THE PEOPLE**

If we want to have a 'Market Capitalist' system, then let's not just 'pay it lip service', but actually do it. If a company cannot stand up on its own, then we watch as it falls. Banks, airlines, energy companies, factory farming, you name it. They can either have a good business model that the people support or they don't. When the government picks winners and losers, choosing to support this company or that industry, it undermines the entire system. Too big to fail? Yes, America is, and that's exactly what is happening with our current federal subsidies program. If the system we have in place requires that the taxpayer subsidize a certain industry or company, then the system is not sustainable and must be changed. If however, the government feels so strongly about propping up a certain industry or company, then it should be put to a direct democratic vote by the people. Congress cannot be trusted as it has already been bought and paid for by those same corporations and banks who receive the vast majority of the federal subsidies.

- **DIRECT DEMOCRATIC VOTING ON ALL MAJOR POLICY ISSUES**

  Yes, it is possible to have a direct democratic vote by all the people, and have it done in a timely manner. Almost everyone in America now has a smartphone or access to the internet in one way or another, and if it is secure enough for us to do our banking through, then it should be safe enough for direct democratic voting on many different issues. Many would argue that the people cannot be trusted to make these kinds of important decisions and that's why we need the experts to do it. Well, explain it to them, and if you can't explain it to them in a comprehensive fashion, then you yourself do not understand it, and therefore should not be allowed to vote on it either. Some may say that the majority of people are not smart enough to understand the subtle nuances involved, or it's too complicated for the average citizen. Then we need to reform our education system so that we have a country of well informed, highly educated citizens. You know, like a superpower should have!

- **REFORM OUR EDUCATION SYSTEM**

  First, our teachers should be some of the highest paid people in the nation. If our children are our most valuable resource, then we should make sure that the people that spend the most time with them outside of the home are compensated accordingly. Every school should look like a palace, and have the same technology that our space agency N.A.S.A. uses. We need to ensure that all children have equal access to music and art classes, foreign language classes, farming and botany lessons, and have a required class teaching all high school students about all of the various religious faiths around the world. This will ensure that our children are well versed in the religions of many other people in the world. Since America is the 'melting pot' of the world, it will help them to better understand their neighbors, friends and others that they will undoubtedly meet throughout the course of their lives. This is not to endorse any one religion, but to encourage empathy and build a better understanding of the world and the people that populate it. It is our history, for better or worse! Lastly, mandate as a condition of graduating, that all high school students spend one summer semester abroad between their junior and senior years doing volunteer work in a 3rd World country. There is no better educational experience one can have than traveling. Helping to lift up impoverished people in other parts of the world will be a transformative experience and help to spawn empathy, tolerance, compassion, acceptance and understanding of the people we share this planet with. Our world is lacking terribly in all of these aspects and we should be leading the way here. Are we the greatest nation on Earth, or not? A great nation would absolutely do this!

- **REQUIRE TWO YEARS OF CIVIL SERVICE AFTER GRADUATING FROM HIGH SCHOOL, COLLEGE OR TRADE SCHOOL**

  The taxpayers have just paid for your education (hopefully), and now it is time to give something back. Whether that be a term of military service, teaching in schools, healthcare, senior care, humanitarian relief, etc. This will help to solidify a well rounded education and ensure that not only are the American people well cared for, but that we have then done everything possible to mold the best citizens in the world that will carry us into the future.

- **FUND MORE ARCHEOLOGICAL RESEARCH AROUND THE WORLD**

  We need to fund more archeological research around the world and open up various locations, such as the Grand Canyon, to investigators so that we can further understand our past. You'd be surprised at how many sites are off limits to researchers, and we have to ask ourselves why? The vast tunnel system underneath the Giza Plateau in Egypt, the pyramids in China, the digging out of the Moai Statues on Easter Island, and many others, could hold valuable clues to help us unlock some of the mysteries that confound us. Surely, the Smithsonian Institute should open its doors and allow unfettered access to all of its secrets, as it is funded by the U.S. taxpayer. Let us in, or lose your funding. Pretty simple! Beyond that, it should be a goal of each of us to do more research into our own origins, history and traditions to better understand them as more than just some arcane ritual we go through during specific times of the year. We need to take a deeper dive into many of these topics and demand better from our academic institutions and governmental professionals. If they have data or evidence that can dispute some of the more fantastic claims made by various groups or individuals, then they should present it for all to see. Many times, they instead choose to attack, criticize or even demean others who hold contrary ideas, and label these people as 'pseudoscientists', instead of actually presenting any kind of evidence to prove them to be wrong. First of all, this is not professional behavior, and second, it only goes to prove just how much they are trying to be gatekeepers of the truth instead of investigators. If these so-called 'pseudoscientists' are indeed completely wrong, then it should be quite easy for those 'professionals' and 'institutions' to bring forth evidence to prove just how wrong they are. However, when they cannot do this, it only shows just how scared they are of actually revealing the truth, or that the truth might threaten their place in their particular field of study or academic position.

- **CRITICAL RACE THEORY AND OUR ACTUAL HISTORY**

  Yes, the United States, and many other countries around the world have an extrodinarily dark history when it comes to how it has treated others over the centuries. This is our true history, and yes it can be disturbing. We must remember that discomfort is where growth happens. It is absolutely critical that we understand the true history and how our ancestors systematically abused, enslaved, killed, discriminated against, and did everything in their power to strip the black, brown and red people of any sort of humanity for hundreds of years. Whether it be stealing their land, pillaging their resources, using them as indentured servants, enslaving them and shipping them across oceans to build the wealth of the few elite, or just straight up slaughtering them, this is what happened, and if we do not learn about it, then it will happen again. None of us that are alive today did any of these things, and we should not feel guilty about it, but we should feel empathy and compassion for those whose ancestors suffered horrific abuses in order to build the country we now enjoy. We must be aware of the systematic downtroddening of the various groups of people over the decades, leading right up unto this very day. If you think racism is dead in the world, you are sorely mistaken. It exists in every corner of this world that we have traveled to, and it can no longer be tolerated. Yes, it still happens in America too, as people of color on average make less money for doing the same jobs as someone who is white (same with women vs. men), and it is much more difficult for a person of color to get a loan for a home or business, especially if it is in a predominantly white or affluent neighborhood. Using the current system of ‘property taxes’ to fund local school districts, means that the affluent and mostly white neighborhoods have amazing schools for their children as they have higher home values and thus higher property taxes. While lower income neighborhoods, usually those of color, have lower property values and thus lower taxes to put towards their schools. The system itself is inherently flawed and needs to be reworked in order to ensure equity and equality for all. This is not just some problem from history that we do not need to worry about today, as the legacy of racism and discrimination is still deeply seated in our system and culture. If the people and their children could endure centuries of slavery and slaughter, your children will survive learning about it in school; the same as the children in Germany being required to learn about the holocaust. We can change this, but only when we are honest with ourselves and truly seek justice and equality for all. How we go about implementing this change however is a discussion that we as a nation need to have together. Let’s start talking!

- **DEMAND THAT CONGRESS REOPEN THE INVESTIGATION INTO THE ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT KENNEDY AND SEPTEMBER 11TH, 2001**

  This is not a conspiracy theory. Okay it is a conspiracy, against the American people, and it needs to be brought to light. The science, the physics, of both of these tragedies do not match the official narrative that was given to the American people. We were lied to. There is just no easy way to say it. There are only two possibilities: 1) There are new physical laws of science that we have not been made aware of, or 2) the people were lied to by the government to cover-up these two crimes. Many people are of the opinion that to reopen these investigations could be painful or damage the reputation of the United States. We would argue that it is much more damaging to not know the truth. Only when we can admit our mistakes and work to make sure that tragedies such as these never happen again, will we be strong and reclaim our status and credibility with the world, and begin to have faith in our institutions once again.

- **PUBLICALLY CALL OUT THOSE WHO HAVE SWORN ALLEGIANCE TO SECRET SOCIETIES OR PRIVATE GROUPS**

  We must research our elected leaders, and those we appoint to powerful positions in government, to ensure that their true faith and allegiance is with the United States of America (or your particular home country) first and foremost, not to a secret society or other organization that is not transparent to the people. It is up to us, The People, to demand that our leaders come clean about their allegiances. If they refuse to talk about their membership in these secret societies, we publicly call them out and refuse to elect or appoint them to any sort of government office. Secret societies have always existed, and will continue to exist, however we should not allow them to attain any sort of power in our government that may allow them to work towards a goal that is not strictly for the betterment of The People.

- **BECOME MORE AWARE OF THE FREQUENCIES THAT SURROUND US**

  More and more in our modern age, we are surrounded by artificial acoustic frequencies that do not resonate with the natural frequencies of our bodies and of Mother Earth. It is up to each and everyone of us to work to minimize our exposure to these artificial acoustic frequencies that are having a negative effect on our minds, bodies, and spirits. Remember our brain waves are nothing more than acoustic frequencies and can be easily manipulated. Through the use of certain acoustic frequencies we can do many wondrous things; whether through meditation and listening to the Solfeggio Frequencies in our daily lives, or through the healing power of sound as discovered by Dr. Rife and Dr. Holland. Moreover, we should stop supporting musicians who only release their music which is based on the tuning to

A4 440 Hz, instead choosing to support musicians who produce their music using the tuning of A4 432 Hz that is more intune with our natural harmonics. Sound is the power of creation, so let's start using it as such and those true musicians who seek to entertain and enlighten us will absolutely come on board quickly. This will have the added benefit of separating out those who only seek to manipulate and brainwash us, as they will continue using the same A4 440 Hz that is the preferred tuning of those that wish to dominate us, not inspire us.

While many of these suggestions of how to implement real change for the betterment of all of humanity are focused on the United States, as it is the 'Big Kahuna' in the world, and the one country that has the most influence on the rest of the planet, there are many things that everyone in the world can do to make the change. We need to be more empathetic to one another. Learn about each other's cultures more so that we can have a greater understanding of who we are as a civilization. It is the responsibility of each and everyone of us to make the individual changes in our own lives, everyday, that can lead to a greater societal change overall. It is the responsibility of those of us in the 1st World, that have taken so much from the rest of the world, to help lift these countries and their people up from poverty, and decisively put an end to the transnational corporate cabal's game of keeping their boot on the necks of these nations and exploiting their people and resources. We need to hold these criminals accountable for their behavior and enact laws to ensure that the kind of depravity we now see in our world, will never again be allowed to take place.

CHAPTER 32:
WORDS OF WISDOM

Throughout our journey here we have quoted many visionaries, luminaries, scientific geniuses and spiritual leaders. We would now like to share even more 'Words of Wisdom' from some of the world's greatest minds, as they have not only inspired us over the years, but their words are of profound importance which can help us to further understand, 'What the Hell is Going On?' You are not alone, and many of the facts, truths and topics we have discussed here are things that some of the world's most highly regarded figures have also expressed. Our goal is to help chart a new path forward to help bring about a brighter future for humanity, which is only just around the corner. Only through learning the true history of our world, can we begin to grasp the situation we are now in, and how to go about affecting positive change for the betterment of all. We encourage all to take some time and reflect upon the words of these brilliant and beautiful minds, so that each and everyone of us can make the shift in our own consciousness, and thus the world overall. Enjoy!

- It is better to conquer yourself than to win a thousand battles. Then the victory is yours. It cannot be taken from you, not by angels or by demons, heaven or hell. - Siddartha Guatama Buddha
- The masses have never thirsted after truth. They turn aside from everything that is not to their taste, preferring to deify error, if error seduce them. Whoever can supply them with illusions is easily their master; whoever attempts to destroy their illusion is always their victim. - Gustav Le Bon
- It is not for nothing that our age cries out for the 'Redeemer Personal', for the one who can emancipate himself from the grip of the 'Collective Psychosis' and save at least his own soul, who lights a beacon of hope for others, proclaiming that here is at least one man who has succeeded in extricating himself from the fatal identity with the group psyche. - Carl Jung
- You never change things by fighting the existing reality. To change something, build a new model that makes the existing model obsolete. - Buckminster Fuller
- The strength of a person's spirit is measured by how much 'truth' he can tolerate, or more precisely, to what extent he needs to have it diluted, disgusted, sweetened, muted, falsified. - Friedrich Nietzche
- All great truths begun as blasphemies. - George Bernard Shaw
- The fact that the sheep take sides in the butchers' argument does not change the fate of the sheep.- Sumerian Proverb
- The more of life we convert into money, the more money we need in order to live. - Charles Eisenstein

- The capacity to be alone is the capacity to love. It may look paradoxical to you, but it is not. It is an existential truth: only those people who are capable of being alone are capable of love, of sharing, of going into the deepest core of the other person - without possessing the other, without becoming dependent on the other, without reducing the other to a thing, and without becoming addicted to the other. They allow the other absolute freedom, because they know that if the other leaves, they will be as happy as they are now. Their happiness cannot be taken by the other, because it is not given by the other. - Osho
- Remember, it didn't start with gas chambers. It started with politicians dividing the people with 'us vs. them.' It started with intolerance and hate speech, and when people stopped caring, became desensitized, and turned a blind eye, it became a slippery slope to genocide. - Auschwitz Museum
- What we now want is closer contact and better understanding between individuals and communities all over the Earth, and the elimination of egoism and pride which is always prone to plunge the world into primeval barbarism and strife. Peace can only come as a natural consequence of Universal enlightenment. - Nikola Tesla
- All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident. - Arthur Schopenhauer
- The general population doesn't know what's happening, and it doesn't even know that it doesn't know. - Noam Chomsky
- The simple step of the courageous individual is to not take part in the lie. - Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn
- My point, once again, is not that those ancient people told literal stories and we are now smart enough to take them symbolically, but that they told them symbolically and we are now dumb enough to take them literally. - J.D. Crossan
- Your enemy is not the refugee. Your enemy is the one who made him a refugee. - Willie Nelson
- To be wealthy and honored in an unjust society is a disgrace. - Confucius
- I don't think it's quite that simple. Some people never observe anything. Life just happens to them. They get by on little more than a kind of dumb persistence, and they resist with anger and resentment anything that might lift them out of that false serenity. - Frank Herbert
- Having an independent nature will irritate those who have lost their identity to the illusion of control. Your free spirit reminds them of how heavy they feel. Don't get weighed down by the opinions of others. Fly free and just be. - Erin Chatters
- We have been programmed to live in a fearful vibration. Why? Because a fearful person is obedient. Fear is a weapon that can be used to control the mind. A conscious person leans into fear and discomfort. They question things. They challenge things and don't blindly believe what they are told. As you awaken and walk this path, you will feel very isolated at times, but please know you are not alone. - Jake Woodard

- Our culture has bred consumers and addicts. We eat too much, buy too much, and want too much. We set ourselves on the fruitless mission of filling the gaping hole within us with material things. Blindly, we consume more and more, believing we are hungry for more food, status, or money, yet really we are hungry for connection. - Vironika Tugaleva
- The price of apathy towards public affairs is to be ruled by evil men. - Plato
- If someone is able to show me that what I think or do is not right, I will happily change, for I seek the truth, by which no one was ever truly harmed. It is the person who continues in his self-deception and ignorance who is harmed. - Marcus Aurelius
- An imbalance between rich and poor is the oldest and most fatal ailment of all republics. - Plutarch
- Please try to remember that what they believe, as well as what they do and cause you to endure, does not testify to your inferiority, but to their inhumanity. - James Baldwin
- If you are filled with pride, then you will have no room for wisdom. - African Proverb
- If you find from your own experience that something is a fact and it contradicts what some authority has written down, then you must abandon the authority and base your reasoning on your own findings. - Leonardo da Vinci
- When you have made evil the means of survival, do not expect men to remain good. Do not expect them to stay moral and lose their lives for the purpose of becoming the fodder of the immoral. Do not expect them to produce, when production is punished and looting rewarded. - Ayn Rand
- We live in capitalism. Its power seems inescapable. So did the divine right of kings. Any human power can be resisted and changed by human beings. Resistance and change often begin in art, and very often in our art, the art of words. - Ursula K. Leguin
- Truth ultimately is all we have. - Julian Assange
- An evil enemy will burn his own nation to the ground to rule over the ashes. - Sun Tzu
- People don’t realize how hard it is to speak the truth, to a world full of people that don’t realize they’re living a lie. - Edward Snowden
- We can easily forgive a child who is afraid of the dark; the real tragedy of life is when men are afraid of the light. - Plato
- Do the thing you fear and the death of fear is certain. - Ralph Waldo Emerson
- The perfect dictatorship would have the appearance of democracy, but would basically be a prison without walls in which the prisoners would not even dream of escaping. It would essentially be a system of slavery, where, through consumption and entertainment, the slaves would love their servitude. - Aldous Huxley
- I don’t think there’s such a thing as an intelligent mega-rich person. For who with a fine mind can look out upon this world and horde what can nourish a thousand souls. - Kabir Das
- If nature is your teacher, your soul will awaken. - Johann Goethe

- Make no mistake about it - enlightenment is a destructive process. It has nothing to do with becoming better or being happier. Enlightenment is the crumbling away of untruth. It's seeing through the facade of pretense. It's the complete eradication of everything we imagined to be true. - Adyashanti
- Those who are able to see beyond the shadows and lies of their culture will never be understood let alone believed by the masses. - Plato
- A new world must be born, a world that would justify the sacrifices offered by humanity. This new world must be a world in which there shall be no exploitation of the weak by the strong, of the good by the evil; where there will be no humiliation of the poor by the violence of the rich; where the products of intellect, science and art will serve society for the betterment and beautification of life, and not individuals for achieving wealth. - Nikola Tesla
- Be wary of the man who urges an action in which he himself incurs no risk. - Seneca
- I'm for truth, no matter who tells it. I'm for justice, no matter who it is for or against. I'm a human being first and foremost, and as such, I'm for whoever and whatever benefits humanity as a whole. - Malcolm X
- They fear love because it creates a world they can't control. - George Orwell
- What does the money machine eat? It eats youth, spontaneity, life, beauty, and, above all, it eats creativity. It eats quality and shits quantity. - William S. Burroughs
- The mark of a civilized man is his willingness to re-examine his most cherished beliefs. - Oliver Wendell Holmes Jr.
- The universities do not teach all things; so a doctor must seek out old wives, gypsies, sorcerers, wandering tribes, old robbers, and such outlaws and take lessons from them. A doctor must be a traveler; knowledge is experience. - Paracelsus
- Competition is the law of the jungle, but cooperation is the law of civilization. - Peter Kropotkin
- There is nothing noble in being superior to your fellow men. True nobility lies in being superior to your former self. - Ernest Hemingway
- Awareness of ignorance is the beginning of wisdom. - Socrates
- We are fast approaching the stage of the ultimate inversion: the stage where the government is free to do anything it pleases, while the citizens may act only by permission; which is the stage of the darkest periods of human history, the stage of rule by brute force. - Ayn Rand
- Nothing is more surprising than the easiness with which the many are governed by the few. - David Hume
- Proper use of the brain is not endorsed by federal governments nor huge corporations involved in serious financial profit from a brainwashed and enslaved population. Mild discomfort may occur as confusing independent thought challenges popular views of the world. - Timothy Leary
- A noble heart will refuse happiness built on the misfortune of others. - Saadi

- Beware of overconcern for money, or position, or glory. Someday you will meet a man who cares for none of these things. Then you will know how poor you are. - Rudyard Kipling
- Truth does not become more true by virtue of the fact that the entire world agrees with it, nor less so even if the whole world disagrees with it. - Maimonides
- There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it. - Aldous Huxley
- The most important relationship we can all have is the one you have with yourself, the most important journey you can take is one of self-discovery. To know yourself, you must spend time with yourself, you must not be afraid to be alone. Knowing yourself is the beginning of all wisdom. - Aristotle
- The best way to keep a prisoner from escaping is to make sure he never knows he's in prison. - Fyodor Dostoevsky
- Ignorance, the root and stem of all evil. - Plato
- Victory is reserved for those who are willing to pay its price. - Sun Tzu
- Any man can make mistakes, but only an idiot persists in his error. - Marcus Tullius Cicero
- We're all God in disguise. Jesus found that out, and they crucified him for saying so. - Alan Watts
- Only a fool fights by the ground rules that his enemy has laid down for him. - Malcolm X
- Reality cannot be ignored except at a price; and the longer the ignorance is persisted in, the higher and more terrible becomes the price that must be paid. - Aldous Huxley
- To truly know the world, look deeply within your own being; to truly know yourself, take real interest in the world. - Rudolf Steiner
- I would rather have questions that can't be answered than answers that can't be questioned. - Richard Feynmen
- Educate the children and it won't be necessary to punish the men. - Pythagoras
- Resistance to the organized mass can be affected only by the man who is as well organized in his individuality as the mass itself. - Carl Jung
- It is now highly feasible to take care of everybody on Earth at a higher standard of living than any have ever known. It no longer has to be you or me. Selfishness is unnecessary. War is obsolete. It is a matter of converting our high technology from weaponry to livingry. - Buckminster Fuller
- We protect our minds by an elaborate system of abstractions, ambiguities, metaphors and similes from the reality we do not wish to know too clearly; we lie to ourselves, in order that we may still have the excuse of ignorance, the alibi of stupidity and incomprehension. - Aldous Huxley

- The deep critical thinker has become the misfit of the world, this is not a coincidence. To maintain order and control you must isolate the intellectual, the sage, the philosopher, the savant before their ideas awaken the people. - Carl Jung
- It is the duty of every man, as far as his ability extends, to detect and expose delusion and error. - Thomas Paine
- If you hate someone, then you are defeated by him. - Confucius
- Selfishness, my brother, is the cause of blind superiority, and superiority creates clanship, and clanship creates authority which leads to discord and subjugation. - Kahlil Gibran
- It is the responsibility of intellectuals to speak the truth and expose lies. - Noam Chomsky
- We are at war and have been for thousands and thousands of years. You must arm yourselves with knowledge and truth. Because we do battle with ignorance, deception and lies. - Gavin Nascimento
- Man is free at the instant he wants to be. - Voltaire
- The comfort of the rich depends upon an abundant supply of the poor. - Voltaire
- When the doors of perception are cleansed, we will see things as they truly are, infinite. - William Blake
- When you see corruption being rewarded and honesty becoming a self-sacrifice, you may know that your society is doomed. - Ayn Rand
- The smart way to keep people passive and obedient is to strictly limit the spectrum of acceptable opinion, but allow very lively debate within that spectrum. - Noam Chomsky
- Avoid the precepts of those thinkers whose reasoning is not confirmed by experience. - Leonardo da Vinci
- People try to do all sorts of clever and difficult things to improve life instead of doing the simplest, easiest thing - refusing to participate in activities that make life bad. - Leo Tolstoy
- When stupidity is considered patriotism, it is unsafe to be intelligent. - Isaac Asimov
- When the mob governs, man is ruled by ignorance; when the church governs, he is ruled by superstition; and when the state governs, he is ruled by fear. Before men can live together in harmony and understanding, ignorance must be transmuted into wisdom, superstition into an illumined faith and fear into love. - Manly P. Hall
- Once you make that connection to nature, you see things in a different light, and once that bond is made, it can never be broken, it just grows stronger. - Markus Newman
- My destination is no longer a place, rather a new way of seeing. - Marcel Proust
- The man who moves a mountain begins by carrying away small stones. - Confucius
- When the rich rob the poor it's called business. When the poor fight back it's called violence. - Mark Twain
- Whenever you find yourself on the side of the majority, it is time to pause and reflect. - Mark Twain

- If you would be a real seeker after truth, it is necessary that at least once in your life you doubt, as far as possible, all things.- Rene Descartes
- When any government, or any church for that matter, undertakes to say to its subjects, 'This you may not read, this you may not see, this you are forbidden to know', the end result is tyranny and oppression no matter how holy the motives. - Robert Heinlein
- When wealth is passed off as merit, bad luck is seen as bad character. This is how ideologues justify punishing the sick and the poor. But poverty is neither a crime nor a character flaw. Stigmatize those who let people die, not those who struggle to live. - Sarah Kendzior
- There are no nations! There is only humanity. And if we don't come to understand that right soon, there will be no nations, because there will be no humanity. - Isaac Asimov
- Love casts out fear; but conversely fear casts out love. And not only love. Fear also casts out intelligence, casts out goodness, casts out all thought of beauty and truth. - Aldous Huxley
- If we wish to diminish the love of money which, we are told, is the root of all evil, the first step must be the creation of a system in which everyone has enough and no one has too much. - Bertrand Russell
- Collective fear stimulates herd instinct, and tends to produce ferocity toward those who are not regarded as members of the herd. - Bertrand Russell
- The system will collapse, if we refuse to buy what they are selling - their ideas, their version of history, their wars, their weapons, their notions of inevitability. Remember this: We be many and they be few. They need us more than we need them. Another world is not only possible, she is on her way. On a quiet day, I can hear her breathing. - Arundhati Roy
- They love their chains. They forget all about who they really are. And if you try to remind them, they hate you for it, they feel like you're trying to steal their most precious possession. - Jim Morrison
- As far as we can discern, the sole purpose of human existence is to kindle a light of meaning in the darkness of mere being. - Carl Jung
- Armies are created to protect an established system, not people. In the future, an educated humanity will not stand for war. - Jacques Fresco
- Fortunately some are born with spiritual immune systems that sooner or later give rejection to the illusory worldview grafted upon them from birth through social conditioning. They begin sensing that something is amiss, and start looking for answers. Inner knowledge and anomalous outer experiences show them a side of reality others are oblivious to, and so begins the journey of awakening. Each step of the journey is made by following the heart instead of the crowd, and by choosing knowledge over veils of ignorance. - Henri Bergson
- Knowledge makes a man unfit to be a slave. - Fredrick Douglass

- There are two ways to be fooled: one is to believe what isn't true, the other is to refuse to believe what is true. - Soren Kierkegaard
- Disobedience is the true foundation of liberty. The obedient must be slaves. - Henry David Thoreau
- Liberty consists in the freedom to do everything which injures no one else; hence the exercise of the natural rights of each man has no limits except those which assure to the other members of the society the enjoyment of the same rights. - Marquis de La Fayette
- No one owns the water. No one owns the land. No one owns the oceans. No one owns the sands. These are given by our Mother Earth. The planet provides for free. Only by hands of the greedy does the Earth require a fee. - Poet Christopher
- All tyrannies rule through fraud and force, but once the fraud is exposed they must rely exclusively on force. - George Orwell
- We have deluded ourselves into believing the myth that capitalism grew and prospered out of the Protestant ethic of hard work and sacrifice. The fact is that capitalism was built on the exploitation and suffering of black slaves and continues to thrive on the exploitation of the poor; both black and white, here and abroad. - Martin Luther King Jr.
- The actual trouble is that profit is identified entirely with money, as distinct from the real profit of living with dignity and elegance in beautiful surroundings. - Alan Watts
- Most people, including ourselves, live in a world of relative ignorance. We are even comfortable with that ignorance, because it is all we know. When we first start facing the truth, the process may be frightening, and many people run back to their old lives. But if you continue to see truth, you will eventually be able to handle it better. In fact, you want it more! It's true that many people around you now may think you are weird or even a danger to society, but you don't care. Once you've tasted the truth, you won't ever want to go back to being ignorant. - Socrates
- One of the saddest lessons of history is this: if we've been bamboozled long enough, we tend to reject any evidence of the bamboozle. We're no longer interested in finding out the truth. The bamboozle has captured us. It's simply too painful to acknowledge, even to ourselves, that we've been taken. Once you give a charlatan power over you, you almost never get it back. - Carl Sagan
- It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled. - Mark Twain

Concerning the spiritual realm and the scientific realm coming together in a harmonious union, here are some quotes from a few of the most respected physicists in the world.

- It's important to understand that you are not separate from the dynamics that create supernovas, stars, galaxies, Universes and the Planck scale structure of spacetime. You are an integral part of this flow of information. And what you call your body and the complexity of the biology around you, the fractal nature of trees, plants and so on. It all emerges from this stream of information, including what you think of as your consciousness. - Nassim Haramein
- The notion that science and spirituality are somehow mutually exclusive does a disservice to both. - Carl Sagan
- The Bhagavad Gita is the most beautiful philosophical song existing in any known tongue. - Erwin Schrodinger
- Access to the Vedas is the greatest privilege this century may claim over all previous centuries. - Robert Oppenheimer
- I go into the Upanishads to ask questions. - Niels Bohr
- The Hindu religion is the only one of the world's great faiths dedicated to the idea that the Cosmos itself undergoes an immense, indeed an innate, number of deaths and rebirths. - Carl Sagan
- All perceptible matter comes from a primary substance, or tenuity beyond conception, filling all space, the Akasha or a luminiferous ether, which is acted upon by the life-giving Prana or creative force, calling into existence, in neverending cycles, all things and phenomena. - Nikola Tesla

We would like to end this chapter on 'Words of Wisdom' with a few quotes from one of the foremost thinkers and brilliant human beings of our time, Albert Einstein. All of the following quotes come from his beautiful mind. Enjoy!

- The world is a dangerous place to live, not because of the people who are evil, but because of the people who don't do anything about it.
- I didn't arrive at my understanding of the fundamental laws of the Universe through my rational mind.
- Time and space are not conditions in which we live, but modes by which we think.
- Physical concepts are free creations of the human mind, and are not, however it may seem, determined by the external world.
- Time does not exist – we invented it. Time is what the clock says. The distinction between the past, present and future is only a stubbornly persistent illusion.

- I think 99 times and find nothing. I stop thinking, swim in silence, and the truth comes to me.
- The intellect has little to do on the road to discovery. There comes a leap in consciousness, call it intuition or what you will, the solution comes to you and you don't know how or why.
- A human being experiences himself, his thoughts and feelings as something separated from the rest, a kind of optical delusion of consciousness. This delusion is a kind of prison for us, restricting us to our personal desires and to affection for a few persons nearest to us. Our task must be to free ourselves from this prison by widening our circle of compassion to embrace all living creatures and the whole of nature in its beauty.
- Our separation from each other is an optical illusion.
- When something vibrates, the electrons of the entire Universe resonate with it. Everything is connected. The greatest tragedy of human existence is the illusion of separateness.
- Reality is merely an illusion, albeit a very persistent one.
- We are souls dressed up in sacred biochemical garments and our bodies are the instruments through which our souls play their music.
- When you examine the lives of the most influential people who have ever walked among us, you discover one thread that winds through them all. They have been aligned first with their spiritual nature and only then with their physical selves.
- The true value of a human being can be found in the degree to which he has attained liberation from the self.
- The ancients knew something, which we seem to have forgotten.
- The more I learn of physics, the more I am drawn to metaphysics.
- One thing I have learned in a long life: that all our science, measured against reality, is primitive and childlike. We still do not know one thousandth of one percent of what nature has revealed to us. It is entirely possible that behind the perception of our senses, worlds are hidden of which we are unaware.
- I'm not an atheist. The problem involved is too vast for our limited minds. We are in the position of a little child entering a huge library filled with books in many languages. The child knows someone must have written those books.
- The common idea that I am an atheist is based on a big mistake. Anyone who interprets my scientific theories this way, did not understand them.
- Everything is determined, every beginning and ending, by forces over which we have no control. It is determined for the insect, as well as for the star. Human beings, vegetables, or cosmic dust, we all dance to a mysterious tune, intoned in the distance by an invisible piper.
- The religion of the future will be a cosmic religion. It will transcend a personal God and avoid dogma and theology.
- Energy cannot be created or destroyed, it can only be changed from one form to another.

- Everything is energy and that is all there is to it. Match the frequency of the reality you want and you can not help but get that reality. It can be no other way. This is not philosophy. This is physics.
- I am happy because I want nothing from anyone. I do not care about money. Decorations, titles or distinctions mean nothing to me. I do not crave praise. I claim credit for nothing. A happy man is too satisfied with the present to dwell too much on the future.

CHAPTER 33:
THE FUTURE IS HERE

There are many issues, and many people suffering in this world, and usually with the support and/or tacit consent of the 1st World. We want peace, you want peace, everyone in this world wants peace. Okay, maybe there's a handful of people that don't, but they are the minority and we are the majority. We must work together and be vigilant to ensure that our governments work towards this end and no other. If we have peace in this world, then we can begin to institute real change. To do this though, we must rein in the diabolical transnational corporate cabal that has run amuck and gathered too much power. This will require all of us acting together in unison. We must demand our governments take action in breaking up these mega-corporations who seek total global domination, and we ourselves must stop supporting them with our money. We can make them disappear simply by not buying what they are selling. Start your own community farms or even one in your backyard. If the laws, regulations, or homeowners associations where you live restrict this, then change them. Remember, We the People have the power. No one is going to do it for us, and if we wait any longer, it may just be too late. The environment will give out on us, the corptocracy will gain total control, and we will no doubt turn against each other in the process, just like they want us to.

'The Future is Here', as there is a paradigm shift happening in our collective consciousness, in our world, and in our very existence in this Universe right now. We are filled with an overwhelming amount of love, joy and gratitude that we have been chosen in this hour to make the change in our collective experience, walking side by side, hand in hand, with all of you. We are the ones that we've been waiting for! Let's get to work!

Throughout this book, we have strived to not use the word 'I', as the knowledge that we have gained throughout our lives was not ours alone. We stand on the backs of giants, learning from them, and taking the next step. The many places around this beautifully amazing world that we have traveled, do not belong to any one of us, but to ALL of us. None of us are in this alone, individually, and much of the work and research put forward here was done by a great many people, over the course years, centuries and even millenia. We have attempted to compile it in as honest and succinct a manner as possible to help spread this knowledge and wisdom to all; as indeed the history, science and wisdom of our world belongs to us ALL. It is only together that we will succeed and inevitably triumph. With that, we have tried to be as precise as possible in sharing this information with all of you, while having no ulterior motives except to spread love, knowledge, truth and wisdom to the world. As such, we are giving this work to the world free of charge, with no proceeds or profits in any way coming to us. We are trying to free humanity from its shackles, and in doing so, there can be no profit other than our liberation. Any proceeds that do somehow make their way back to us, through donations or other unknown ways (you never know), will

be put directly into printing more copies that can be spread around the world at no charge. It is our hope that we can help be an instrument, if only just a seed or a spark, that will ignite the world and help awaken The People from their long slumber. We hope that once you have finished reading this book, that you will pass it on to another who can benefit from the truth and the love that we must all spread together. If you would like to retain your current copy to reread or use as a reference guide, then please consider acquiring another copy, or many others, that you can then gift to everyone you meet.

In closing, we again would like to share our love and appreciation with ALL. Remember it begins with us. Each one of us needs to make the change, and it first must happen within. We all suffer from some sort of trauma, with no one person's being any greater than another's. Have the courage to face that trauma head on, deal with it in a healthy fashion, then let it go and not let it consume the rest of your life. All the trauma that has happened is behind us. Now it is time for us to move forward together. We would encourage each and everyone of you out there, to begin looking inward, and exploring your own spirituality. Each of us will come at this from a different angle and with a different perspective of how we want to achieve enlightenment, heaven, nirvana, paradise, the promised land, whatever; but in the end, we are all trying to reach the same place, and that lies within the hearts, minds and spirits of us ALL.

When we begin to add a greater emphasis on our spiritual evolution, and having tolerance and acceptance for all others who don't necessarily do it the same way as you, we will make this world, this existence, this Universal Consciousness, the All, shine much brighter than all the stars in the sky. This is not just some romantic idea. Okay, it is a romantic idea, but it is the truth. The light that we each carry within us, will illuminate the way and bring about that utopian world when we bring ourselves together, as one race of human beings.

Being more in touch with your spiritual energy, will bring you closer to Mother Earth, and all the other life that she has spawned. Do you want to talk to the animals like Dr. Doolittle? Well that's how you do it! You'll be amazed at how the natural world around you reacts, and interacts with you when you are at peace with yourself. You begin to see things more clearly visually, mentally, spiritually, and further understand the way the Universe works when you quiet your mind and are at peace with yourself. Get outside. Go for a hike in the woods. Go camping in the mountains. Spend some time in the desert. Take the time to be one with yourself and with nature. Doing this will surely improve your mood, your perspective on life, and allow you the time you need to contemplate the more esoteric things involving your own spiritual expansion. This we all must do, and in that, you will quickly discover how connected we all are to one another, and how beautiful our world and our lives really are.

Take the time to meditate, pray, or even just be still and have a quiet mind for a few minutes everyday. Life can be stressful, and it is necessary for our own well being to make time and focus on our inner peace. This cannot be done by purchasing something. Cannot be given to you by a spouse or mate. It cannot be handed to you by a clergyman or anyone for that matter. You must find the beauty that we all have within. Death of the ego is an essential part of this journey. Forgiveness of others and yourself, is an essential part of this journey. Having love and compassion for all things, is an essential part of this journey. Awareness, tolerance and acceptance, are all essential parts of this journey. Educating yourself and teaching others are essential parts of this journey. If you can make all of these a part of your everyday life, you will reach the Promise Land, and we hope to meet you all there!

Until next time my friends. Love is All, All is One!